THE UNION OF HONOVR.

CONTAINING

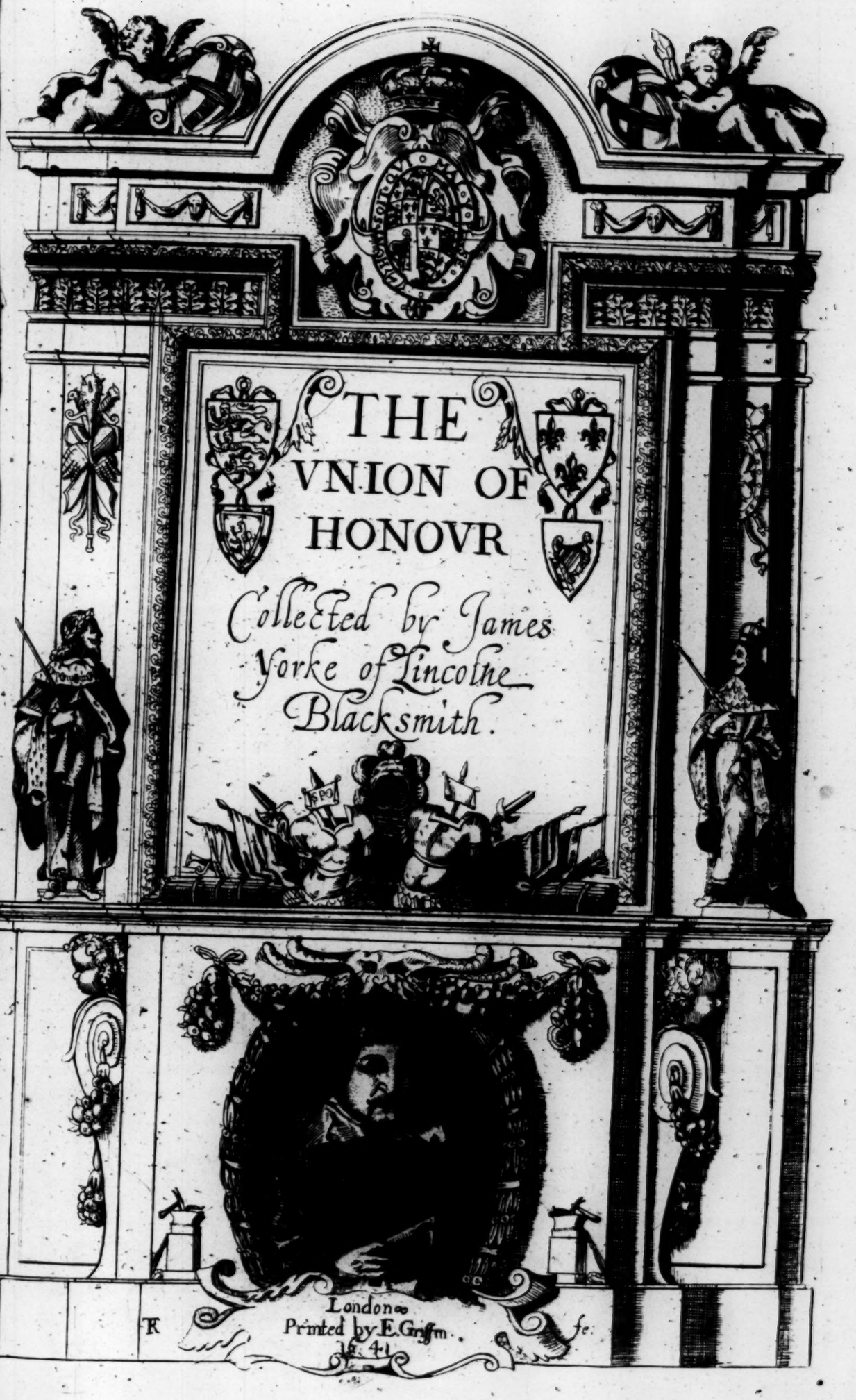
THE ARMES, MATCHES And Issves of the Kings, Dukes, Marquesses and Earles of *England* from the Conquest, untill this present yeere, 1640.

With the Armes of the English Viscounts and Barons now being: and of the Gentry of Lincolnshire.

Whereunto is Annexed,
A briefe of all the Battels which have beene fought and maintained by the English since the Conqueſt, till the yeere 1602.

Collected out of the most approved Authours, former or moderne,
By JAMES YORKE, Black-Smith.

LONDON,
Printed by *Edward Griffin* for *William Leake*, and are to be sold at his Shop in *Chancery-lane*, neere unto the *Rolls*, 1640.


THE
VNION OF
HONOVR
Collected by James
Yorke of Lincolne
Blacksmith.
London
Printed by E. Griffm.
1641

TO THE
SACRED MAJESTY
OF THE
MOST ILLVSTRIOVS
CHARLES,
KING OF GREAT BRITTAINE
FRANCE AND IRELAND,
A PEACEFULL AND PROSPEROVS RAIGNE:

WITH THE
HVMBLEST ADDRESMENT
OF THIS HIS LABOVR IS WISHED, AND
WITH ALL DEVOTION PRESENTED,

BY THE LOWEST

OF HIS SUBJECTS,

IAMES YORKE.

TO THE
RIGHT HONORABLE
HENRY HOWARD
BARON
MOVBRAY AND MALTRAVERS,
Sonne and Heire apparant to
THOMAS, Earle of *Arundell* and *Surrey*,
Earle Marshall of *England*, &c.

RIGHT HONOURABLE,

TO deliver you my owne Character, I must not shame to confesse, my education hath made me, but just so much Scholler, as to feele and know my want of learning: yet by my little light, I finde what *Duty* and *Gratitude* meane, and that I am capable of a zeale in both, but infinitly short of ability and expression, especially, where so great a debt of both is claimed, as I and my poore fortune must ever acknowledge to your Illustrious Father, and most Honoured Selfe; yet even from this consideration of my owne weakenesse, I have raised this humble hope and encou-

 ragement;

ragement; that your Nobleneſſe will be pleaſed to accept my endeavours, as engagement for me, in that poore cloathing, my pen is able to give it, of our Countrey ſpinning, and (though not gaudy) I hope your Lordſhip will finde it decent: I undertooke it not for vaine-glory, nor aſſume the credit of mine Authours to my ſelfe, onely am proud, nature inclin'd me to ſo Noble a ſtudy: long was I forging and hammering it to this perfection, and now preſent it to your Lordſhip, as a Maſter-piece, not yet matched by any of my trade; as it ſurvives by your Grace and Honourable favour, I moſt humbly render it at your feet, being in nothing ſo much unhappy, as in my wants, to give your Honour a more worthy demonſtration of my zeale and ſervice. But your Lordſhip comprehends all Nobleneſſe, and can need nothing from my expreſsion. I ſhall onely crave leave to adde my excuſe, for not having rang'd each family to their order and dignity; conceiving an Alphabeticall way, the beſt and readieſt to ſhew every Name. God keepe your Lordſhip, and bleſſe you with all increaſe of Honour, from his heart, ever prayes the

Moſt unfaigned and humbleſt

wel-wiſher of your happineſſe,

JAMES YORKE.

To the Courteous Reader.

I Doe not hope to escape the learned Anger of some, who must quarrell with my Booke for my sake, and smutch it with a scorne of my Profession, their pallats being so curious, as can digest nothing but from delicate hands: and by a naturall disposition vote all things downe, not sweetened to their choice opinions. To see a Booke of this comprisement, subscribed by James Yorke, blacke Smith, *it strikes their criticall Constitution out of temper streight, and I shall be prejudicated, ere considered a syllable further: I am not ignorant of mine owne unworthinesse for so grave a taske, but readily confesse it, and where I have used the aid and reputation of others: As first, for the Kings, their Matches and Descents, I have taken* Mr. Speede: *for the Dukes, Marquesses and Earles, their Armes, Wives and Issues, I have diligently compared with* Mr. Milles, Mr. Brooke *and* Mr. Vincent, *and according to the last, observed most: for the creations, and continuance of Families, from the yeere* 1622. *to this,* 1640. *I have truely (and by the best information) gathered my selfe: for the Armes of our* Lincolnshire

Gentlemen, *I have taken their knowledge from themſelves, and by Viſitations. And for my Battells, I have obſerved them from* Mr. Speede *and* Mr. Stowe. *If any cavill with the credit of all theſe, I muſt willingly ſubmit the hope of my endeavours to the ſame cenſure; but in the noble and more candid diſpoſitions, I have a ſtrong perſwaſion, my induſtry ſhall finde a faire and gentle interpretation, to whoſe judgement and merit, in this, and all other ſervices, ſubmits*

IAMES YORKE.



To

To his industrious Friend, IAMES YORKE, *upon his* BOOKE *of* HERALDRY.

THere is no humane Knowledge, ſure I am,
That better ſuits a Complete Gentleman
Than *Armory:* by which he clearely notes
The *Origen* and *Difference* of *Coats.*
By this hee ſingles one Houſe from another,
By this a Younger from an Elder Brother.
Each Chimney-piece, Mappe, Modell, Window-pane
Preſents an *Annal* to his active Braine.
So, even as Parents could not but thinke ſhame
Their *Catechiſed childe* ſhould loſe his name:
So ſhould thoſe *plumed Gallants* hold the ſame
Who well-deſcended, know not whence they came.
Theſe weare their *Grandſires Signet* on their thumb,
Yet aske them whence their *Creſt* is, they are mum.
Thoſe Coat-deblaz'ning Windowes in their Hall,
Serve like light Land-skips, for no uſe at all.
Well may wee then his induſtry approve,
Who thus beſtow'd his oyle for's Countries love;
While thoſe who know no *Colour, Coat, Creſt, Race,*
May be aſham'd, and beare *Or* in their Face.

* *Who weare* gay Coats, *but can no* Coat *deblaze,* * *Menip.*
Diſplay'd for Gulls, *may beare* Gules *in their face.*

RI. BRATHVVAIT.

To the Laborious Author, IAMES YORKE, *on his* VNION *of* HONOVR.

WHen juſt Spectators on the Title gaze,
They'll judge the Worke forg'd with *Promethean* fire;
And, having view'd it, ſtand as in a maze,
And, with mee, at thy induſtry admire;
Saying, what here thus from the Preſſe did paſſe
Deſerv'd no leſſe than Characters of Braſſe.
But is this all? doth not thy place of birth,
Thy Name and Calling a Memento raiſe?
Yes, ſhe, whoſe mourning face thou deck'ſt with mirth,
Will crowne thy labours with deſerved praiſe:
For, though much of that City ruin'd lies,
Lincolne's ſtill great in *Yorkes* Antiquities.
Know then (brave *Iames*) we prize thee in thy Trade,
As thou deſerv'ſt, and ſhall recount thy Name
Next to that Artiſt, which ſo firmely made
Achilles Armour: ſuch we deeme thy Fame.
And 'mong thy *Heroes* Armes, methinks I ſee
The noble *Ferrars* Name reviv'd in thee.

OR. ELYOTT.

To

To his friend the Author.

CRiticks be tongue-ti'd, ſtand, admire,
Lincolne hath bred a Phenix out o'th fire.
Tuballs invention was a pretty thing,
But that's for fancies Niceneſſe, hence doth ſp, ing,
The rare Collections of the worthies Fame,
And Honours Record, then give Yorke the Name.

IO. PRUGEAN.

On his Countrey-man, the Author.

WHy ſhould we undervalue Gems, if right,
Though wrought by common hands? it is the light
Of Reaſon, not a learned noiſe and ſound
Of Arts, that make men happy and profound:
Dunces may take degrees, and we have ſeene
Authors and Poets, come forth at foureteene.
The like lucke haunts the Court, he that has wit
To flaſh a line, and friends to plaudite it
May weare the Lawrell, and be learn'd enough
To trim a non-ſenſe, in ſome Courtly ſtuffe,
Or reliſh ſo much fancy, as may ſleeke
My Lords brow, and dimple my Ladies cheeke:
So let 'em thrive by it, whilſt thou art read,
With a collected ſoule, and ſtudied:
Make thy Readers turne their ſtudious thirſt,
T'appetite of Vertue, ſeeing, how, firſt,
That made men Great, and to their Bloods indeare,
Thoſe rich Atchievements, which they now doe weare,
And emulate, that Merit, which conferres
On them, the Glories of their Anceſters,
From whence all birth of Greatneſſe is deriv'd:
All Honour kept ſucceſſive, and long liv'd,
Not in the length and noiſe of ſome huge Name
Or Attribute: (thats but imbrodry of Fame)
Fooles may have Titles, never their regard:
Tis onely merit, brings home juſt reward.
And what more noble ſtudy can there be,
To keepe it upon File, unto Poſterity,
Then in this Honourd Art? by which men live
Beyond the fate, that ſtones or Braſſe can give:
To what with greater ſafety can we truſt
The Credit of our Marble and our Duſt?
Or what more luſtrious Trophe can wee have
Than it beſtowes upon our Life and Grave?
What others make their wonder, was become
My Envie, but now thou haſt ſtrucke it dumbe.

GEORGE BUCKE.

To

To his Friend, JAMES YORKE *of Lincolne.*

LEt none upbraid thee for thy skill, whereas
Thy Trad's a Smith, thou bred in *Lincolne was,*
A Citty great, (where thou didſt gather this)
Knowne to our Nation well, as *London is.*
I ſpeake thy worth, thy worke let all men ſee,
And wreſt it if they can, ſtill *Yorke ſhall be,*
But what, a Smith, and Herauld? yes, of fame:
Thy Pen, thy Booke doth ſhew, as *Yorke* thy Name.

T. Langford. Camb. Brittan.

To his deſerving Friend the Authour.

THer's no condition can obſcure the ſoule,
For in the meaneſt fortune 'twill controule
The checkes of abject baſeneſſe, and keepe free
The luſtre of its Ingenuity.
This truth is certaine, elſe how could I ſay,
James Yorke *a practiz'd Blacke-ſmith, doth diſplay*
The ancient Spheare of Honour, and is juſt
To Noble Heroes, though they ſleepe in duſt,
In regiſtring their fame? who by his Pen,
Though in the ſilent grave revive agen,
I muſt applaud thee Friend, when I doe ſee,
Thy skill to conquer death by Armoury.
How thrifty are the labours of thy hand?
To which paſt, preſent, future ages ſtand
Indebted, nor are Mighty Kingdomes free
From this great Obligation due to thee;
Kings, Princes, Peares are all thy Debtors, more
Thy Mother is the greateſt on thy ſcore.
For Lincolnſhire *whoſe borders with delight*
Still Trent, *Loud* Humber, *Sea-greene Amphitrite,*
Doe twine within their Armes, whoſe fruitfull ſoile
Did give thee birth, now thy laborious toile,
Reciprocally gives it a birth of Fame,
And addes new glory to its ancient name.
Whoſe New-given Honour doth in this appeare,
Yorke *paies an Homage unto* Lincolnſhire.
I will no more admire why Poets faine,
That Jove *made* Vulcan *Midwife to his braine,*
At faire Minervaes *birth, for here we ſee*
They both maintaine a perfect Unity.

Edward Bullingham.

To my well knowne friend
James Yorke,
in praiſe of his Booke.

I Cannot ſpeake thy praiſe, it were more fit,
Some learned Herauld who can judge of it,
Should ſing thy fame: but if they ſilent be,
Then ile turne Poet, and ſay, Heraldry
By thee (a Blacke-ſmith) hath ſuch Trophies wonne,
As may adopt thee for her youngeſt ſonne.
From Kings, to Dukes, from Dukes and Princely ſtemmes,
Including all Degrees, from Diadems
Vnto the meaneſt Gentry, to thy Praiſe,
In Planets, Gemmes, Furres, Metals, thou canſt Blaze
And Colour; Equall unto each Degree,
Their Armes and Enſignes of Nobility.
Each hath his Due, and therefore it is fit,
That thou ſhouldſt have due Praiſe for doing it.

PERCY ENDERBY.

To my Friend and Countrey-man
JAMES YORKE,
Concerning his Booke of Heraldry.

BY what ſtrange *Alcumy* comes Gold refin'd,
(Not found till now) from Iron to be *Calcin'd,*
'Tis Miſticall, and how can it agree
With the true Art and Lawes of *Alcamee?*
Some queaſie Criticks, may this booke abhorre,
And ſay, wherefore with *Argent*, or with *Or*,
Should Black-ſmiths meddle? and the world perſwade,
Theſe are *Materials* farre above his Trade.
Some *Ieweller* or *Goldſmith*, better farre
'T might have become, becauſe *Such* alwaies are,
Tempring of thoſe choyce Mettals; let ſuch know
Had they but read (what we with reverence owe
To all Antiquity) the *Lemnian* Smith,
All the beſt Mettals was acquainted with;
Made *Venus* golden Girdle, ſtucke with Gemmes,
And rated above Kingly Diadems;
He, on his Black-ſmiths Anvyle forg'd that rate
Unparalleld peece, with which none durſt compare.
Bright Ariadnes Crowne, where he did cluſter
So many Luminous ſtones of life and luſter,
That, not by helpe of her untangled Clew,
But by the light of *It*, *Theſeus* withdrew
Himſelfe from the darke *Labyrinth* againe,
When he the Monſter *Minotaure* had ſlaine.
So that the Gods (to have it the more grac'd,)
(Too good for Earth) amidſt themſelves it plac'd.
As, *That above*, ſo (Countrey-man) may *Thine*,
In this our *Lower Orbe*, amongſt us ſhine.

Tho. Heywood.

A TABLE, shewing the CONTENTS of this BOOKE.

King William *the Conqueror*, Folio 1
King William Rufus 5
King Henry *the first* 6
King Stephen 9
King Henry *the second* 12
King Richard *the first* 16
King John 18
King Henry *the third* 21
King Edward *the first* 23
King Edward *the second* 27
King Edward *the third* 29
King Richard *the second* 33
King Henry *the fourth* 34
King Henry *the fifth* 36
King Henry *the sixth* 37
King Edward *the fourth* 39
King Edward *the fifth* 42
King Richard *the third* 43
King Henry *the seventh* 44
King Henry *the eighth* 46
King Edward *the sixth* 50
Queene Mary 51
Queene Elizabeth 52
King JAMES 53
King CHARLES 55
Princes of Wales, *and degrees of all sorts of Nobility & Gentry.* 56

Dukes, Marquesses *and* Earles.

A.

Arundel 57
Albemarle 67
Anguish or Angos 71
Anglesey and S*t*. *Albons* 72

B.

Bath 73
Bedford. 76
Brittaine and Richmond 81
Buckingham Folio 90
Barkeley 94
Barkeshire 95
Bridgewater 96
Bristoll and Banbury 97
Bullingbrooke 98

C.

Cambridge 98
Carlile 102
Chester 104
Clare and Clarence 107
Cornwall 112
Cumberland 115
Carnarvan and Cleaveland 117
Chisterfield 118

D.

Devonshire 118
Dorset 127
Denbigh and Danby 133
Dover 134

E

Essex 134
Excester 141

F.

Ferrars and Derby 145
Gloceſter and Hartford 150
Hereford 158
Huntingdon 163
Holland 173
Holderneſſe 174

K.

Kent ibid.
Kendall 182
Kingſton 183

L.

Lancaſter 183
Leiceſter 186
Lincolne 191
Lindſey 196

March

March	Folio 196	*Shrewesbury*	266
Midleſex	200	*Somerſet*	Folio 272
Mancheſter and Mulgrave	201	*Southampton*	277
Monmouth	202	*Stafford*	280
Marleborough	203	*Suffolke*	282
N.		W.	
Norfolke	204	*Warren and Surrey*	288
Northumberland	213	*Suſſex*	295
Northampton	223	*Stanford and Sunderland*	299
Nottingham	226	*Strafford*	300
Newcaſtle	229	T.	
Newport	230	*Thanet*	300
O.		W.	
Oxford	230	*Warwicke*	301
P.		*Weſtmerland*	311
Penbrooke and Montgomery	239	*Wiltſhire*	315
Peterborough and Portland	250	*Wincheſter*	318
Rivers	251	*Worceſter*	323
Rutland	253	*Winchelſey*	328
S.		Y.	
Salisbury	258	*Yorke.*	329

After theſe follow the Armes of the *Engliſh* Viſcounts and Barons: alſo the Armes of the Gentry of *Lincolnſhire* Alphabetically. And laſtly, the Battells.

A BRIEFE CATALOGVE OF THE REIGNES WIVES AND ISSVES of the Kings and Queenes of England since the Conqueſt to our Soveraigne Lord King CHARLES, with their Armes.

King William the Conquerour



Gules 2 Lyons paſſant, gardant Or.

This is according to M. *Milles*.

Maſter *Guillim* and ſome other authors is of opinion that theſe were Leopards, and ſo continued till the time of king *Henry* the ſecond, who by addition of one Lyon more, tearmed them three Lyons.

THe firſt Gloſſe that *William* Duke of *Normandy* had for this Crowne and Diadem of *England*, was thus. *Emme* the ſecond wife of king *Ethelred* a Saxon, was the daughter of *Richard* the ſecond, Duke of *Normandy*: and ſiſter to *Richard* the third, and to Duke *Robert*, who was father to king *William* the Conquerour. This *Emme*, had iſſue by the aforeſaid *Ethelred* two Sonnes: *Edward* who was knowne by the name of king *Edward* the Confeſſor: and *Elfred*. Who both (by the provident care of a Motherly affection) when the variable ſucceſſe of warre doubtfully depended

betwixt

betwixt *Edmund* the Engliſh, and *Canutus* the Dane) was ſent into *Normandy* to her Brother duke *Richard* the third: there to be ſecured from all domeſticall ſtirs. *Canutus* comming to be king of *England*, ſent Embaſſadors into *Normandy* to treate of marriage with Queene *Emme*. Which was granted upon this condition: that the iſſue of her body by him ſhould inherit the Engliſh Crowne, hoping if that failed betwixt them, to eſtabliſh her other ſonnes by king *Ethelred*. Thus you ſee how the Saxons and the Danes was linked together with the *Normans*: which *William* duke of *Normandy* (naturall ſonne to duke *Robert* aforeſaid) obſerving, kept an even hand on all ſides, untill it chanced that *Harrold* ſonne to *Godwin* duke of the weſt Saxons, and Earle of *Kent*: taking recreation in a fiſher boate at *Boſeham* in *Suſſex*, with ſmall attendants and thoſe not very skilfull marriners, when they were no ſooner lanched from the land, but a contrary winde came about, and drove the boate upon the confines of *Ponthieu* in *France*, where he was taken by the Country people, and preſented to *Guido* their Earle who retained him priſoner: But duke *William* deſiring him he was conveyed into *Normandy*, where he cunningly perſwaded the duke, that his ſecret comming into *France*, was to enter into league and amity with him: which preſently was accepted, with an oath from the ſaid *Harrold*, that if king *Edward* the Confeſſour dyed without iſſue, that the kingdome of *England* ſhould fall to the Normans; and the more to ſtrengthen this Covenant, *Adeliza* third daughter to duke *William* was affianced to *Harrold*, which fell out to his owne deſtruction, and the lands ſubvertion; for after the death of king *Edward* the Confeſſor. *Harrold* by the Conſent of the ſtates and Cominalty was crowned king of *England*; which when duke *William* underſtood, hee ſent Embaſſadours unto him concerning his falſhood, breach of oath, and not marrying his daughter. To whom he anſwered, their maſters demaund was unjuſt; that an oath extorted in time of extremity, cannot bind the maker in conſcience to performe it, and that a kingdome was of better account, then to be determined betwixt two, the Conquerour enraged at this anſwer, gathered an army, entred *England* at *Pevemey* in *Suſſex*, and removing to *Haſtings*, there fought a battaile, ſlew *Harrold*: overthrew his Army, and was himſelfe crowned King upon Saturday the 14 of October 1066. He raigned 20 yeares, 10 moneths, and 25 dayes: and dyed of a Thurſday the 9 September 1087. He lyeth buried at *Caen* in *Normandy*.

His Wife.

MAud the wife of king *William*, was the daughter of *Baldwine* the fifth (ſirnamed the gentle, or as Maſter *Milles* ſaith of the Iſle) Earle of *Flanders*: her mother was *Alice*, daughter to *Robert* king of *France*, (the ſonne of *Hugh Capet*) ſhe was marryed to him when he was duke, at the Caſtle of *Angi* in *Normandie*, and in the ſecond yeare of his raigne over *England*, ſhe was Crowned Queen upon Whitſunday 1068. And although ſhe maintained Prince *Robert* in his quarrell for *Normandy*, and out of her owne Coffers paid the Charges of Warre againſt his father, and her owne husband; yet becauſe it did proceed but from a motherly indulgence for advancing her ſonne, it was taken as a cauſe rather of diſpleaſure then hatred by king *William*, as himſelfe would often avouch, holding it an inſufficient cauſe to diminiſh the love that was linked with the band of a matrimoniall knot; ſhe dyed 1083. and lyeth buried at *Caen* in *Normandy*.

Their

Their Issue.

ROBERT the eldest Sonne, was surnamed *Curtnoise* (or as some have it *Courtoise*) signifying in the old Norman French, *Short-hose*, alias *Short-boots*; he succeeded his father onely in the Dukedome of *Normandy*, and that also he lost to his brother *Henry* king of *England* at the battaile of *Ednarchbray*, or as Master *Miller* saith, at *Tenerchbray* in *Normandy*, 1106. where he was taken prisoner, and by his brother king *Henry* had his eyes put out, and committed to the Castle of *Cardiffe* in South *Wales*, and after 28 yeares imprisonment there dyed; 1134. and was buryed at *Gloceſter*; he had two wives, the first was daughter to *Herbert* Earle of *Maygne*, both marryed in their Childehood, but shee dyed before they came to the yeares of consent: the other was *Sibill*, daughter of *Ieffery*, and sister to *William* Earles of * *Conversaria* in *Italy*; by her he had two sonnes, *William* and *Henry*; this *Henry*, was he that was slaine by mischance, as he was hunting in the New Forrest in *Hamptshire*.

* Sped saith of Conversana.

RICHARD the second Sonne of king *William* and queene *Maud*, was borne in *Normandy*: and after his father had attained the Crowne, came into *England*, where being then very young, as hee was hunting in the new Forrest in *Hampshire*, he came to a violent and suddaine death, by the Goring of a Stagg; (others say by a pestilent Ayre) and is noted to be the first man that dyed in that place; the justice of God punishing of him, for his father dispeopling the Country, his body was buryed on the Southside the Quire of the Cathedrall Church of *Winchester*, where there remaineth a monument of him, with an inscription enstiling him a Duke, and some suppose of *Boloigne*.

WILLIAM the third Sonne of king *William* and queene *Maude*, was borne in *Normandy*, in the 21 yeare of his fathers dukedome (10 yeares before he was king 1059) hee was sirnamed of the red colour of his Haire, in French *Rows*, and in Latine *Rufus*, hee was brought up under the learned Lumbard *Lanfranke* Arch bishop of *Canterbury*, of whom hee received both instructions of knowledge, and the order of knight-hood: he served under his father at the battaile of *Gerberoth* in *Normandy*, 1079. wherein he was wounded, he alwayes framed his actions so pleasing to his fathers humours, as he thought him much worthyer then his elder brother, to succeed in the kingdome.

HENRY the youngest Sonne of king *William* and queene *Maude*, was borne in *England* at *Selby* in *Torkeshire*, 1070. in his childehood he was trayned up in learning at *Cambridge*, saith *Caius*, but the antient Annules of Saint *Austins* of *Canterbury*, say, he was instructed beyond sea, in Phylosophy, where for his notable knowledge in the liberall sciences, hee was sirnamed in the French *Beauclarke*, viz. the fine scholler: upon his returne he was made knight (being 16 yeares old, by his father) at *Westminster* in *Whitsontide*, in the 19 yeare of his Raigne, 1086. and though at his fathers death hee had nothing left him but treasure, yet after his brothers decease, he entred both of the kingdome of *England*, and dutchy of *Normandy*.

CICILE the eldest Daughter of king *William* and queene *Maude*, was borne in *Norm.* brought up in *Eng.* and carryed again into *Norm.* where in the ninth yeare of the kings raigne, 1075. shee was by her father on Easterday with

great ſolemnity, offered up in the Church of Feſchampe, and vailed to be a Nunne, in the Monaſtery there, but afterwards ſhe was elected by the Nunes of our Ladies at *Caen*, to bee Abbeſſe of that monaſtery, founded by her mother, which ſhe governed, and there ſhe was interred.

Conſtance the ſecond Daughter of king *William* and queene *Maude*, was the firſt wife of *Allayne* Earle of little *Britaigne*, in regard of which marriage, and his ſervice done at the Conqueſt, his father in law gave him all the lands of Earle *Edwine*, whereon he built the Caſtle, and whereof he made the Earledome of *Richmond*, which long after belonged to the Earles and Dukes of *Britaine* his ſucceſſours, although he had his Children by another wife, for ſhe dyed very young, and was buryed at Saint *Edmundbury* in *Suffolke*.

Alice the third Daughter of king *William* and queene *Maude*, was married to *Stephen* Earle of *Bloys* in *France*, and had Iſſue by him *William* an Innocent. *Thibaud* alias *Theobald*, ſirnamed the great Earle of *Bloyſe* and *Campaigne*. *Stephen* Earle of *Mortayne* and *Bulloyne*, (who was king of *England*.) *Henry* a Monke of *Cluny*, and after Abbot of *Glaſtenbury*, and Biſhop of *Wincheſter*. *Mary* married to *Richard* Earle of *Cheſter*. And *Emme* married to one *Herbert* an Earle of *France*: ſhe was mother to Saint *William* Arch biſhop of *Torke*. She ſurvived Earle *Stephen* her husband, and in her widowhood tooke upon her the profeſſion of religion, in the Priory of Nunnes at *Marcigny* in *France*, where ſhe ended her life.

Vndred the fourth Daughter of king *William* and queene *Maud*, was maryed to *William* of *Warrein*, a Noble man of *Normandy*, who was the firſt Earle of *Surrey* in *England*: by whom ſhe had iſſue, *William* the ſecond Earle, Progenitor of the Earles that followed: and *Reynold* of *Warrein* her ſecond ſonne, who had alſo iſſue: ſhe dyed in childebed three yeares before her husband, at *Caſtle-aker* in *Northfolke* the 27 day of May, 1085. and is buryed in the chapter houſe of Saint *Pancras* church, within the priory, at the towne of *Lewis*, in the County of *Suſſex*.

Ela the fifth Daughter of king *William* and queene *Maude*, in her Childhood was contracted to duke *Harrold*, when he was in *Normandy*, being then a young widower, notwithſtanding he refuſing her, tooke another wife, and uſurped the kingdome of *England* after the death of king *Edward*: whereby he occaſioned his owne ruine, and conqueſt of his Country, which afterward enſued, when her father ſought revenge (ſo much as ſome write to the diſcontent of this Lady, that for griefe of thoſe miſchances, ſhee ever after refuſed marriage, and led a ſingle life;)

Margaret (the ſixth & youngeſt daughter of king *William* & queen *Maud*,) was in her childehood given in marriage to *Alphonſo* king of *Galicia* in *Spaine*, who afterwards was renowned for the conqueſt of the city of *Lisbon*; for his victories againſt the Moores, and for the ſlaughter of the five kings, and was the founder of the kingdome of *Portugale*, the firſt king thereof, and the firſt bearer of the five ſhields of the ſaid five kings; which are at this day the armes of the ſame: but this Lady being thus contracted deceaſed, before theſe things happened, and before ſhe came to the yeares of lawfull conſent to the Marriage.

King

King William *Rufus*.



Gules 2 Lyons paſſant, gardant Or.

William Rufus, ſo named of the red colour of his haire, was the ſecond ſonne of king *William* the Conquerour: he was in *France* at the death of his father, who preſently repairing for *England*, by meanes of *Lanfranke* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* (although his elder Brother *Robert* duke of *Normandy* was alive) was crowned king of *England*; and began his raigne the ninth of September being Thurſday 1087. he raigned 12 yeares, 10 moneths, 22 dayes, and dyed the firſt of Auguſt being Wedneſday 1100. and left neither wife nor children, nor never had any: he lyeth buried at *Wincheſter*, being ſlaine by an Arrow in the new Forreſt in *Hapmſhire*.

King Henry the First.



Gules 2 Lyons paſſant, gardant Or.

HEnry ſirnamed *Beauclarke* of his great learning, after the death of his elder brother *William* (his eldeſt brother *Robert* then being in *Syria*) was crowned king of *England*, by the whole conſent of the ſtate and comunalty: and began his raigne the firſt of Auguſt being Wedneſday 1100. he raigned 35 years 3 moneths, 1 day: and dyed the 2 of December being Munday, 1135. and lyes buried at *Reading*.

His wives.

MAude the firſt wife of king *Henry*, was daughter to *Malcolme* the third, king of *Scotland*: her mother was Saint *Margaret*, daughter to *Edward*, ſonne to *Edmund Ironſyde* king of *England*: ſhe was marryed to him at *London*, in the firſt yeare of his raigne, 1100. her coronation was at *Weſtminſter*, by Biſhop *Anſelm* on Sunday, the 11 of November, in the ſame yeare: ſhee was his wife 17 yeares, very famous for learning: ſhee dyed at Weſtminſter the firſt of May, 1118. where ſhee was buryed in Saint *Peters* Church, of the right ſide of king *Edward* the Confeſſor.

ADelicia or *Alice* his ſecond wife was the daughter of *Godfrey*, the firſt duke of *Lovaine*: by the daughter of the Emperor *Henry* the fourth, and ſiſter to *Ioſſeline* of *Lovaine*: ſhe was marryed the 29 of Ianuary in the twenty one yeare of his raigne 1221. and was crowned the day after being ſunday: ſhee was his wife fifteene yeares, but had no iſſue by him, and ſurviving him

was

was married to *William Dawbeney* Earle of *Arundell*, and was mother to Earle *William* the ſecond, *Rayner*, *Godfrey*, and *Ioane*: *Ioane* married to *Iohn* Earle of *Augi*, &c.

His Iſſue.

William the ſonne of king *Henry* and queene *Maud* his firſt wife, was borne the ſecond of his fathers raigne 1102. when he came to 14 yeares of age the Nobility of England did him homage, and ſware their fealties to him at *Shrewsbury*: the third yeare after, he marryed the daughter of *Foulke* Earle of *Anion*, and the ſame yeare hee was made duke of *Normandy*, doing his homage for the ſame to *Lewis* the Groſſe, king of *France*, and received the homage and oathes of the Nobility of that Country; but in his returne for *England* was unfortunately drowned upon the 26 of November 1120. and the 18 yeare of his Age, without any iſſue, to the great griefe of his Father.

Maud the daughter of king *Henry* and queene *Maude* his firſt wife, was borne the fourth yeare of her fathers raigne, ſhe was the ſecond wife of the Emperour *Henry* the fourth, eſpouſed at ſix yeares of age, and at eleaven yeares was married at *Mentz* in *Germany*, and there crowned Empreſſe with great ſolemnity the ſixth of Ianuary 1114. the ninth of her husbands and fourteenth of her fathers raignes, ſhee was his wife 12 yeares and ſurviving him without any iſſue by him: & comming into *England* a widdow, ſhe had fealties ſworne to her by the Nobilities, and was after remarried to *Ieffery Plantaginet* Earle of *Anion*, ſonne of *Foulke* king of *Ieruſalem*, the third of Aprill 1127. by whom ſhe had iſſue *Henry* the ſecond, king of *England*, *Ieffery* Earle of *Nantes* in *Britaine*, and *William* who was called Earle of *Poyto*: ſhee was his wife 23 yeares, and ſurviving him continued a widow the laſt 17 yeares of her life which ſhe ended in the City of *Roan*, the 10 of September 1167. the 14 of the raigne of king *Henry* her ſonne, and was buryed in the abbey of *Beck* in *Normandy*.

His Naturall Iſſue.

Robert the naturall ſonne of king *Henry* was Earle of *Gloceſter*, and married *Mabill* daughter and heire of *Robert Fitz-hammon* Lord of *Glamorgan*, by whom he had iſſue *William* Earle of *Gloceſter*, *Richard* Biſhop of *Bayon*: *Roger* Biſhop of *Worceſter*; and *Maude* the wife of *Randolph Gernon* the mother to *Hugh Kiveliot* Earle of *Cheſter*, and *Richard* his brother: Earle *William* marryed *Avis* daughter of *Robert Boſſu* Earle of *Leiceſter* and had iſſue three daughters and heires of that Earledome, which by *Avice* the ſecond of them in the end deſcended to *Clare* Earle of *Hertford*, this Earle *Robert* dyed the laſt of October in the 12. yeare of king *Stephen*, and was buried at *Briſtow*, in the Church of Saint *Iames*, which he had founded, and his body layed in the middeſt of the quire, unto whom *William Malmesbury* dedicated his booke called, *Hiſtoria Novella*.

Richard another naturall ſonne of king *Henry*, was as it ſeemeth by an anticnt Regiſter of *Abington*, borne in the raigne of *William Rufus*, of the widdow of *Anskill* a Noble man of that Country: & it ſeemeth he was that *Richard*, drouned in the *Norman* ſeaes neere *Barfleet* amongſt the reſt of king *Henries* children.

Raynald

Raynold another naturall ſonne of king *Henry*, was borne of a daughter of Sir *Robert Corbet*, Lord of *Alceſter* in *Warwickeſhire*, by gift of the king in favour of her; ſhe was afterwards married to *Henry Fitz-herbert* his Chamberlaine. This *Raynold*, was created Earle of *Cornewall*, and Barron of *Caſtlecomb*, with conſent of king *Stephen*, and had iſſue foure daughters, of whom are ſprung many faire branches.

Robert another of that name, being likewiſe naturall: was borne of *Edith* the ſiſter of *Ive*, ſonne and daughter of *Forne*, the ſonne of *Sigewolfe*; both of them great Barrons in the North. Which *Edith*, king *Henry* afterwards gave in marriage to *Robert Doily* Baron of *Hook-norton* in the County of *Oxford*, and with her gave the mannor of *Eleydon* in the County of *Buckingham*, by whom he had iſſue, *Henry Doily* Baron of *Hook-norton*, who oftentimes mentioneth this *Robert* in his Charters: ever calling him *Robert* his brother, the kings ſonne.

William alſo a naturall ſonne of king *Henry*, had given unto him the Towne of *Tracie* in *Normandy*, of which he tooke his ſirname, and was called *William* of *Tracy*; but whether he were the progenitor of the *Tracies* in *Devonſhire* ſometime Barons, or of them that be now of that ſirname; or whether Sir *William Tracie*, one of thoſe foure knights that ſlew *Thomas Becket*, archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, were any of his poſterity, is not certainly reported, more then that he dyed, 1135.

Henry another naturall ſonne of king *Henry*, was borne of the Lady *Neſta*: daughter of *Rees*, *ap Tendor* Prince of South *Wales*, who was the wife of Sir *Gerald Windſor*, and *Stephen*, Conſtables of the Caſtles of *Pembrooke* and *Abertivie* in *Wales*, and progenitors to the family of the *Fitz-geralds*, and *Fitz-Stephens* in *Ireland*. He was borne, bred, lived and married in *Wales*: and had iſſue two ſonnes, *Meiler* and *Robert*; which *Meiler*, married the daughter of *Hugh Lacy* Lord of *Meth* in *Ireland*, and was ſlaine at a battaile in the iſle of *Angleſey*, 1197.

Maude another of that name, and a naturall daughter of king *Henry*, was Counteſſe of *Perch*, and the firſt wife of earle *Rotreke* the firſt of that name, ſonne of *Arnolph de Heſding*, the firſt earle of that County; ſhe had iſſue by him, one onely daughter named *Magdaleine*, wife to *Garcy*, the fourth king of *Navarre*: mother of king *Sanches*, ſirnamed the wiſe, from whom all the kings of *Navarre* are deſcended; ſhee was drowned in the ſea with her brother Duke *William* 1120.

Maude, another daughter to king *Henry*, was marryed to *Conan* the firſt of that name, ſirnamed the groſſe, the earle of little Britaine in *France*, ſonne of earle *Allan* by *Ermengard* his ſecond wife; by *Allan* ſhee had iſſue, *Howell* pronounced illegitimate and diſinherited by his ſuppoſed father; *Conſtance* that dyed without iſſue, and *Bertha* the wife of *Eudes* earle of *Porrohet*, mother of earle *Conan* the younger, who by *Margaret* ſiſter to *William* king of *Scots* had iſſue, *Conſtance* married to *Ieffrey* ſon of king *Henry* the ſecond.

Iulian likewiſe another naturall daughter of king *Henry*; was married to *Euſtace* the illegitimate ſonne of *William* lord of *Breteoil* in *Normandy*; who was the ſonne and heire of *William Fitz-Osborne*, and elder brother of *Roger*, both earles of *Hereford* in *England*; and if this *Euſtace*, had he beene lawfully borne in wedlocke, had beene heire to the earledome of *Hereford*, and *Ivery*: notwithſtanding he had a ſmall a part in the inheritance in the towne of *Pacy*; from which he tooke his ſirname, being commonly called *Euſtace of Pacy*, and had iſſue by this *Iulian*, *William* and *Roger* of *Pacy* his Sons.

There was another naturall daughter *Elizabeth*, but who married her is not certainely knowne.

King Stephen.



Gules a Sagitarius or

THough the Empreſſe *Maud*, ſole daughter and heire of king *Henry* the firſt, had fealty ſworne unto herſelfe and her heires; the king likewiſe ordaining them to be his ſucceſſors in the throne; yet ſo powerfull is Ambition, that king *Henries* providence was ſoone defeated, and with his death all fealty reverſed. For *Stephen* earle of *Mortaigne*, third ſonne to *Stephen* earle of *Bloys* and *Champaigne* by his wife *Adeliza* or *Alice*, third daughter to *William* the Conquerour; by helpe of his younger brother the Biſhop of *Winchester*, was advanced (though unluſtly) to the Crowne, and began his raigne

raigne the ſecond of December being Monday 1135. he raigned 18 years, 19 moneths, 17 daies: and dyed the 25 of October being Monday, 1154. and lyeth buried at *Feverſham* in *Kent*.

His Wife.

Maude the wife of king *Stephen* was the daughter of *Euſtace* earle of *Bulloigne*, the brother of *Godfrey* and *Baldwine* kings of *Jeruſalem*: her mother was *Mary* ſiſter to *Maud* queene of *England*, wife to king *Henry* the firſt. She was crowned at Weſtminſter upon *Eaſter* day, being the 22 of March 1136. ſhe was Queene 15 yeares, and dyed at *Hemmingam* Caſtle in *Eſſex*, the third of *May* 1151, and was buryed at *Feverſham* in *Kent*.

His Iſſue.

Baldwine his eldeſt Sonne was borne in the time of king *Henry* the firſt, and dyed an infant, he was buryed in *London*, at the Church of the priory of the Trinity within Al-gate.

Euſtace the ſecond ſonne of king *Stephen* and queene *Maud*, being heire apparant of them both: when his father came to bee king, hee was created earle of *Bulloygne*, which dignity was the inheritance of his mother: hee marryed *Conſtance* ſiſter of *Lewis* the ſeaventh, king of *France*, daughter to king *Lewis* the Groſſe; who afterwards was marryed to *Raimond* the third, earle of *Tholouze*; for *Euſtace* dyed before her without iſſue by her, the tenth of Auguſt 1152. and lieth buried by his mother in the monaſtery of *Feverſham* in *Kent*.

William the third and youngeſt Sonne of king *Stephen* and queene *Maud*, marryed *Iſabel* daughter and heire of *William Warrein* third earle of *Surrey*; with whom he had that Earledome, he was in his fathers life time Earle of *Surrey*, Lord of *Norwich* and *Pevenſey* in *England*, Earle of *Mortaigne*, Lord *Eagle* of *Normandy*: after his father deceaſed, king *Henry* the ſecond made him knight, reſerving thoſe things he held of the Crowne, reſtored him to all his father held before he was king, and ſo he was Earle of *Bulloigne*, *Surrey* and *Mortaigne*: and being with him in his Iourney to *Tholouze*, dyed without iſſue in his returne homeward in the month of October 1160.

Maud eldeſt daughter of king *Stephen* and queene *Maud*, was borne before her father was king, in the time of *Henry* the firſt: ſome report ſhee was wife to the Earle of *Millaine*, and was interred with her brother *Baldwine*, at *London* within All-gate, (now called the Dukes place.)

Mary the youngeſt daughter of king *Stephen* and queene *Maud*, was a Nunne and Abbeſſe of the Nunnes of *Ramſey* in *Hampſhire*, notwithſtanding when her brother *William* Earle of *Bulloygne* was deceaſed without iſſue, ſhee was ſecretly taken away from thence, and marryed to *Mathew* the younger ſonne of *Terry* of *Alſac*, and brother of *Philip* Earles of *Flanders*, who in her right was Earle of *Bulloygne*: ſhe was his wife tenne yeares, and was then divorced from him by the ſentence of the Pope, and forced to returne to the monaſtery againe, having had iſſue by him two daughters, *Ide* and *Maud*,

allowed

allowed by the cenſure of the Chureh to be legitimate, *Ide* the elder was married to *Raimond* of *Dampi-Martin* in her right earle of *Bulloigne*: and *Maud* the younger was married to *Henry* Duke of *Loraine*.

His Naturall Iſſue.

William the naturall ſonne of king *Stephen* is miſtaken, of ſome to bee the ſame *William* that was Earle of *Bulloigne*, others who knew that *William* Earle of *Bulloigne* was lawfully borne doe thinke his father had no other ſonne named *William* but himſelfe, wherein let *William* Earle of *Bulloigne* bee a lawfull witneſſe of himſelfe, who having beſt cauſe to know it doth prove it in an antient Charter of his being written in thoſe daies and extant in theſe, doth name him for witneſſe and call him his brother.

Gervais another naturall ſon of king *Stephen*, begotten of a gentlewoman named *Dameta*, and borne in *Normandy*, was brought into *England* by his father, 1140. hee was the ſame yeare by his fathers meanes made Abbot of *Weſtminſter*, and ſo continued the ſpace of 20 yeares, he dyed the 26 of Auguſt in the ſixth yeare of the raigne of king *Henry* the ſecond 1151, and lyeth buried in the South part of the Cloyſters within the ſaid Monaſtery, under a flat ſtone of blacke marble, which is remayning to this day.

King

King Henry the ſecond.



Gules 3 Lyons paſſant gardant or

AFter the death of king *Stephen*, *Henry* onely Sonne of *Maud* the Empreſſe by her ſecond husband *Jeffery Plantaginet* Earle of *Anion*, as true and rightful heire to his mother and grand-father king *Henry* the firſt, began his raigne the 25. of October being monday, 1154. hee raigned 34 yeares, 8 months, and 12 daies, hee dyed the ſixth of Iuly being Thurſday, 1189. and lyeth buryed at *Font-Everard*.

His wife.

ELianor the wife of king *Henry*, was the eldeſt daughter and ſole heire of *William* duke of *Aquitaine*, the fifth of that name, and the ninth in ſucceſſion, Sonne of duke *William* the fourth, her mother was daughter to *Raymond* Earle of *Tholouſe*, and her great dowry was a motive firſt to *Lewis* king of *France* (who had two daughters by her, *Mary* and *Alice*) and after to *Henry* king of *England* to marry her, ſhe departed this life 1204. and the ſixth yeare of her ſonne king *Iohns* raigne, and was buried at *Font-Everard* by her husband;

His Concubine.

ROſamond, (ſo called for her ſurpaſſing beauty) was the daughter of *Walter* Lord *Clifford*, whoſe face and feature ſo dazeled king *Henries* eyes, as by gifts he got this paragon to his bed: and to hide her from his *Iunoes* eyes, hee built an intricate tower or Labyrinth at *Woodſtocke*, and therein beſtowes this his Iewell, into whoſe cloſet for the inexplicate winding, none could approach but the king himſelfe and ſuch as he inſtructed; notwithſtanding, his jealous

Iealous queene *Elianor*, by a clew of ſilke ſalne from *Roſamonds* lappe, as ſhee ſate to take the ayre, and ſuddenly flying from the ſight of the ſearcher, the ende of the ſilke faſtened to her foote, and the Clew ſtill unwinding remained behinde, the queene ſtill followed, till ſhe had found what ſhe ſought, and upon *Roſamond* ſo vented her ſpleene, as ſhee lived not long after: her body was buryed at *Godſtowe* neere *Oxford*, in a little Nunnery, in the rich meadowes of *Evenlod*; but by *Hugh* Biſhop of *Lincolne*, her bones was cauſed to bee caſt out into the Church yard, as unworthy for her unchaſte life to have Chriſtian buriall.

His Iſſue.

William the eldeſt ſonne of king *Henry* and queene *Elianor* his wife, was borne before his father was king, and whilſt hee was but Duke of *Normandy*, in the eighteenth yeare of the raigne of king *Stephen* 1152. and the fourth yeare after, his father being king, in the ſecond yeare of his raigne: the Nobilities ſware unto him their fealties, as heire apparent to the kingdome: at the Caſtle of *Wallingford* in *Barkeſhire*, but he deceaſed the yeare following, being the third yeare of his fathers raigne, and the fifth of his owne age, 1156. he was buryed in the monaſtery of *Readin*, at the foot of his grandfather king *Henry* the firſt.

Henry the ſecond ſonne of king *Henry* and queene *Elianor*; borne the laſt of February 1156. was heire apparant after the death of his brother *William*: and was duke of *Normandy*, Earle of *Anion*, and *Maine*, and was crowned king of *England* at *Weſtminſter*, by *Roger* Archbiſhop of *Yorke*, the fifteenth of Iuly, 1170. his wife was *Margaret*, daughter to *Lewis* the younger, king of *France*, marryed to him at *Newborough* in *Normandy*, the ſecond of November 1160. crowned queene at *Wincheſter* by *Rotericke* of *Warwicke* Archbiſhop of *Roan*, the twenty one of November 1163. and ſurviving, was married to *Bela* king of *Hangarie*. Hee dyed without iſſue before his father, at *Marcell* in *Touraine* the eleventh of Iuly, and the twenty ſixth of his fathers raigne, 1182. and was buryed in the Church of our Ladies at *Roan*.

Richard the third ſonne of king *Henry* and queene *Elianor*, was borne at *Oxford* in the kings palace there, called *Beaumont*, in September, the fourth yeare of his fathers raigne, 1157. Hee proved a Prince of great valour, and therefore ſurnamed in French, *Cuer-de-Lyon*, in Engliſh *Lyons Heart*, hee was created Earle of *Poictou*, and had the whole dutchy of *Aquitaine*, for which he did his homage to king *Lewis* the younger, of *France*, in the eighteenth yeare of his fathers raigne 1170. yet afterwards hee conceived ſome diſcontent againſt his father, and maintained warre againſt him, but was reconciled againe unto his love, and ſucceeded him in the kingdome.

Jeffery the fourth ſonne of king *Henry* and queene *Elianor*, was borne the twenty three of September in the fifth yeare of his fathers raigne 1159. hee married *Conſtance*, daughter and heire of *Conan* Duke of *Britaine*: and did his homage to his brother *Henry* for the Dutchy of *Britaine* (he being Duke thereof in right of his wife,) and received the homages of the Barrons thereof, hee dyed at *Paris* the thirty two of his fathers raigne 1186. the nineteenth of Au-

guſt, and is buryed in the quire of our Ladies Church there; hee had iſſue *Arthur* Duke of *Britaine*, borne after his fathers deceaſe, the heire apparent of king *Richard*, and by ſome ſuppoſed to be made away by king *John*, and alſo *Elianor* called the *Damſell* of *Britaine*, who dyed in priſon in the raigne of *Henry* the third.

IOhn the fifth and youngeſt ſonne of king *Henry* and queene *Elianor*, was borne the thirteenth yeare of his fathers raigne, 1166. He was leaſtingly by his father ſirnamed *Sans-terra*, which is in Engliſh without land, becauſe hee was borne laſt, as if their had beene nothing left for him, he was created Earle of *Mortaigne*, and had moreover by degrees the Earledome of *Cornewall* and *Gloceſter*, the Counties of *Derby* and *Lancaſter*: the Honours of *Wallingford* and *Nottingham*, the Caſtles of *Tickhill*, *Marlbrough* and *Ludgarſall*: with many other great Seignories, and above them all, was Lord of *Ireland*; and at laſt ſucceeded his brother *Richard* in all his dominions, and was king of *England*.

MAude the eldeſt daughter of king *Henry* and queene *Elianor*, was borne in the third yeare of her fathers raigne, marryed to *Henry* (ſirnamed the *Lyon*) Duke of *Saxony*, and had iſſue by him *Henry* Duke of *Saxony*, and *Lothar* that dyed younger, and *Otho* the fourth Germaine Emperour, and *William* borne at *Wincheſter* progenitor of the Dukes of *Brunſwicke*, who bore for his Coate Armour, the Armes of *England*, with the 2 *Lyons*, as king *Henry* his grandfather bore them before the match with queene *Elianor*, and *Maud*, marryed to *Ieffery* Earle of *Perch*, ſhee ſurvived him, and dyed in the firſt yeare of the raigne of her brother king *Richard*, and was buryed by her husband in the Church of Saint *Blaſe* in *Brunſwicke*.

ELianor the ſecond daughter of king *Henry* and queene *Elianor*, was borne at the City of *Roan* in *Normandy*, the thirteenth of October 1162. marryed to *Alphonſo* the ninth of that name, king of *Caſtile* in *Spaine*: (ſirnamed the good king) and had iſſue by him, *Sanches* which dyed in his infancy, and *Ferdinando* that dyed in his youth: *Henry* king of *Caſtile* after his father; *Blanch* queene of *France*, and wife to *Lewis* the eighth, and mother of Saint *Lewis*: *Berenger* marryed to *Alphonſo* king of *Lyons*: *Vrraca* queene of *Portugale*, and *Elianor* wife to *Iames* king of *Arragon*.

IOane the third and youngeſt daughter of king *Henry* and queene *Elianor*, was borne at the City of *Angiers* in *France*, the thirteenth of October 1166. at a leaven years of age, ſhe was marryed to *William*, ſecond of that name, k. of *Scicilie*, duke of *Apulia*, and Prince of *Capua*, and was crowned queene upon ſunday the thirteenth of February 1177. at the City of *Palermo*, ſhe had by him one ſonne named *Boamound*, whom at his Chriſtning his father made duke of *Apulia*, but that childe firſt dyed and then the father and left no iſſue: but ſhee ſurviving him marryed againe, and was the third wife of *Raymond* the fourth of that name, Earle of *Tholouze*, by him ſhee had iſſue *Raymond* the laſt Earle of that houſe, and *Bertrand* Lord of *Branquell*, *Monte-lore* and *Salviack*, and a daughter married to *Berald* of *Elbeine* prince of *Orrange*.

His

His Naturall Issue.

William the naturall sonne of king *Henry* the second, borne of *Rosamond*, surnamed in French *Longe Spee*, in English *Long sword*. hee was Earle of *Salisbury* in right of his wife *Ella*, daughter and heire of *William* Earle of that County, Sonne of Earle *Patricke*. By whom he had issue, *William* Earle of *Salisbury*, *Stephen* Earle of *Ulster*, *Ela* Countesse of *Warwicke*, *Ida* Lady *Beauchampe* of *Bedford*, and *Isabell* Ladie *Vescie*, his sonne Earle *William* the second, had issue Earle *William* the third, who left issue one daughter, *Margaret*, marryed to *Henry Lacy* Earle of *Lincolne*. He dyed in the Castle of old *Salisbury*, and was buryed in the Cathedrall Church of the New City, in the ninth yeare of the raigne of king *Henry* the third.

Effery another naturall sonne of king *Henry* was borne of the Lady *Rosamond* aforesaid: this man in his tender youth was made Archdeacon of *Lincolne*, and after *Bishop* of the sea: which hee held above seven yeares without consecration, and then resigning it 1181. into the hands of *Richard* Archbishop of *Canterbury* and his father: he was made Chancellor of *England*, and afterwards by his brother king *Richard*, was made Archbishop of *Yorke*, being consecrated at *Tours* in *France*, 1191. which sea hee governed with good approbation, but in the time of his brother king *Iohn*, hee underwent many difficulties, by opposing the kings purposes: who therefore made seisure of his whole estate: and 1207. he left the land, and after five yeares Banishment he dyed, 1213.

Morgan another naturall sonne of king *Henry*, as some have it, was begot of the wife of *Randall Blunt*, alias *Blewit*, who was provost of *Beaverley*, and elected to the Bishopricke of *Durham*, but never injoyed it.

King Richard the firſt.



Gules 3 Lyons paſſant gardant or

RIchard ſurnamed *Cœur-de-Lyon*, which is in Engliſh *Lyons Heart*, was the third ſonne of king *Henry* the ſecond for his elder brothers dying before there father he ſucceeded as next heire, and began his raigne the ſixth of Iuly being Thurſday, 1189. he raigned 9 yeares, and 9 months, and dyed rhe ſixth of Aprill being Tewſday, 1199. and lyeth buryed at *Font-Everard* in *Gaſcoigne*.

His Wives.

ALice the daughter of *Lewis* the ſeaventh, king of *France*, is by ſome reputed to be the firſt wife of king *Richard*, though indeed ſhee were onely contracted unto him (being both children) and committed to his father: but when hee demanded her, his father refuſed to deliver her, or ſhee to come to him, or both; wherefore being king, he conceaved diſpleaſure againſt king *Phillip* her brother, and more then ſuſpecting her incontinency with his owne father (by whom hee alleadged ſhee had a childe) hee refuſed to take her, yet gaue one hundred thouſand pounds to *Philip*, to bee quit of her, ſhee became the wife of *William* the Earle of *Ponthieu*, and had iſſue queene *Ioan* of *Caſtile*, the mother of queene *Elianor*, wife to king *Edward* the firſt.

BErengary the ſecond wife of king *Richard*, was the daughter of *Sanches* the fourth of that name, king of *Navarre*, ſonne of king *Garcie* the fourth, her mother was *Beatrice* daughter of *Alphonſo* the ſeaventh, king of *Caſtile*, called the Emperour of *Spaine*: ſhee was conveyed by *Elianor* the kings mother, to the

the king in *Sicile*, and married to him in *Ciprus:* whence ſhe accompanied him unto the holy land, the king (upon what cauſe wee finde not) neglected her company for a while, but upon more ſetled thoughts, he retayned her againe to his love, but had no iſſue by her.

His Naturall Iſſue.

Phillip the naturall ſonne of king *Richard*, ſeemeth to have beene begotten whilſt hee was Earle of *Poictou*, of a Gentlewoman *Poictovin*, and to have had of his fathers guift a towne in *Poictou* named *Sumac*, where he is the Progenitor of a family in thoſe parts.

Isabell (by ſome who doth not mention *Philip*) is reputed the naturall daughter of king *Richard*, and was marryed to *Lewline* Prince of *Wales*.

Three other daughters (baſtards no doubt) hee is ſaid to have, of whoſe names and matches, we will report as we finde it is recorded. Whiles he was in the warres in *France*, *Fulco* a freneh prieſt came unto him and told him, hee had three very bad daughters, which hee wiſhed him to beſtow away from him in marriage, or elſe Gods wrath would attend him: when the king denyed hee had any daughters, yes marry (quoth the Prieſt) you cheriſh three daughters, Pride, Coveteouſneſſe and Lechery: the king apprehenſive of his meaning, called his Lords about him, and ſaid; my Lords, this hypocrite hath found I maintaine three daughters (*viz.*) Pride, Covetouſneſſe and Lechery, which he would have me to beſtow forth in marriage. And therefore if any ſuch bee, I have found out husbands for them all; my pride I beſtow upon the Knights Templers, who are as proud as Lucifer: my Covetouſneſſe I give to the white Monkes of *Ciſteaux* order, for they covet the devill and all; but for my Lechery, I cannot beſtow it better then on the Prieſts and Prelates of our time; for therein have they their moſt felicity; doubtleſſe thoſe marriages have proved ſo fruitfull, that their iſſues have overſpread the whole Earth.

King Iohn.



Gules 3 Lyons paſſant gardant or

IOhn Earle of *Mortaigne* and youngeſt ſonne of king *Henry* the ſecond, after the death of his brother *Richard*, was crowned king of *England* (though by right the true heire was Arthur Duke of *Britaine*, ſonne of *Ieffery* elder brother of king *Iohn*, by his wife *Conſtance*, daughter and heire of *Conan* duke of *Britaine*) he began his raigne the ſixth of Aprill being Tueſday 1199. he raigned 17 yeares. 7 months, and 13 dayes, and dyed the ninth of October being Wedneſday, 1216. and lyeth buryed at *Worceſter*.

His Wives.

ALice the firſt wife of king *Iohn*, was the eldeſt of the two daughters, and heires apparent of *Humbert* ſecond Earle of *Maurien*, now called *Savoy*: her mothers name was *Clemence*, daughter of *Berthold* the fourth, duke of *Leringen* who had bin the divorced wife of *Henry* the *Lyon*, duke of *Saxony*, this mariage was in their childhoods concluded by their parents at *Mount-ferrant*, in *Averne*, in February 1173. hee ſhould have had with her, her fathers Earledomes, but all altered by her untimely death, and after enſued the death of her mother, the new marriage of her father, and the iſſue maile of the ſame, whereof the Dukes of *Saxony* are deſcended.

ISabell his ſecond wife, by ſome called *Hawiſia* or *Auis*, though the youngeſt of the three Siſters, yet in egard of this marriage, was the greateſt and ſole heire of *William* Earle of *Gloceſter*, ſonne of Earle *Robert*, naturall ſonne of king *Henry* the firſt, her mother was *Hawis* daughter of *Robert Boſſu* Earle of *Leiceſter*.

Leiceſter: ſhee was marryed unto him, when hee was Earle of *Mortaigne*, in the firſt yeare of his brother *Richards* raigne, and after tenne yeares having no iſſue by him, was the firſt yeare of his raigne divorced from him, under pretence of conſanquinity, and marryed to *Geffrey Mandevill* Earle of *Eſſex*: laſtly to *Hubert de Burgo* Earle of *Kent*, but dyed without any iſſue by them.

Iſabell alſo his laſt wife was daughter and heire to *Aimer* Earle of *Angoleſme*, her mother was *Alice* daughter to *Peter* Lord of *Courtney* fifth ſonne of *Lewis* the groſſe, king of *France*: ſhee was marryed unto him in the firſt yeare of his raigne, and crowned by *Hubert* Arch biſhop of *Canterbury*, the eighth day of October 1200. and ſurviving him, was marryed to *Hugh Brunn* Earle of *March*, and Lord of *Luſignian* and *Valence* in *Poictou*, to whom ſhe at firſt ſhould have beene marryed, but yet as it ſeemeth continued her after affection to him: by him ſhe had divers children, greatly advanced by king *Henry* the third, their halfe brother, and as much maligned by his ſubiects: the iſſues of this *Iſabell* were thoſe: *Hugh* Earle of *March* and *Angoleſme*, *Guy* of *Luſigniam*, *William* of *Valence*, Earle of *Pembrooke*, *Aymier* of *Valence* biſhop of *Wincheſter*, *Ieffery* of *Luſignian*, Lord of *Haſtings*.

His Iſſue.

Henry the eldeſt ſonne of king *Iohn* and *Iſabell* his laſt wife, was borne at *Wincheſter* October the firſt, in the ninth yeare of his fathers raigne, 1208. king *Iohn* dying at *New-warke*, whither hee was brought in a horſe litter from *Swinſhead*, being poyſoned by a monke of that Abby: the Barons malice ended with the kings death; there offence amended, *Lewis* of *France* rejected: and this young prince ſeated on his fathers throne when he was about tenne yeares old.

Richard the ſecond ſonne of the ſame queene, was borne the next yeare, after king *Henry*, by whom afterwards he was made knight, created Earle of *Cornewall*, and appointed Earle of *Poictou*: after the death of *William* Earle of *Holland*, Emperour of the *Weſt*, hee was by the Electors choſen to ſucceed him in the Empire, and crowned king of the *Romans*, and of *Almaine*, at the Citie of *Acon* in *Germany*, by *Conrade* Arch biſhop of *Colleyne*, the 27 of *May*, being aſſention day, 1257. Hee dyed at the Caſtle of *Berkham-ſtead*, the twentieth of Aprill 1271. the thirteenth yeare of his Empire: His Body was buryed in his monaſtery of *Hailes* in *Gloceſterſhire*, but his heart was buryed at *Oxford*, in *Reuly* Abbey (founded by him) under a Piramis of admirable worke: hee had three wives, the firſt was *Iſabel* daughter of *William Marſhall* Earle of *Pembrooke*, by whom he had iſſue *Henry* ſlaine at *Viterbo* in *Italy*, and *Iohn*, both dyed without iſſue, his ſecond wife was *Senchs* daughter to *Raymond* Earle of *Province*, and ſiſter to queene *Elianor* his brothers wife, who was crowned with him at *Acon*, and had iſſue by him *Edmund* Earle of *Cornewall* and others: his laſt wife was *Beatrice* neece to the Archbiſhop of *Colleyne*, who ſurvived him, and had no iſſue by him.

Ioane the eldeſt daughter and childe of king *Iohn* and queene *Iſabell* his laſt wife, was the firſt wife of *Alexander* the ſecond, king of *Scots*, marryed to him at *Yorke*, the twenty five of Iune 1221. who returned into *England* to viſit

viſit her brother and dyed at *London*, and was buryed at *Tarent* in *Dorcetſhire* in a Nunnery there, March the fourth, the 21 yeare of her brother *Henries* raigne, 1236.

ELianor their ſecond daughter, was married to *William Marſhall* the younger, Earle of *Penbrooke*, and after his diſceaſe : without iſſue and ſeaven yeares widdowhood, remarryed to *Symon Mountfort* Earle of *Leiceſter*, ſonne of *Symon* Earle of *Mountford* in *France*, by *Amice* daughter of *Robert Blanchmane* Earle of *Leiceſter* : who maintaining the Barrons warres againſt king *Henry* her brother, was ſlaine at the Battaile of *Eviſham* in the nineteenth yeare of her brothers raigne, 1265. after whoſe death, ſhee and her children were inforced to forſake *England*: ſhee dyed in the Nunnery of *Montarger* in *France*: *Henry* their eldeſt ſonne was ſlaine with his father at *Eviſham*; *Symon* the ſecond ſonne, was Earle of *Bigoore*, and Anceſtor to a family of *Mountforts* in thoſe parts of *France*: *Almaricke* her third ſonne was firſt a prieſt and treaſurer of the cathedrall Church of *Yorke*, and after a knight, and a valiant ſervitour in ſundry wars beyond ſea: *Guy* the fourth ſonne was Earle of *Anglcria* in *Italy*, and progenitor of the *Mountforts* in *Tuſcany*: and of the Earle of *Campobachi* in the kingdome of *Naples*: *Richard* the fifth ſonne remained privily in *England*, and changing his name from *Mountfort* to *Welesborne*, was anceſtor to the family of *Welsbornes* in *England*. She had alſo a daughter named *Elianor*, borne in *England* brought up in *France*, and married into *Wales* to Prince *Lewellen ap Griffith*.

ISabell their youngeſt daughter was borne 1214. ſhee at twenty one yeares of age was marryed (being the ſixth and laſt wife) to the Emperour *Fredericke* the ſecond, at the City of *Wormes* in *Germany*, the twentieth of Iuly 1235. ſhe had iſſue by him *Henry* appointed to be king of *Sicile*: and *Margaret* wife of *Albert Langrave thurin*. She was Empreſſe ſix yeares, and dyed in childebed the firſt of December 1241.

His Naturall Iſſue.

IAne or *Ioane*, naturall daughter of king *Iohn*, by *Agathæ* daughter of *Robert Ferrers* Earle of *Derby*, was marryed to *Lewin* prince of *Wales*, 1204. Her father gave with her the Lordſhip of *Elinſmore* in the marches of *South Wales*: ſhe like a loving childe gave her father Intelligence of the treaſons Intended againſt him by the *Welch* and *Engliſh*.

IEffery *Fitz-roy* a baſe ſonne of king *Iohn* who tranſported ſome ſouldiers into *France*, when Archbiſhop *Hubert* forbad his fathers going thither.

RIchard who marryed the daughter and heire of *Fulbert de Dover*, who built *Chilham* Caſtle in *Kent*, which Caſtle hee had with her, and had iſſue by her, of which ſome families of good eſteeme are deſcended.

King

King Henry the third.



Gules 3 Lyons paſſant gardant or.

HEnry ſonne and heire of king *Iohn*, at the age of ten yeares, began his raigne the nineteenth of October, being Wedneſday, 1216. he raigned 56 yeares, and 27 dayes: he dyed the 16 of November being Wedneſday, 1272. and lyeth buryed at Weſtminſter:

His Wife.

ELianor wife of king *Henry* the third, was the ſecond daughter of *Raymond* Earle of *Province*, ſonne of Earle *Alphonſe*, ſonne of *Alphonſe* the firſt king of *Aragon*: her mother was *Beatrice* daughter to *Thomas* Earle of *Savoy*, ſiſter of the Earles, *Amee*, and *Peter*, and the Archbiſhop *Boniface* of *Canterbury*. Shee was marryed to him at *Canterbury* the twenty foure of Ianuary 1236. in the twentieth yeare of his raigne: crowned at *Weſtminſter* the nineteenth of the ſame moneth, and was his wife thirty ſeaven yeares, his widow nineteene, and dyed a Nunne at *Almesbury* the twenty five of Iune, in the twentieth yeare of her ſonnes raigne, 1291. and was buryed in her monaſtery, the eleaventh of September following.

His Iſſue.

EDward there eldeſt ſonne was borne at *Weſtminſter*, the twenty eighth of Iune, in the twenty fourth yeare of his fathers raigne, 1239. He was ſirnamed *Long-ſhanks*, of his tall and ſlender body, was made knight in *Spaine*, by *Alphonſe* king of *Caſtile*: created Earle of *Cheſter* by his father, after the iſſue

male was extinct of the former Earles, and ſucceeded his father, after in the kingdome of *England*.

Edmund the ſecond ſonne, was borne the twenty ſix of Ianuary 1245. and the twenty ninth of his fathers raigne, he was ſirnamed *Crouched-backe*, of bowing in his backe, ſome ſay (and more likely) for wearing the ſigne of the Croſſe upon his backe, antiently called a crouch, which was uſually worne of ſuch as vowed voyages to *Ieruſalem* as he had done, hee was inveſted tituler king of *Sicile* and *Apulia*, and created Earle of *Lancaſter* (on whoſe perſon originally, the great contention of the two houſes *Yorke* & *Lancaſter* was founded) and having by grant of his father, the lands of *Symon Mountfort* and *Robert Ferrars*, diſinherited in the Barrons wars, and was by vertue of the ſame grant Earle of *Leiceſter* and *Derby*, and high Steward of *England*, hee had two wives: the firſt was *Aveline*, daughter and heire of *William* Earle of *Albermarle*, by whom he left no iſſue: the ſecond was queene *Blanch*, daughter of *Robert* Earle of *Artoyſe*, brother of Saint *Lewis* king of *France*, widow of *Henry* of *Champayne* king of *Navarre*, and mother of *Ioan* queene of *France* and *Navarre*, the wife of *Philip* the faire. By her he had three ſonnes and one daughter, *Thomas* who after his fathers deceaſe, was Earle of *Lancaſter*, and having marryed *Alice* daughter and heire of *Henry Lacy* Earle of *Lincolne*, was beheaded at *Pomfret* without iſſue: the ſecond was *Henry* Lord of *Munmoth*, who after his brothers death was Earle of *Lancaſter*, and father of *Henry*, the firſt Duke of *Lancaſter*; the third ſonne was *Iohn*, who dyed without iſſue; and *Mary* marryed to *Henry* Lord *Percy*, mother to *Henry*, the firſt Earle of *Northumberland*, of whom the Earles of *Northumberland* now living are deſcended. This Earle *Edmund* of *Lancaſter* dyed at *Bayon* in *Gaſcoigne*, the fifth of Iune, 1296 and of king *Edward* his brothers raigne the twentie foure, when he had lived fifty yeares, foure moneths, and nineteene dayes, whoſe body halfe a yeare after his death was conueyed into *England*, and lyeth intombed in *Weſtminſter* of the North-ſide the high alter, under a faire monument of ſtone: with his portracture, and the Armes of him and others of his houſe, and many other noble houſes of that time.

Richard the third ſonne of king *Henry* the third, bearing name of his vnkle *Richard*, king of the *Romans* and *Almaine*, deceaſed in his youth, and lyeth buryed at *Weſtminſter*, on the ſouthſide of the quire: there was alſo three other ſonnes, *Iohn*, *William* and *Henry*: who all dyed in their Childehood.

Margaret the eldeſt daughter of king *Henry* and queene *Elianor*, was borne in the twenty ſix yeare of her fathers raigne, 1241. ſhee was the firſt wife of *Alexander* the third, king of Scots: marryed to him at *Yorke*, 1251. by whom ſhe had iſſue, *Alexander* and *David*: both dyed before their father without iſſue: and *Margaret* queene of *Norway*, wife of king *Erike* and mother of *Margaret* the heire of *Scotland* and *Norway*, that dyed unmarryed. She was queene twenty two yeares, and lived thirty three yeares: deceaſed before her husband in the twenty third yeare of his raigne, and the firſt of her brother *Edwards* in *England*, and was buryed at the Abbey of *Dunferinling* in *Scotland*.

Beatrice the ſecond daughter, was borne at *Burdeaux* in *Gaſcoygne*, the twenty five of Iune 1242. of her fathers raigne the twenty ſeaventh: at the age

of

of eighteene yeares ſhe was marryed to *John*, the firſt Duke of *Britaine*, (ſonne of *Iohn* laſt Earle of the ſame) and had iſſue by him *Arthur* Duke of *Britaine*, *Iohn* Earle of *Richmond*, *Peter*, and *Blanch* marryed to *Philip* ſonne of *Robert* Earle of *Artoys*, *Eleanor* a Nunne at *Ambresbury*, and *Mary* married to *Guy* Earle of Saint *Paul*; when ſhe had been his wife twelve yeares, and lived thirty yeares, ſhe dyed in *Britanny*, in the firſt yeare of the raigne of her brother king *Edward*, and was buryed in the quire of the Grey-Friers within Newgate.

Katherine the third daughter was borne at *London*, 1253, of her fathers raigne 37. Novemb. 25. being Saint *Katherines* day, whoſe name was given to her at the fount, by *Boniface* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, her mothers Unkle, who chriſtened her, and was her Godfather. She dyed young, and at *Weſtminſter* her bones lye interred with her other three brethren, in the ſpace betweene the chappels of king *Edward* and Saint *Bennet*.

King Edward the firſt.



Gules 3 Lyons paſſant gardant or.

Edward the firſt, eldeſt ſonne of king *Henry* the third, beganne his raigne the ſixteenth of November being Wedneſday, 1272. Hee raigned thirty foure yeares, ſeven moneths, and one and twenty daies, hee dyed the ſeaventh of Iuly being Fryday, 1307. and lyeth buryed at *Weſtminſter*.

His Wives.

ELianor the first wife of king *Edward*, was sister to *Alphonsus* king of *Castile*, daughter to king *Ferdinando* the third, and only childe of *Ioand* his second wife, daughter and heire of *Iohn* Earle of *Ponthieu*. She was marryed to him at *Bures* in *Spaine*, in the thirty ninth yeare of king *Henry* his Father, 1254. shee was crowned with him the day of his Coronation, and living his Wife (in lovely participation of all his troubles, and long voyages) thirty six yeares, dyed at *Herdeby* in *Lincolneshire*, November 29. of her Hushands raigne 19, 1290. she is buried at *Westminster*, at the feet of king *Henry* the third, but her bowels were buryed in *Lincolne* Minster, at the East end thereof: other costly monuments her Husband erected where her Hearse rested, as it was conveyed from *Herdebey* to *Westminster*, as the Crosses at Saint *Katherines*, at *Lincolne*, *Charing*, *Waltham*, *Dunstable*, and at divers other places.

MArgaret his second Wife, was sister to *Philip* the fourth, surnamed the *Faire*, king of *France*, and eldest daughter of king *Philip* the *Hardy*, sonne of S. *Lewis*, she was marryed unto him at *Canterbury*, on thursday, the eigth of September, and the seaven and twentyeth of her husbands raigne: after almost eight yeares marriage, surviving him, shee remained a Widow ten yeares, and deceasing the tenth of *Edward* the seconds raigne, 1317. was buryed at the Gray-Fryers in *London*, before the Altar in the Quire, which herselfe had built.

His Issue.

IOhn the eldest sonne of king *Edward*, and queene *Elianor*, was borne at *Windsor*, in the raigne of king *Henry* his grandfather, before his fathers voyage into *Syria*, he was committed to the charge of *Richard* king of the *Romans*, but he dyed in his youth.

HEnry the second sonne of king *Edward* and queene *Elianor*, deceased also being a childe.

ALphonso, the third sonne of king *Edward* and queene *Elianor*, was borne at *Maine* in *Gascoigne*, as his father and mother returned into *England*, from *Ierusalem*, but died at the age of twelue yeares, 1285.

EDward, the fourth sonne of king *Edward* and queene *Elianor*, was borne at *Caernarvon* in north *Wales*, April the five and twentieth, in the thirteenth yeare of his fathers raigne 1284. and after the death of *Lewelin ap Griffith* in regard of the place of his Nativity, was by his fathers creation with consent of the *Welsh*, made Prince of *Wales*, the first of the Sonnes and heires apparent of the Kings of *England* that bare that title, which afterwards became ordinary to the most of the rest, he was Earle of Ponthieu and Chester, and succeeded his father in the Kingdome of *England* and *Wales*.

ELenor, the eldest daughter of King *Edward*, and Queene *Elenor* was borne at Windsor, in the 50 yeare of King *Henry* her Grandfather, she was married by *Proxye* to *Alphonse* King of *Arragon*, who dyed before the solemnization of marriage, after to *Henry* Earle of Barry in France, 1293. She had issue by him *Edward* Earle of Barry, from whom the Dukes and Earles of that countrey are descended, she was his wife five yeares, and deseased, 1298.

Ioane

Ioane the second daughter of King *Edward*, and Queene *Elianor*, was borne in the first yeare of her Fathers raigne, 1272. At a City in Holy Land called Acon, but formerly Ptolomais, where her mother remained, during the warres her Father had with the Sirazins. she was at 18 yeares of age married to *Gilbert Clare*, called the red, Earle of Glouceſter and Hereford; by whom she had Iſſue Earle *Gilbert*, slaine in *Scotland* without Iſſue, *Elenor* first married to *Hugh Spencer* (in her right Earle of Glouceſter) & after to *William Zouch*, of Ricards Caſtle. *Margaret*, first married to *Peter Ganeſton* Earle of Cornewall, after to *Hugh Audley*, alſo Earle of Glouceſter, and *Elizabeth* Lady of *Clare* married first to *Iohn*, Sonne and heire to *Richard Burgh*, Earle of Vlſter in Ireland, and Mother of *William Burge* Earle of Vlſter, and Grandmother of *Elizabeth Dutcheſſe* of *Clarence*: Secondly, to *Theobald* Lord *Verdon*, and laſtly, to Sir *Roger Damary*. This *Ioane* ſurvived her husband, & was remarried to Sir *Ralph Monthermore* a Baron, Father to *Margaret*, mother to *Thomas Montacute* Earle of Salisbury, of whom the now Viſcount *Montacute* is deſcended, ſhe lived 38 yeares, & deceaſed in the first yeare of her brother King *Edwards* raigne, and was buried at the Fryer Auſtines in Clare.

Margaret the third daughter of king *Edward* and queene *Elianor*, was borne at the caſtle of *Windſor*, in the third yeare of her fathers raigne, 1275. When ſhee was fifteene yeares of age, ſhee was married at *Weſtminſter*, Iuly the ninth, in the eighteenth yeare of her fathers raigne, 1290. to *Iohn* the ſecond, duke of *Brabant*, and had iſſue by him *Iohn* the third, duke of *Brabant* father of *Margaret*, wife to *Lewis* of *Mechlin*, Earle of *Flanders*, and mother of the Lady *Margaret*, the heire of *Brabant* and *Flanders*, who was marryed to *Philip* duke of *Burgundy*.

Berenger the fourth, and *Alice* the fifth daughter of king *Edward* and queen *Elianor*, dyed in their childehood.

Marie the ſixth daughter of king *Edward* and queene *Elianor*, was borne at *Windſor* the two and twentieth of Aprill in the eight yeare of her Fathers raigne, 1279. and at ten yeares of age, 1289. ſhee was made a Nunne in the Monaſtery of *Ambresbery* in *Wiltſhire*.

Elizabeth, the ſeaventh daughter of king *Edward* and queene *Elianor*, was borne at the Caſtle of *Ruthland* in *Flintſhire*, in the thirteenth yeere of her Fathers raigne, 1284. When ſhe was fourteene yeares of age, ſhe was marryed at *London* to *Iohn* the firſt of that name, Earle of *Holland*, *Zealand*, and Lord of *Freezeland*, who dyed within two yeares after without iſſue, & ſhe was remarryed to *Humfrey Bohun*, Earle of *Hertford* and *Eſſex*, Lord of *Brecknocke*, and high Conſtable of *England*, and grandfather of Earle *Humfrey* the tenth earle of that name, and laſt maile of that houſe, ſhe had alſo by him two daughters, *Elianor*, marryed to *Iames Butler*, earle of *Ormond* in *Ireland*: And *Margarat* to *Hugh Courtney*, the firſt earle of *Devonſhire*. She was this earles wife foureteene yeares, lived thirty three, deceaſed in the ninth yeare of the raigne of king *Edward* her brother, 1316. and was buried in the Church of Saint *Iames*, at the Abby of *Saffron-Waldon* in *Eſſex*.

Beatrice the eighth and *Blanch* the ninth daughter of king *Edward* and queene *Eleanor*, dyed in their childehood.

THomas the fifth ſonne of king *Edward*, and the firſt by queen *Margaret* his ſecond wife, was borne at a little village in *Yorkeſhire* called *Brotherton*, Iune the firſt, in the nineteenth yeare of his fathers raign, 1300. he was created Earle of *Norfolke* & Earle *Marſhal* of *England*, which Earledomes, the laſt Earle, *Roger Bigod*, having no iſſue, left to the diſpoſition of the king: hee had two wives, the firſt was *Alice* daughter to Sir *Roger Hayles* of *Harwich* in *Suffolke*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Edward* who marryed *Beatrice* daughter to *Roger Mortimer* the firſt Earle of *March*, but he dyed before his father without iſſue: *Margaret* twice marryed, firſt to the Lord *Segrave*, by whom ſhe had iſſue *Elizabeth* dutcheſſe of *Norfolke*, wife to *Iohn* Lord *Mowbray*, from whom the *Mowbrayes* & *Howards* are deſcended: ſecondly to Sir *Walter Manny* a knight of *Cambray* and by him had iſſue, *Anne* wife to *Iohn Hoſtings* the elder, Earle of *Penbroke*, and mother of Earle *Iohn* the younger that dyed without iſſue: his youngeſt daughter *Alice* was marryed to Sir *Edward Mountacute*, and had by him three daughters, *Elizabeth* and *Ioane* married to *Walter* and *William* two of the *Vffords*, and *Maud* that dyed unmarryed. The ſecond wife of this Earle *Thomas* was *Mary* the daughter of *William* Lord *Ros*, and widow of Sir *Ralph Cobham*, who ſurviving without iſſue by him, was marryed the third time to *William* Lord *Breroſe* of *Brember*.

EDmund the ſixth ſonne of king *Edward* by queene *Margaret*, was borne at *Woodſtocke* in *Oxfordſhire*, Auguſt the fifth in the thirtieth yeare of his fathers raigne, 1301. hee was created Earle of *Kent*, and marryed *Margaret* daughter of *Iohn*, and ſiſter and ſole heire of *Thomas* Lord *Wakes* of *Lydel*, in the County of *Northampton*, by her he had iſſue two ſonnes and one daughter: *Edmund* his eldeſt ſoone was Earle of *Kent* after his Father, and dyed under age without wife or iſſue: *Iohn* the younger was Earle alſo after his brother, he marryed *Elizabeth* the daughter of the Duke of *Gulike* and dyed likewiſe without iſſue. His daughter was *Ioane*, who for her beauty was called the faire maide of *Kent*, firſt married to *William Mountacute* Earle of *Salisbury*, and from him divorced, and remarryed to Sir *Thomas Holland*, in her right, Earle of *Kent*, who had iſſue by her *Thomas* Duke of *Surrey*, and *Iohn* Earle of *Huntingdon*; and Laſtly, ſhee was wife to *Edward* of *Woodſtocke*, the blacke Prince of *Wales*, and by him mother to king *Richard* the ſecond. This Earle *Edmund* was beheaded at *Wincheſter* the nineteenth of March, in the fourth yeare of king *Edward* his Nephew.

ELianor the tenth daughter, and ſixteenth childe of king *Edward*, and laſt childe of queene *Margaret*, dyed in her childehood.

King

King Edward the ſecond.



Gules 3 Lyonspaſſiant gardant or

EDward the ſecond, eldeſt ſonne of king *Edward* the firſt, after the death of his Father was crowned king, and began his raigne the ſeaventh of Iuly being Fryday 1307. he raigned nineteene yeares, ſix moneths, and fifteene daies: and was depoſed Ianuary the twenty two being Saturday, 1326. and is buryed at *Gloceſter*.

His Wife.

ISabell daughter to *Philip* the faire king of *France*, (ſiſter to *Lodowick Hutin*, *Philip le Long*, and *Charles* the faire, all kings of *France*) was marryed to *Edward* the ſecond at twelve yeares of age, in our Ladies Church at *Bulloygne*, Ianuary twenty two, 1308. She was his wife twenty yeares, his widow thirty, and lived threeſcore and three yeares. She dyed at *Riſings* neere *London*, the twenty two of Auguſt 1357. and was buryed in the middeſt of the *Grey* Fryers quire in *London*, the twenty ſeaventh of September following.

His Iſſue.

EDward ſirnamed of *Windſor*, the eldeſt ſonne of king *Edward* and queene *Iſabell*, was borne at the Caſtle of *Windſor*, the thirteenth of October, 1312. and the ſixth of his fathers raigne, hee was created prince of *Wales*, and Duke of *Aquitaine*, in a Parliament holden at *Yorke* 1322. and in the troubles of the realme, and abſence of his Father, in an aſſembly of Lords met at *Hereford*, and in the preſence of the queene was made Lord *Warden* of *England*, by

a common decree: unto whom all the Lords ſwore their fealty, in receiving the oath of allegiance, to bee faithfull and loyall unto him, as to the Lord Warden of the Realme, and ſhortly after, the father depoſed, hee was crowned king of *England*, by the name of *Edward* the third.

Iohn (ſurnamed of *Eltham*) his ſecond ſonne, was borne at *Eltham* in *Kent*, the fifteenth of Auguſt 1315. and at twelve yeares of age, was created Earle of *Cornewall* in a parliament, 1327. and the third yeare of king *Edward* his brother, he dyed in *Scotland* in the flower of his youth unmarryed, 1334.

Ioane, the eldeſt daughter, was borne in the Tower of *London*, ſhe was marryed at *Barwicke* being a childe, the eighteenth of Iuly, in the ſecond yeare of her brothers raigne, 1327. to *David* prince of *Scotland*, ſonne and heire of *Robert Bruce*, whom he ſucceeded within one yeare after in the kingdome, at ſeven yeares, of age, and was the ſecond king of the name of *David*; ſhee was his wife eight and twenty yeares, and comming into *England* to viſit her brother and friends; dyed at *London* without iſſue, and was buryed at the Gray Fryers, 1357.

Elenor the ſecond and youngeſt daughter, was the ſecond wife of *Reynold* the ſecond, earle of *Gelder*, married unto him with a portion of fifteene thouſand pounds, 1332. being the ſixth yeare of the raigne of king *Edward* her brother, who being the Vicar generall of the Empire, to the Emperour, *Lewis* of *Bavar*, was by him created, firſt duke of *Gelder*: ſhe had iſſue by him *Reynold Edward* and both dukes ſucceſſively after their father, without iſſue; the latter of them leaving his dutchy and his wife to his nephew *William* duke of *Gulike*, his halfe ſiſters ſonne.

King

King Edward the third.



quarterly *France* and *England*, the first quarter azure semy flower deluces or, the second gules 3 Lyons passant gardant or, the third as the second the last as the first.

EDward the third, eldest sonne of king *Edward* the second, in the life time of his Father was created king of *England*, and began his raigne the five and twentieth of Ianuary being Saturday, 1326. He raigned fifty yeares, one moneths and seaven and twenty dayes, dyed the foure and twentieth day of Iune being Sunday, 1377. and lyeth buryed at *Westminster*.

His Wife.

PHilip, wife of king *Edward*, was daughter of *William* Earle of *Henault* and *Holland*, and sister to Earle *William* the last of that house, & of *Margaret* the Empresse, that succeeded him; her mother was * *Ioand*, sister of *Philip* of *Valoys*, king of *France*, daughter of *Charles* Earle of *Valoys*, who was sonne to king *Philip* the hardy. She was married unto him at *Yorke*, Ianuary the foure and twentieth, crowned at *Westminster*, the first Sunday of *Lent* following, 1327. She was a Lady of great vertue, and a constant true hearted lover of our nation, was his wife two and fortie yeares, dyed the fifteenth of August, 1369. in the three and fortieth yeare of her husbands raigne, and was buryed at *Westminster*.

Milles saith *Mary* page 167.

His

His Iſſue.

EDward, their eldeſt ſonne and firſt childe, was borne at *Woodſtocke*, Iuly the fifteenth, in the third yeare of his fathers raigne, 1329. was created prince of *Wales*, duke of *Aquitaine* and *Cornewall*, and Earle of *Cheſter*; hee was alſo Earle of *Kent* in the right of his wife *Ioan* (the moſt admired Lady of that age) daughter of *Edmund* Earle of *Kent*, brother, by the fathers ſide, to king *Edward* the ſecond. She had beene twice married before, firſt to the valiant Earle of *Salisbury*, from whom ſhe was divorced, next to the Lord *Thomas Holland*, after whoſe deceaſe, this Prince paſſionately loving her, did marry her: by her hee had iſſue two ſonnes, *Edward* the eldeſt, borne at *Angoleſme*, who dyed at the age of ſeaven yeares, and *Richard* borne at *Burdeaux*, who, after his father was Prince of *Wales*, and after his grandfather king of *England*.

This Prince had alſo naturall iſſue Sir *Iohn Sounder* and Sir *Roger Clarendon* knights; the latter being attainted in the raigne of king *Henry* the fourth, is thought to be the Anceſtour of the houſe of *Smiths* in *Eſſex*. He dyed at *Canterbury* on Trinity Sunday, the eighth of Iune, of his age the fourth, of his fathers raigne the nine and fortieth, and was buried at Chriſts Church in *Canterbury*, 1376.

WIlliam their ſecond ſonne, was borne the ninth of his fathers raigne, and dyed a childe, he was ſurnamed of *Hatfield*, the place of his birth, 1335.

LIonell, their third ſonne and fifth childe, was borne in the City of *Antwerpe* the nine and twentieth of November, the twelfth of his fathers raigne, 1338. He marryed firſt *Elizabeth*, daughter and heire of *William Burgh* Earle of *Vlſter* in *Ireland*, in whoſe right he was firſt created Earle of *Vlſter*, and becauſe he had with her the honour of *Clare* in the countie of *Towmond*, as parcell of the inheritance of her grandmother *Elizabeth* (ſiſter and co-heire of the laſt Earle *Gilbert Clare*) hee was in a parliament 1362. created Duke of *Clarence*, as it were of the Country about the towne, caſtle and honour of *Clare*: from which Dutchy the name of *Clarentieux*, (being the title of the king of Armes for the South parts of *England*) is derived. This Duke had iſſue by her one only daughter, named *Philip*, who was marryed to *Edmund Mortimer* Earle of *March*, mother of Earle *Roger*, father of *Anne*, marryed to *Richard* Earle of *Cambridge*, and ſhe was mother of *Richard* Duke of *Yorke*, Father of king *Edward* the Fourth: his ſecond wife was *Violanta* of *Lumbardy*, daughter of *Galiatio* the ſecond Duke thereof, by whom hee had no iſſue.

IOhn, the fourth ſonne was borne at *Gaunt*, the chiefeſt towne of *Flaunders*, 1340. and the fourteenth yeare of his fathers raigne. In his childehood hee was created Earle of *Richmond*, which title was afterwards recalled, and beſtowed upon *Iohn* Duke of *Brittanie*, who marryed his ſiſter, to whoſe Dutchy it had formerly belonged. He had three wives; the firſt *Blanch*, daughter and Coheire, and in the end, the ſole heire of *Henry*, Duke of *Lancaſter* (ſonne of *Edmund* ſurnamed *Crooch-backe*) in whoſe right he was at the firſt Earle, and then Duke of *Lancaſter*, & with that dutchy alſo Earle of *Leiceſter*, *Derby* and *Lincolne*, and high Steward of *England*. He had iſſue by her, *Henry* of *Bullingbrooke*, Earle of *Darby*, after Duke of *Hereford*, & laſtly king of *England*, named *Henry* the fourth, who firſt placed the crowne in the houſe of *Lancaſter*; *Philip*, wife

of

of *Iohn* the first, king of *Portugall*; and *Elizabeth*, marryed first to *Iohn Holland*, Earle of *Huntingdon* (brother of *Thomas* Duke of *Surrey*) and after him, to sir *Iohn Cornewall* Baron of *Fanhope*. His second wife was *Constance*, the eldest daughter of *Peter* king of *Castile* and *Leon*, in whose right (for a time) hee intituled himselfe king of both these Realmes; by her, he had issue one onely daughter, named *Katherine*, marryed to *Henry* the third, sonne of king *Iohn*, in possession before, and in her right after king of both these Realmes. His third wife was *Katherine*, the widdow of sir *Hugh Swinford*, a knight of *Lincolneshire*, eldest daughter and co-heire of *Payn Roet* a *Gascoigne*, called *Guien* king of Armes for that country, his younger daughter being marryed to sir *Geoffrey Chaucer*, our Laureat Poet. Duke *Iohn* marryed this *Katherine* at *Lincolne* and had issue by her (borne before matrymony, and made legitimate by a parliament holden in the twentieth yeare of King *Richard* the second) *Iohn* Earle of *Somerset*, *Thomas* Duke of *Exceter*, *Henry* Bishop of *Winchester* and Cardinall; and one daughter named *Ioane*, who was first marryed to *Robert Ferrers* (Baron of *Wemme* and *Oveley* in the Counties of *Salop* and *Warwicke*) and secondly, to *Ralph Nevill*, the first Earle of *Westmerland*, from whom the *Nevills* Earles of *Westmerland* were descended. *Iohn* Earle of *Somerset*, was created Marquesse *Dorset*; and had issue *Iohn*, Duke of *Somerset*; who had issue one daughter *Margaret*, marryed to *Edmund Tuthor* or *Theodore*, Earle of *Richmond*, halfe brother by the mothers side to king *Henry* the sixth, and shee had issue by him, *Henry* Earle of *Richmond*; who was after wards king of *England*, and stiled, by name of *Henry* the seaventh, father to *Henry* the eighth. This Marquesse *Iohn* had also issue one daughter, *Ioan*, who was marryed to *Iames* the first, king of *Scots*, from whence the kings of *Scotland* afterwards are descended; all the children of this *Katherine*, were surnamed *Beaufort*, of a Castle which the duke had in *France*, where they were all borne, who in regard thereof, bare the Porculleys of a Castle, for the Cognizance of their family: this duke dyed at *Ely* house in *Holborne*, when he was sixty three yeares of age, 1399. and lyeth honourably intombed in the Quire of Saint *Paul*.

EDmund the fifth sonne of king *Edward* the third, surnamed *Langley*, was created Earle of *Cambridge*, 1362. in the same parliament, wherein *Lyonell* was created duke of *Clarence*. Hee was afterwards made duke of *Torke*, 1386. and married *Isabell* daughter and co-heire to *Peter* king of *Castile* and *Leon*. His sonne *Richard Plantagenet*, Earle of *Cambridge*, took to wife *Anne Mortimer*, heire of the aforesaid *Leonell*, duke of *Clarence*, who had issue *Richard* duke of *Torke*, father to *Edward* the fourth, king of *England*.

WIlliam, another of their sonnes, surnamed of *Windsor* where he was born, dyed young, and lyeth buryed at *Westminster*.

THomas the youngest sonne of king *Edward* and queene *Philip*, surnamed of *Woodstocke* (where he was borne) was first Earle of *Buckingham*, created by his nephew king *Richard* the second of his coronation day, 1377. by whom, after also, hee was made Duke of *Glocester*, 1385. the Earledomes of *Essex* and *Northampton*, and Constable ship of *England*, fell to him by right of his wife *Elianor*, the onely daughter and heire of *Humphrey de Bohun*, Earle of *Hereford* and *Essex*. He was a man of wisdome, valour and vigilancy, for the behoofe of the king his nephew and state, but those noble vertues (distempered with

with too much wilfulneſſe, and froward obſtinacy) bred him, firſt envy, and after ruine. For the king ſurmiſing him to bee a too ſevere obſerver of his doings, conſulted with *Thomas Mowbray* Duke of *Norfolke*, how to make him away; whom *Mowbray* unawares ſurpriſing, conveighed ſecretly to *Callice*, where he was ſtrangled, 1397. the twentieth yeare of the raigne of king *Richard* the ſecond; himſelfe in his life, had provided a goodly tombe, at *Plaſie* in *Eſſex* (his owne towne and uſuall ſeate of the great Conſtables of *England*) where he founded a Colledg, whether his body was brought and laid withall funerall poinpe, but afterwards it was tranſlated to *Weſtminſter*, where he lyeth buried with *Elianor* his wife, who died 1399. Their iſſue, was *Humphrey*, Earle of *Buckingham*, who dyed at *Cheſter* of the peſtilence, 1400. *Anne* (married firſt to *Edmund* Earle of *Stafford*, by whom ſhe had *Humfrey*, Duke of *Buckingham*. Secondly to *William Bourchier*, Earle of *Ewe*, by whom ſhe had *Henry* Earle of *Eſſex* (in right of his mother) *Ioan* married to *Gilbert*, Lord *Talbot*, and had iſſue by him a daughter, who dyed young; *Philip* and *Iſabell* both dyed iſſueleſſe.

Isabell, the eldeſt daughter and ſecond childe of king *Edward* and queene *Philip*, was married at *Windſor*, to *Ingelram* of *Guiſneſſe*, Lord of *Coucy*, Earle of *Soyſons*, and after Archduke of *Auſtria*, whom king *Edward* (his father in Law) alſo created Earle of *Bedford*, 1365. by whom ſhee was mother to two daughters, *Marie*, (married to *Henry* of *Barre*, to whom ſhe bare *Robert de Barre*, and *Ioan* the wife of *Lewis* of *Luxenburg*, Earle of Saint *Paul*) and *Philip*, the wife to *Robert de Vere*, Earle of *Oxford*, Marqueſſe of *Dublin*, and Duke of *Ireland*; this *Robert* in the height of his fortunes forſooke his noble Lady, and marryed one *Lancerona* a joyners daughter (by report) which came with king *Richard* the ſeconds wife out of *Bohemia*, and being (for his pride, and abuſing the kings eare, to the hurt of the ſtate) driven out of the Land by the Nobles, he dyed at *Lovain*, in great vexation of minde, and extreame penury. 1392.

Ioan, their ſecond daughter and third childe, was borne the ninth of her fathers raigne, 1335. being fourteene yeares of age, ſhe was deſired in marriage by a ſolemne Embaſſage from *Alphonſe* the eleaventh king of *Caſtile* and *Leon*, ſonne of *Ferdinando* the fourth, was eſpouſed by *Proxie*, entituled queen of *Spaine*, and conveighed, into that country, where ſhee preſently dyed of a great plague that then raigned; ſo that the King comming to meet her, to ſolemnize the eſpouſals, with great griefe, accompanied her to the Church only at her funerall, the two and twentieth of her fathers raigne, 1348.

Blanch their third daughter, dyed young, and lyeth buryed at *Weſtminſter*.

Marie, the fourth daughter, was married to *John Mountford*, Duke of *Brittaine*.

Margaret their youngeſt daughter, borne in *Callis*, was the firſt wife of *Iohn de Haſtings*, Earle of *Penbrooke*, but ſhe dyed without iſſue.

King

King Richard the ſecond.



quarterly *France* and *England*.

Richard of *Burdeaux* (ſo called of the place of his birth) ſonne of *Edward* the blacke Prince (after the death of king *Edward* the third, his grandfather) was crowned king of *Eng.* and began his raigne the 21 of Iune being Sunday, 1377. He reigned 22 yeares, 2 moneths, and 7 dayes, and was depoſed the 29 of *September* being Munday, 1399. and lyeth buryed at *Weſtminſter*.

His Wives.

THe firſt wife of king *Richard*, was *Anne*, daughter to the Emperour, *Charles* the fourth, ſiſter to *Wencelaus* Emperour, and king of *Bohemia*. Shee was crowned Queene, the 22 of Ianuary 1382. having beene tenne yeares his wife: ſhe dyed without iſſue, at *Sheene*, 1392. and lyeth buryed at *Weſtminſter*. His ſecond wife was *Iſabell*, daughter to *Charles* the ſixth, king of *France*: was a virgin about 7 yeares of age, when ſhe was affianced to king *Richard*, 1396. but he never had any nuptial fruition of her body, by reaſon of her tender yeares, before his traiterous Lords to compaſſe there diſloyall purpoſes, and gratifie an uſurpers ambition, had dethroned him, who ſo dyed without iſſue.

King Henry the fourth.

quarterly *France* and *England*.



HEnry (ſirnamed of *Bulkingbrooke* Caſtle in *Lincolnſhire*, where he was borne) eldeſt ſonne of *Iohn* of *Gaunt*, duke of *Lancaſter*, third ſonne of king *Henry* the third: He was by king *Richard* the ſecond, created Duke of *Hereford*, but upon ſome words that paſſed betwixt the duke of *Norfolke* and him, he was baniſhed the land, and ſo remained, till that king *Richard* being in *Ireland*, to ſuppreſſe the Rebels there, hee returned into *England*, and by the conſent of the ſtates, king *Richard* was depoſed: and he crowned by the name of king *Henry* the fourth, and began his raigne the 29 of *September* being munday, 1399. he raigned 13 yeares, 5 moneths, and 21 dayes, and dyed the 20 th. of March, being Sunday, 1412. and lyeth buryed at *Canterbury*.

His Wives.

HIS firſt wife was *Mary*, the ſecond daughter and coheire, to *Humfrey de Bohun*, Earle of *Hereford* and *Eſſex*, and high Conſtable of *England*, &c. ſhe dyed 1394. before hee came to the crowne: but what children hee had, came from her, and were begotten of her. His ſecond wife was *Ioane*, daughter to *Charles* the firſt, king of *Navarre*: ſhee being the widow of *Iohn de Mountfort*, ſirnamed *Streani* Duke of *Britaine*, and dyed (without any children by king *Henry*) at *Havering* in the bower, in the County of *Eſſex*, the tenth day of *July*, 1437. and was buryed at *Canterbury*.

His Iſſue.

HEnry his eldeſt ſonne, Prince of *Wales*, Duke of *Cornewall* and Earle of *Cheſter*, was borne at *Monmouth* in *Wales*, and was after king of *England*, by the name of king *Henry* the fifth.

THomas their ſecond ſonne, was duke of *Clarence*, Preſident of the counſell to king *Henry* the fourth, and ſteward of *England*. Hee marryed *Margaret*, daughter of *Thomas Holland*, Earle of *Kent*, the widow of *Iohn Beaufort*, Earle of *Somerſet*. He was ſlaine at *Beaufort* in *Anion*, without iſſue.

IOhn their third ſonne, was duke of *Bedford*, and in the time of *Henry* the ſixth, was alſo regent of *France*, Duke of *Anion* and *Alanſon*, Earle of *Cenomania*, *Haiorcourt*, *Kendall* and *Dreux*, Viſcount *Beaumont*. He marryed firſt with *Anne*, daughter to *Iohn* Duke of *Burgundy*. Secondly with *Iacoba*, daughter to *Peter de Luxenburg* Earle of Saint *Paul*, and dyed without iſſue.

HUmfrey their fourth ſonne, was by his brother king *Henry* the fifth, created duke of *Gloceſter*, was protector of the kingdome, in the minority of *Henry* the ſixth, for 25 yeares together, in whoſe charter hee ſtiled himſelfe thus. *Humfrey* by the Grace of God, ſon, brother, and unkle to kings; Duke of *Gloceſter*, Earle of *Henault*, *Holland*, *Zealand* and *Penbroke*, Lord of *Frieſland*, great chamberlaine to the king, and of the kingdome; protector, defendor, of the realme and of the church of *England*; He was a man who nobly deſerved of the common wealth, of great Learning, and a magnificent patron and benefactor of the Univerſity of *Oxford*, where he had beene educated, and was generally called the good Duke. He marryed firſt *Iacoba*, heire to *William* duke of *Bavaria*, Earle of *Holland*, who (as after was knowne) had firſt beene lawfully trothplighted, to *Iohn* Duke of *Brabant*, and therefore was afterwards divorced from the ſaid *Humfrey*. His ſecond wife was *Eleanor*, daughter to *Reginald*, Baron *Cobham de Scarbrough*. Queene *Margaret* wife to king *Henry* the ſixth, repining at his great power, in ſwaying the king and ſtate, ſecretly wrought his ruine, he being murthered in his bed at *Bury*, dying without iſſue, 1446. his body was buryed at St. *Albons*, yet the vulgar error is, that he lies buried at Saint *Pauls*.

BLanch their daughter, married to *Lewis Barbatus*, Palatine of the *Rhine*, and Prince Elector of the *Germane* Empire.

PHilip another daughter, married to *Iohn*, king of *Denmarke* and *Norway*.

King Henry the fifth.



quarterly *France* and *England.*

KIng *Henry* the fifth, eldeſt ſonne of king *Henry* the fourth, after the death of his father, began his raigne, the 20 of March being Sunday, 1412. Hee raigned 9 yeares, 4 months, and 11 dayes, and dyed the 31 of Auguſt, being Munday, 1422. and lyeth buryed at *Weſtminſter*.

His Wife.

KAtherine, daughter of king *Charles* the ſixth of *France*, upon agreement of peace, was marryed to king *Henry*, at *Troys* in *Campagne*, Iune the third, 1420. and was crowned queene at Weſtminſter, the fourteenth of February following. She was his queene ſome two yeares, and three moneths, and ſurviving him, was marryed to *Owen Theodore*, or *Teuthor* of *Wales*, unto whom ſhe bare three ſonnes, *Edmund*, *Iaſper*, and *Owen*, and one daughter, who lived not long, *Owen* tooke the habit of Religion at Weſtminſter: the other two by king *Henry* the ſixth their halfe brother, were honorably preferred, *Edmund* was created Earle of *Richmond*, and marrying *Margaret*, the ſole heire of *Iohn Beaufort*, duke of *Somerſet*, was father by her unto *Henry* the ſeaventh, onely heire of *Lancaſter*. *Iaſper* the ſecond ſonne, was created the ſame yeare, Earle of *Pembroke*; who requited his brothers kindeneſſe, with continuall reſiſtance againſt the houſe of *Yorke*: and when the faction prevailed, hee was forced to fly into *Flaunders*, but yet againe wayning, hee was both reſtored, and to his great honour, created duke of *Bedford*; dying without either wife or iſſue legitimate. This Queene for devotion, or her owne ſafety, tooke into the Monaſtery of *Bermondſey*, in *Southwarke*, where dying

Ianuary

Ianuary the ſecond, 1426. She was buryed in our Ladies Chappell within St. *Peters* Church at *Weſtminſter*, whoſe corpes was taken up in the raigne of *Henry* the ſeaventh, her grandchilde, and her coffin placed by king *Henry* her husbands tombe, where it hath ever ſince ſo remained, and never reburyed, it ſtandeth the cover being looſe, to be ſeene and handled by any that will. And that by her owne appointment, ſaith report (which doth in this as in moſt things ſpeake untruth) in regard of her diſobedience to king *Henry*, for being delivered of her ſonne at the place he forbad.

His ſonne.

HEnry the onely childe of a royall couple, borne at *Windſor*, and not nine moneths old, at his fathers death, ſucceeded in his dominions, though not holding his empire with the like glory: crowned he was, with the crownes of two kingdomes, but unable by much, to rule the ſcepter of one; that of *France* was loſt, by the factions of his Nobles, before it was well wonne. And *Englands* crowne twice plucked from his head before his death.

King Henry the ſixth.



quarterly *France* and *England*.

KIng *Henry* the ſixth, eldeſt ſonne of king *Henry* the fifth, after the death of his father, began his raigne, the 31 of Auguſt being munday, 1422. Hee raigned 38 yeares, 6 months, 4 dayes, and was depoſed the fourth of March, 1460. and lyeth buryed at *Windſor*.

His Wife.

MArgaret, the wife of king *Henry*, was daughter to *Reynat*, king of *Ieruſalem*, *Sicilie*, and *Aragon*, duke of *Andegavia*, *Loraine*, *Barr*, and *Calabria*; Earle of *Province*, *Cenomania*, and *Guize*; She by *Proxie*, was eſpouſed to king *Henry*, at the City of *Towers*, in *Touraigne*: *William de la pole*, being procurator to the king. Shee with great pompe, was conveyed to *Southampton*, thence to the abby of *Titchfield*; where ſhee was married, the 22 of Aprill, 1445. And crowned at *Weſtminſter*, the 30 of May following, ſhe was very beautifull and of great wit, and deep policy, but of a Stomacke farre above her Sexe; ſhe was his wife 26 yeares, and 29 dayes, and after her husbands depulſion from his regall throne, her forces being vanquiſhed, at the battaile of *Tewxbury*, in a poore religious houſe, where ſhe had fled for the ſafety of her life, ſhee was taken priſoner, and ſo carryed captive to *London*, where ſhee remained in durance, till duke *Reynat* her father, purchaſed her delivery with a great ſumme of mony, unto whom ſhe returned, and laſtly, dyed in her native Countrey.

His Iſſue.

EDward the onely childe of king *Henry* and queene *Margaret* his wife, was borne at Weſtminſter, the 13 of October 1453. and the one and twentieth of his fathers raigne, and the next yeare following, upon the 15 of March, by authority of parliament, was created Prince of *Wales*, and Earle of *Cheſter*, for the title of Duke of *Cornewall*, (as it is noted upon record) is reputed to be the the kings eldeſt ſonnes, from the very day of his Nativity, and by a certaine act is there preſumed, to be of a perfect age, ſo as that day, hee may ſue for his livery of the ſaid dukedome; Hee proved a prince of great hope, and forwardneſſe, being skilfull in martiall affaires, knowledge, matters of governement, and lawes of the realme; Hee marryed *Anne* the ſecond daughter of *Richard Nevill* (commonly called the make-king) Earle of *Warwicke*, whoſe other daughter, was marryed to *George*, Duke of *Clarence*. This Prince, when the day was loſt at *Tewxbury*, ſought to eſcape thence by flight, but being taken, was brought into the preſence of king *Edward*, whoſe anſwers were ſo reſolute, that they inraged the conquerour ſo much, as he daſhed him (an unprincely part) on the mouth with his gauntlet, and *Richard Crookebacke*, ranne him into the heart with his dagger, his body was buried without ſolemnity, amongſt the meaneſt perſons ſlaine, in the monaſtery of Blacke fryers in *Tewxsbury*, 1471.

King

King Edward the fourth.



quarterly *France* and *England*, the first quarter azure three flower deluces or, the second gules 3 Lyons passant gardant or, the third as the second the last as the first.

EDward, Earle of *March*, (eldest sonne of *Richard* duke of *Yorke*, sonne to *Richard* Earle of *Cambridge*, by his wife *Anne*, sole heire of *Roger Mortimer*, Earle of *March*, which *Roger*, was eldest son of *Edmund Mortimer* Earle of *March*, by his wife *Philip*, sole daughter and heire of *Leonell*, duke of *Clarence*, second sonne of king *Edward* the third) began his raigne March the fourth 1460. He raigned 22 yeares, 1 moneth, and 5 dayes, and dyed the ninth of April, 1483. and lyeth buryed at *Windsor*.

His Wife.

ELizabeth, the daughter of *Richard Woodvill*, Earle *Rivers*, by his wife *Iaquelina*, dutches of *Bedford*, who was daughter of *Peter de Luxenburg*, Earle of Saint *Paul*, was first marryed to Sir *Iohn Grey*, slaine at Saint *Albons*, where hee was knighted the night before his death, by king *Henry* the sixth, unto whom she bare two sonnes, and one daughter, after whose death, shee was privately married to king *Edward* the fourth, the first day of *May*, at the manner of *Grafton*, in *Northamptonshire*, 1464. and in the next yeare following, on the 26 of May, was crowned Queene at *Westminster*. She was his wife 18 yeares, 11 moneths, 9 dayes: no more fortunate in attaining to height of all wordly dignity, then unfortunate in the murther of her two sonnes, and losse of her owne liberty, for in the beginning of king *Edwards* raigne, she was forced to take

sanctuary

ſanctuary at *Weſtminſter*, wherein, her firſt ſonne *Edward* was borne, and at his death, did the like for feare of the protector, and laſtly, having all her lands ſeized upon, by king *Henry* the ſeaventh, lived in meane eſtate in the monaſtery of *Berdmonſey* in *Southwarke*, and was buryed by her husband at *Windſor*.

His Iſſue.

Edward the eldeſt ſonne of king *Edward* the fourth, by Queene *Elizabeth* his wife, was borne in ſanctuary at *Weſtminſter*, the fourth of November, 1471. being the tenth of his fathers raigne, who being at that time expulſed the realme by the powerfull Earle of *Warwicke*; but fortune changed, the father was reſtored, the ſonne the firſt of *July* 1479. was created Prince of *Wales*, Duke of *Cornewall* and Earle of *Chester*, and had not the ambitious hand of his uncle, beene defiled in his innocent bloud, hee might have worne the diadem many yeares, whereas bore the the title of king not many daies.

Richard the ſecond ſonne of king *Edward*, was borne at *Shrewsbury*, and in his infancy was created Duke of *Yorke*, hee was affianced to *Anne*, daughter and heire of *John Mowbray* Duke of *Norfolke*, Earle marſhall, *Warrin* and *Nottingham*, but injoying neither title, wife nor life long, was with his brother murthered in the Tower of *London*, and in the priſon of that Tower, which upon that moſt ſinnefull deed is ever ſince called the bloudy Tower, where their bodies were buried is ſtill unknowne.

George their third ſonne, was borne at *Shrewsbury*, and being a childe, was created Duke of *Bedford*, but lived not long, he lies buryed at *Windſor*.

Elizabeth, the firſt daughter of king *Edward*, by *Elizabeth* his wife, was born at *Weſtminſter* the eleventh of February 1466. She was promiſed in marriage to *Charles*, Daulphin of *France*, wooed and courted by her uncle *Crookeback*, when he had murthered her brothers, and uſurped the crowne: but better deſtiny attended her: ſhe was reſerved, to joyne the union and marriage with the onely heire of *Lancaſter*, which was *Henry* of *Richmond*, afterwards king of *England*, from whom is branched the royall ſtem, that ſpreadeth it ſelfe in our north-weſt world, even *Charles* our king, and great *Britaines* Monarch.

Cicile the ſecond daughter of king *Edward*, was married to *Iohn* viſcount *Wels*, whom ſhe outlived, and was remarried againe, but by neither husband had not any iſſue, and therefore leſſe noted, her body lyeth buryed at *Quarenna* in the Iſle of *Wight*.

Anne the third daughter was marryed to *Thomas* Duke of *Norfolke*, and had by him two ſonnes, who both dyed without iſſue, and ſhe lyeth buryed at *Framingham* in *Northfolke*.

Bridget the fourth daughter became a Nun in the Nunnery of *Dartford* in *Kent*.

Mary

MAry the fifth daughter, was promiſed in marriage with the king of *Denmarke*, but dyed before it could bee ſolemnized, in the Tower of *Greenewich* 1482. and lyeth buryed at *Windſor*.

MArgaret the ſixth daughter dyed an infant.

MAtherine the ſeventh daughter, was marryed to *William Courtney*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, and Lord of *Ochampton*.

The Concubines of King Edward.

ELizabeth *Lucy* is certainely knowne to be his Concubine, and had a childe by him, but who that childe was is hid in obſcurity, three other Concubines this king had, whereof *Shores* wife was not the leaſt, of whoſe life a man may reade at large in the Chronicles.

The naturall iſſue of king Edward the fourth.

ARthur ſirnamed *Plantaginet*, the naturall ſonne of king *Edward* the fourth whoſe mother as is ſuppoſed, was the Lady *Elizabeth Lucy*, was created Viſcount *Liſle*, 1533. which title was conferred to him in right of his wife, Lady *Eliza.* ſiſter and heire to *Iohn Grey* Viſcount *Liſle*, and the late wife and then widow of *Edmund Dudley*, ſhe had iſſue by this Viſcount, three daughters, all of them were marryed. This *Arthur* was made lieutenant of *Callis*, which towne ſome of his ſervants intended to betray unto the French, for which their fact, he was ſent to the Tower, but the truth appearing after much ſearch, the king ſent him a rich Ring from off his finger, with ſuch comfortable words, that at the hearing thereof, he was ſo overjoyed, that the ſame night he dyed.

ELizabeth the naturall daughter of king *Edward* the fourth, was marryed to Sir *Thomas Lumley* knight, the ſonne of *George* Lord *Lumley*, who dyed before his father. She bare to the ſaid Sir *Thomas*; *Richard*, afterwards Lord *Lumley*, from whom the late Lord *Lumley* did deſcend.

King

King Edward the fifth.



quarterly *France* and *England*.

EDward eldeſt ſonne of king *Edward* the fourth, began his raigne the ninth of Aprill, 1483. He raigned one moneth and twelue dayes, and was murthered in the Tower of London, 1483. by the tyranny of his uncle *Richard*, Duke of *Gloceſter*.

King

King Richard the third.



quarterly *France* and *England*.

Richard Duke of *Gloceſter*, youngeſt ſonne of *Richard*, Duke of *Yorke*, and brother to king *Edward* the fourth; after the death of his brother, he cauſed to be murthered, king *Edward* the fifth, and his younger Brother *Richard*, duke of *Yorke*: by which meanes hee attained to the crowne of *England*, and was knowne by the name of king *Richard* the third. Hee began his raigne the 22 of *Iune* 1483. and raigned 2 yeares, 1 moneth, and was ſlaine at *Boſworth* field, Auguſt 29. being Munday, 1485. and lyeth buried at *Leiceſter*.

His Wife.

ANNe the ſecond daughter and coheire to *Richard Nevill*, the ſtout Earle of *Warwicke* and *Salisbury*, and was firſt marryed to *Edward*, Prince of *Wa l*, ſonne to king *Henry* the ſixth, and after his death, was remarried to this *Richard*, Duke of *Gloceſter*, 1472. after by uſurpation king of *England*, with whom in great ſtate and ſolemnity, ſhe was crowned Queene the ſixth of Iuly, 1483. She was his wife till the laſt of his raigne, and then leaving her husband to chooſe another Queene, was buryed at *Weſtminſter*.

His Iſſue.

EDward the ſonne of king *Richard*, was borne at the Caſtle of *Middleham*, neere *Richmond*, in the County of *Yorke*, 1473. and being under foure yeares of age, was created Earle of *Salisbury*, by his uncle king *Edward* the 4th. but his father, king *Richard*, in the firſt yeare of his uſurpation, created him

Prince

Prince of *Wales*, the 24 of Auguſt 1483. Hee being about tenne yeares of age: unto whom the crowne was entailed by parliament, but this Prince dying before his father, and much upon the time of his mothers deceaſe, ſaw not the revenge which followed the Tyrants raigne, whoſe bad life no doubt, hath made doubtfull the place of this princes buriall, and other princely offices done to him in his life and at his death.

King Henry the ſeventh.



quarterly *France* and *England*.

Henry Earle of *Richmond*, (ſonne to *Edmund* Earle of *Richmond*, by his wife *Margaret*, ſole daughter of *Iohn*, duke of *Somerſet*, which *Iohn*, was ſonne of *Iohn* Earle of *Somerſet*, ſonne of *Iohn* of *Gaunt*, duke of *Lancaſter*, by his third Wife *Katherine Swinford*) this Earle *Henry*, in the time of king *Edward* the fourth, and king *Richard* the third, was in little *Britaine*, where being ſolicited by divers of his friends, came into *England*, landed at *Milford* Haven, ſlew king *Richard* the third at *Boſworth* field neare *Leiceſter*, was himſelfe crowned king, and began his raigne the 22 of Auguſt being Munday, 1485. He raigned 23 yeares 7 moneths, and dyed the 22 of April being Sunday, 1509. and lyeth buryed at *minſter*.

His Wife.

Elizabeth, the firſt childe and eldeſt daughter legitimate, of king *Edward* the fourth, was at the age of 19 yeares, the 18 of Ianuary 1485. marryed to *Henry* the ſeaventh, king of *England*, whereby was united the long contended

ded quarrell of the houſes of *Yorke* and *Lancaſter*: ſhee was crowned at *Weſtminſter* the 25 of November, 1487. in the third yeare of her husbands raigne: ſhe was his wife 18 yeares, and 24 dayes, and dyed in childebed, the eleventh of February, even the day of her owne nativity, 1503. and lyeth buryed at *Weſtminſter*.

Their Iſſue.

ARthur the eldeſt ſonne of king *Henry* the ſeventh and queene *Elizabeth* his wife, was borne at *Wincheſter* the 20 day of Sept. 1486. the ſecond of his fathers raigne, in whoſe firſt yeare, he was created Prince of *Wales*, Duke of *Cornewall*, and Earle of *Cheſter*, and at the age of 15 yeares, 1 moneth, 25 dayes, the 14 of Novemb. 1501. he eſpouſed the Lady *Katherine*, daughter to *Ferdinando* king of *Spaine*, ſhe being then about 18 yeares of age, in the Cathedrall Church of Saint *Paul* in *London*, and preſently ſent into *Wales*, to governe that principality by his owne preſence. He enioyed his marriage-bed, but after 4 moneths, and 19 dayes, he departed this life at *Ludlow* Caſtle, the 2 of Aprill 1502. the 17 of his fathers raigne, and of his owne age 15 yeares, 6 moneths, and 13 dayes, his body with all ſolemnity was buryed in the Cathedrall Church of S. *Maries* in *Worceſter*, where in the ſouthſide of the quire, hee remaines intombed in tutch or Iet, without any remembrance of him by picture.

HEnry his ſecond ſonne, was borne at *Greenewich* the 22 of Iune, 1491. the ſeventh yeare of his fathers raigne: in his infancy he was created Duke of *Yorke*, and Marſhall of *England*, and ſo trayned up in his youth to good literature, that he was rightly accounted the beſt learned Prince in *Europe*, hee after the deceaſe of his brother, ſucceeded his father in all his dominions.

EDmund his third ſonne, was borne 1495. and in his young yeares was created Duke of *Somerſet*, but he dyed at *Biſhop Hatfield*, when he was but five yeares of age, and lyeth buryed at *Weſtminſter*.

MArgaret the eldeſt daughter, was borne the 29 of Novemb. 1489. and the fifth of her fathers raigne. She was at the age of 14 yeares marryed to *Iames* the fourth, king of *Scots*, 1503. unto whom ſhee bare *Iames* the fifth, king of *Scots*, *Arthur* and *Alexander*, and one only daughter, which laſt three dyed young. This *Iames*, had iſſue one only daughter called *Mary*, queene of *Scots*, who was beheaded by queene *Elizabeth*: this *Iames* the fourth, was ſlaine at *Floden* field, in fight againſt the Engliſh, after whoſe death, the ſaid *Margaret* was remarryed to *Archibald Douglas*, Earle of *Angus* in *Scotland*, 1514. unto whom ſhe bare one onely daughter, named *Margaret*, which marryed *Mathew Stewart* Earle of *Lenox*, by whom ſhe had iſſue two ſonnes, the eldeſt was *Henry* Lord *Darneley*, a noble Prince, and reputed for one of the goodlieſt gentlemen of Europe, who marryed the aforeſaid *Mary*, queene of *Scots*, and had iſſue by her *Iames* the ſixth, king of *England* and *Scotland*, who hath left iſſue, our royall king *Charles*, whom God grant long to raigne, and divers other children. Her ſecond ſonne was *Charles*, Earle of *Lenox*, who marryed *Elizabeth*, daughter to Sir *William Cavendiſh* knight, and had iſſue by her the Lady *Arbella*.

ELizabeth, the ſecond daughter was borne the ſecond of Iuly, 1492. and dyed the fourteenth of September, 1495.

Mary the third daughter, was marryed to *Lewis*, king of *France*, who lived not long after, and dyed without iſſue: her ſecond husband was that martiall and pompous gentleman, *Charles Brandon*, Duke of *Suffolke*, who had iſſue by her 4 children: two ſonnes, *Henry* and *Charles*, both of them was after their father Dukes of *Suffolke*, and both of them dyed without iſſue, of the ſweating ſickeneſſe, 1551. and two daughters, the eldeſt *Frances*, marryed to *Henry Grey*, Marqueſſe *Dorſet*, and in her right Duke of *Suffolke*, who had iſſue by her *Iane*, who after the death of *Edward* the ſixth was proclaimed Queene: She was marryed to *Guilford Dudley*, fourth ſonne to the Duke of *Northumberland*, but by Queene *Mary* was beheaded without iſſue. Hee had alſo another daughter named *Katherine*, marryed to *Edward Seymor*, Earle of *Hertford*, from whence the *Seymors*, Earles of *Hertford* are deſcended, the ſecond daughter of *Charles Brandon*, was *Elianor*, married to *Geo. Clifford*, Earle of *Cumberland*, who had iſſue by her *Margaret* marryed to *Henry Stanley*, Earle of *Derby*, from whence the Earles of *Derby* are deſcended.

King Henry the eighth.



quarterly *France* and *England*.

Henry, eldeſt ſonne to king *Henry* the ſeventh, was after the death of his father crowned king, and began his raigne the 22 of Aprill being Sunday, 1509. Hee raigned 37 yeares, 9 moneths, and 5 dayes, and dyed the 28 of Ianuary being Thurſday, 1546. and lyeth buryed at *Windſor*.

His

His Wives:

KAtherine his firſt wife, was daughter to *Ferdinando*, king of *Spaine*, and widow Dowager to prince *Arthur* his elder brother: ſhee was marryed unto him the third of Iune, and firſt of his raigne, 1509. being ſolemnly crowned Queen with him upon the 24 of the ſame moneth: was his wife above 20 yeares, then divourced from him by the ſentence of the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and lived three yeares after, by the name of *Katherine* Dowager; ſhe deceaſed at *Kimbolton* in the County of *Huntington*, the eighth of *Ianuary*, 1535. and lyeth interred on the northſide the quire of the Cathedrall Church of *Peterborow*, under a hearſe of black ſaye, having a white croſſe in the midſt.

ANNe his ſecond wife, was daughter to Sir *Thomas Bullein*, Earle of *Wiltſhire* and *Ormond*, ſhe was ſolemnely at *Windſor* created Marchioneſſe of *Penbrooke* the firſt of September 1522. and 24 of his raigne, having 1000 pound given her to maintaine her eſtate: ſhee was marryed to him in his cloſet at Whitehall, upon the 25. of Ianuary, 1533. in the 24 of his raigne, and was crowned at *Weſtminſter* upon Whitſonday, the firſt of *Iune*, where the Crowne of Saint *Edward* was ſet upon her head, the Scepter of Gold delivered into her righthand, and the Ivory rod with the Dove in her left: ſhee was his wife three yeares, three moneths, and twenty five dayes, and was beheaded the 19. of May, 1536. and was buryed in the chappell of the Tower: Leaving her accuſed fame, to be cenſured as affections beſt pleaſed the uncharitable minded, and her bed to be poſſeſſed of a vertuous Lady.

IAne the third wife was daughter to *Iohn Seymor* knight, and ſiſter to *Edward* Earle of *Hartford*, ſhee was marryed unto him the 20 of May, even the next day after the beheading of queene *Anne*, and the 28 of his raigne; ſhe was his wife, one yeare, five moneths, and twenty foure dayes, and dyed in childbed, the 14 of October, to the great griefe of the king, who kept himſelfe in mourning, in the feſtivall time of Chriſtmas, ſhee was buryed in the middeſt of the quire of the Church, within the Caſtle of *Windſor*.

ANNe his fourth wife, was ſiſter to *William* Duke of *Cleave*, and was marryed to him the ſixth of Ianuary, in the 31 yeare of his raigne, 1540. She was his wife ſix moneths, after which, certaine Lords of the upper houſe of parliament, came into the nether, and alleaged cauſe for which that match was unlawfull, whereupon ſhe was divorced, and by ſtatute enacted, that ſhe ſhould no more be taken for queen, but ſhould be called, the Lady *Anne* of *Cleave*. She remained in *England* long after the kings death, though ſmall mention is made of her, by any of our writers, onely we finde that ſhe accompanyed the Lady *Elizabeth* through *London*, at the ſolemnizing of queene *Maries* Coronation.

KAtherine his fifth wife, was daughter of *Edmund*, and neece unto *Thomas Howard* his brother, Duke of *Norfolke*: ſhe was marryed to him the eighth of Auguſt, 1540. (being the two and twentieth of his raign) at *Hampton* Court, and continued his Queene, one yeare, ſix moneths, foure dayes; when for her unchaſte life, ſhe was attainted by parliament, and for the ſame beheaded in the Tower of *London*, the twelfth of *Feb.* and her body buryed in the Chancell of the chappell of Q. *Anne* of *Bulleni*.

Katherine, his ſixth and laſt wife, was the daughter of Sir *Thomas Parre* of *Kendall*, and ſiſter to Sir *William Parre*, Marqueſſe of *Northampton*. Shee was firſt marryed to *Iohn Nevill*, Lord *Latimer*, and after his deceaſe, marryed to the king at Hampton Court, the twelfth of Iuly 1543. and the 35 yeare of his raigne. She was his wife three yeares, ſix moneths, and ſix dayes, and ſurviving him was marryed to Sir *Thomas Seymer*, Lord Admirall of *England*, to whom ſhe bare a daughter, but dyed of the ſame in childbed. 1548.

Their Iſſue.

Henry the firſt ſonne of king *Henry* and queene *Katherine* his firſt wife, was born at *Richmond* in *Surrey*, upon the firſt of his fathers raign *Ian.* 1. whoſe godfathers at the font, was *William Warren*, Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and the E. of *Surrey*, his godmother was *Lady Katherine*, Counteſſe of *Devonſhire*, daughter unto king *Edward* the fourth. This Prince lived not fully two moneths, but dyed in the ſame place where he was borne, upon the 22 of February, and was buryed at *Weſtminſter*.

A Sonne not named, was borne unto him by *Katherine* his firſt Queene in the moneth of November, and ſixth yeare of his raigne, who lived not long, and therefore no further mention is made of him (the death of thoſe Princes king *Henry* tooke as a puniſhment from God, for ſo he alleaged, in the publike Court held in blacke *Fryers* in *London*, they being begot of his owne brothers wife.

Mary the third child and firſt daughter of king *Henry* and queen *Katherine*, his firſt wife, was borne at *Greenewich* in *Kent*, the 18 of February 1518. and the eighth yeare of his raigne. Shee was by her mothers direction in her childehood brought up under the Counteſſe of *Salisbury*, her neere kinſwoman, for as ſome thought, the queene wiſhed marryage betweene ſome of her ſonnes and the Princeſſe, to ſtrengthen her title by that alliance, into the houſe of *Yorke*, if the king ſhould dye without iſſue male. In her young yeares ſhe was ſued to, to be marryed, to the Emperour, the king of *Scots* and the Duke of *Orleance* in *France*, but all theſe fayling, ſhe ſucceeding her brother *Edward* in the Crowne, at the age of 36 yeares matched with *Philip* king of *Spaine*, to the great diſlike of many, and ſmall content to her ſelfe, he being imployed for the moſt part beyond the ſeas: for griefe whereof, and the loſſe of *Callis*, ſhee fell into a burning feaver, which coſt her her life.

Elizabeth the ſecond daughter of king *Henry* and firſt of queene *Anne* his ſecond wife, was borne at *Greenewich*, upon ſunday, the ſeventh of September, 1533. and 25 of her fathers raigne, who with due ſolemnity, was baptized the wedneſday following: Archbiſhop *Cranmer*, the old dutcheſſe of *Northfolke*, and the old Marchioneſſe of *Dorcet*, being witneſſes at the font, and the Marchioneſſe of *Exeter* at the confirmation. She ſucceeded her ſiſter *Mary* in the Monarchy of *England*, and was for wiſdome, vertue, piety and Iuſtice, not onely the mirrour of her ſex, but a patterne for government to all the princes in Chriſtendome, whoſe life and death, you may at large peruſe in the chronicles.

ANother man childe queene *Anne* bare to king *Henry*, though without life, upon the 29 day of *Ian.* and 27 of his raigne, to no little griefe of the mother

mother, and ſome diſlike of the king, as the ſequell of her accuſation and death did ſhortly confirme.

EDward the laſt childe of King *Henry* and firſt of Queen *Iane*, his third wife, was borne at *Hampton* Court the twelfth of Octob. 1537. & the twenty nine of the Kings raigne, being cut out of his mothers wombe, as is conſtantly affirmed, (like as *Iulius Cæſar* is ſaid to have beene) his Godfathers at the font was *Thomas Cranmer* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and the Duke of *Norfolke*: *Grafton* telleth us his ſiſter Lady *Mary* was godmother. Six dayes after his birth, hee was created Prince of *Wales*, and at the death of his father, ſucceeded in all his dominions.

The naturall iſſue of king Henry the eighth.

HEnry *Fitzroy*, the naturall ſonne of king *Henry*, was begot of the Lady *Talboyſe*, called *Elizabeth Blunt*, and borne in the mannor of *Blackmore* in *Eſſex*, about the tenth yeare of his raigne, at the age of ſix yeares, hee was created Earle of *Nottingham*, and in the 25 of his fathers raigne, upon the 18 of *Iune*, in the kings pallace of *Bridewell*, he was created Duke of *Richmond* and *Somerſet*, Lord *Warden* of the Eaſt, Weſt, and middle marches againſt *Scotland*, and lieutenant Generall of all the parts of *England* Northward, hee was a prince very forward in martiall Activities, of good literature and knowledge in the tongues, unto whom the learned antiquary *Lealand* dedicated a booke: He marryed *Mary*, daughter of *Thomas Howard* duke of *Northfolke*, Earle Marſhall and Lord high Treaſurer of *England*, with whom hee lived not long, but dyed at Saint *Iameſes* by *Weſtminſter*, the 22 of *Iuly* 1536. and was buryed at *Framingham* in *Suffolke*.

King Edward the ſixth.



quarterly *France* and *England*.

EDward only ſonne of king *Henry* the eighth, after the death of his father, was crowned king, and began his raigne the 28 of *Ianuary* being Thurſday, 1546. Hee raigned 6. yeares, 5 moneths, and 9 dayes, and dyed Iuly 6. being Thurſday, 1553. without wife or iſſue, and lyeth buryed at *Weſtminſter*.

Queene

Queene *Mary*.



quarterly *France* and *England*.

Mary eldeſt daughter to king *Henry* the eighth, after the death of her brother king *Edward*, was crowned Queene, and began her raigne the ſixth of Iuly being Thurſday, 1553. and raigned 5 yeares, 4 moneths, 11 dayes: dyed the 17 of November being Thurſday, 1558. and lyeth buryed at *Weſtminſter*, ſhe was marryed to *Philip* king of *Spaine*, and dyed without iſſue.

Queene

Queene *Elizabeth.*



quarterly *France* and *England.*

Elizabeth youngeſt daughter to king *Henry* the eighth, after the death of her ſiſter Q. *Mary*, was crowned Queene, and began her raigne the 17 of November being Thurſday, 1558. ſhe raigned 44 yeares, 4 moneths, 6 dayes: and dyed the 24 of March being Thurſday, 1602. and lyeth buryed at *Weſtminſter.*

King

King *Iames*.



quarterly, firſt the Armes of *France* and *England* quartered, the ſecond or, a Lyon ramp. in a double treſſure flory gules, the third azure a harpe or, ſtring'd argent, the laſt as the firſt.

I Here preſume to deliver to the curteous Reader, the true and lawfull title that our late dread Soveraign king *Iames* had to this Diadem of *England*, which was thus. *Margaret* eldeſt daughter to king *Henry* the ſeventh, was firſt marryed to *Iames* the fourth, king of *Scots*, by whom he had iſſue *Iames* the fifth, king of *Scots*, who had iſſue *Mary*, queen of *Scots*. The foreſaid *Margaret*, tooke to her ſecond husband, *Archibald Dowglas* Earle of *Anguis*, by whom ſhe had iſſue one daughter *Margaret*, married to *Mathew Stewart*, Earle of *Lenox*, who was father of *Henry* Lord *Darnely*, who marryed the foreſaid *Mary*, queene of *Scots*, of whom he begat *Iames* the ſixth king of *Scots*, who after the death of queene *Elizabeth* was proclamed king of *England*, by the name of *Iames* the firſt, king of *England*, and the ſixth, of *Scotl.* the 24 of March 1602. being then 36 yeares of age, and on the 25 of *July* afterward, 1603. was crowned (with queene *Anne* his wife) at *Weſtminſter*, by the hands of that moſt reverend father in God, *Iohn Whitgift*, Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*.

His Wife.

ANne daughter of *Fredericke* the ſecond, king of *Denmarke* and *Norway*, and ſiſter to *Chriſtian* the fourth, king of *Denmarke*.

Their

Their Iſſue.

HEnry Prince of *Wales*, Duke of *Cornewall*, and Earle of *Cheſter*, was borne the nineteenth of *February* 1593. and dyed without iſſue, the ſeventh of *December*, 1612. and lyeth buryed at *Weſtminſter*.

RObert *Steward*, ſecond ſonne of king *Iames*, dyed very young.

CHarles Duke of *Albany*, Marqueſſe of *Ormond*, Earle of *Ros*, and Lord of *Ardmanoch*, was borne the 27 of *February* 1600. and was created Duke of *Yorke* at Whitehall, the ſixth of *Ianuary* 1604. and after on the fourth of *November*, 1616. He was created Prince of *Wales*, and Earle of *Cheſter*, and is now king of *England* 1640.

LAdy *Elizabeth* borne the nineteenth of *Auguſt* 1596. was marryed to *Fredericke*, Elector Palatine of the *Rhyne*.

MArgaret, borne the foure and twenty of *December*, 1598. dyed in *Scotland* young.

MAry borne in *England*, dyed young, and is buryed at *Weſtminſter*.

SOphia, borne at *Greenewich*, dyed young, and lies buryed at *Weſtminſter*.

King *Charles.*



quarterly, firſt the Armes of *France* and *England* quartered, the ſecond or, a Lyon ramp. in a double treſſure flory gules, the third azure a harpe or, ſtring'd argent, the laſt as the firſt.



OUR Soveraigne, and Royall King *Charles*, began his raigne the 27 of March, 1625. and hath marryed *Mary*, daughter to *Henry* the fourth, and ſiſter to *Lewis* the thirteenth, kings of *France*: whom God long preſerve with much bliſſe and happineſſe. Their iſſue now living, *Charles* Prince of *Wales*, borne the 29 of May, 1630. *James* Duke of *Yorke*, borne the 13 of October, 1633. Lady *Mary* born Novem. 4. 1631. Lady *Elizabeth* borne the 29 of December, 1635. Lady *Anne* borne the 17 of March 1636.

Princes of Wales ſince the Conqueſt.

1 *Edward Caer Nervon*, ſonne to king *Edward* the firſt, afterwards king *Edward* the ſecond.
2 *Edward* of *Windſor*, ſonne to king *Edward* the ſecond, afterwards king *Edward* the third.
3 *Edward* the blacke Prince, ſonne of king *Edward* the third.
4 *Richard* of *Burdeaux*, ſonne to the blacke Prince, afterward king *Richard* the ſecond.
5 *Henry* of *Monmouth* ſonne to king *Henry* the fourth, afterward king *Henry* the fifth.
6 *Henry* of *Windſor*, ſonne to king *Henry* the fifth, afterwards king *Henry* the ſixth.
7 *Edward* of *Weſtminſter*, ſonne to king *Henry* the ſixth.
8 *Edward* of *Weſtminſter* ſon to K. *Edw.* the fourth, afterward K. *Edw.* the fifth.
9 *Edward Plantaginet*, ſonne to king *Richard* the third.
10 *Arthur Tuthur* ſonne to king *Henry* the ſeventh.
11 *Henry Tuthor*, ſonne to K. *Hen.* the ſeventh, afterwards K. *Hen.* the eighth.
12 *Edward* ſonne of K. *Hen.* eighth, afterwards K. *Edw.* the ſixth.
13 *Henry* ſonne of King *Iames*.
14 *Charles* the ſonne of king *Iames*, now king of *England*.
15 *Charles* ſonne of king *Charles* now prince of *Wales*, whom God bleſſe with much happineſſe.

Theſe are the order and degrees of all ſorts of Nobility and Gentry.

1 The Kings Maieſty.
2 The Prince of *Wales*.
3 Dukes deſcended of the bloud royall.
4 Dukes not deſcended of the bloud royall.
5 Dukes eldeſt ſonnes deſcended of the bloud royall.
6 Marqueſſes.
7 Dukes eldeſt ſonnes.
8 Earles.
9 Marqueſſes eldeſt ſonnes.
10 Dukes younger ſonnes of the bloud royall.
11 Dukes younger ſonnes.
12 Viſcounts.
13 Earles eldeſt ſonnes.
14 Marqueſſes younger ſonnes.
15 Barons.
16 Viſcounts eldeſt ſonnes.
17 Earles ſecond ſonnes.
18 Barons eldeſt ſonnes.
19 Knights Baronets.
20 Viſcounts younger ſonnes.
21 Barons younger ſonnes.
22 Knights Batchellors.
23 *Eſquires* for the body.
24 Knight Baronets eldeſt ſonnes.
25 Knights Batchelors eldeſt ſonnes.
26 *Eſquires*.
27 Gentlemen.

A Catalogue of the Dukes, Marqueſſes and Earles that have beene ſince the Conqueſt, with their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues:* and firſt of *Arundell.*



ROger *Montgomery*, a noble *Norman*, who came over into *England* with *William* the Conquerour, was by the ſame King created Earle of *Arundell* and *Shrewsbury*. He married *Mabel*, daughter and onely heire of *Arnold*, Earle of *Belliſme*, the daughter of *William Belliſme*, otherwaies called *Talvas*, or as ſome have it *Talvays*, by whom he had iſſue, *Hugh* Earle of *Arundell* and *Shrewesbury* after his father. *Robert* Earle after his brother. *Roger* (ſurnamed *Pictavenſis*, or *Poictou*) was Lord of the Honour of *Lancaſter*. *Philip* a Clerk. *Arnulph*, Caſtle-keeper of *Penbrooke*, (* M. *Brooke* ſaith) *Arnulph* was elder than *Philip*. *Emma* eldeſt daughter. *Matilda*, married to *Robert*, Earle of *Moretaigne*. *Mabel* the third daughter. *Sibel* the fourth daughter, married to *Robert Fitz-Hamon*, Lord of *Glamorgan* in *South-Wales*. This Earle *Roger* died in the 6th yeere of *William Rufus*.

M. *Vin.* p 16, *ſaith, Robert was the elder ſonne.*

M. *Mil.* 634, *ſaith, Matilda was the youngeſt daughter.*

* *Mil.* p. 633

* Azure a Lyon ramp. within a border Or.



HVgh *de Montgomery*, alias *Belliſme*, was after his father, ſecond Earle of *Arundell* and *Shrewesbury*; hee was ſlaine at *Angleſey* in *North-Wales*, *Anno*, 1098. and what Armes belonged to this Family, is not certainly knowne as Maſter *Brooke expreſſeth.*

He beareth the Armes of his Father.



*Mil. p. 636

ROBERT, after the death of *Hugh* his brother, was the third Earle of *Arundell* and *Shrewſbury*, and by right of his wife, was Earle and Governour of * *Pontin*, alias *Pontiffe*. He had two wives; the firſt ..... daughter and heire of *Guy*, Earle of *Pontiffe*. The ſecond, ... daughter of *Robert Fitz-Hamon*, Lord & Baron of *Torney*, by whom he had iſſue, firſt *William*, (called *Talvas*,) who married the widow of the Duke of *Burgundy*, by whom hee had two ſonnes, and two daughters, the elder ſonne *Guy*, in the life-time of his father, was Earle of *Pontin*. One of the daughters was married to *Iubel*, ſonne of *Walter de Meduana*, by whom the ſaid *Iubel* had many children: the other, (called *Ella*) was married to *William*, the third Earle of *Warren* and *Surrey*; this is according to M. *Mills*, though neither M. *Brooke* nor M. *Vincent* ever mention that hee had any children. He taking part againſt King *Henry* the firſt, was baniſhed *Anno*, 1102, who after was taken againe, and his eyes put out, hee died in priſon.

Azure a Lyon ramp. within a border Or.



WILLIAM *de Albany* the younger, Earle of *Suſſex*, and as M. *Brooke* ſaith, Earle of *Chicheſter*, but that M. *Vincent* denieth in *pag.* 20. yet concludeth that hee was created Earle of *Arundell* in the reigne of King *Henry* the ſecond. He founded the *Priory* of *Bockingham*, and married Queene *Adeliza*, widow to King *Henry* the firſt, and daughter of *Godfrey*, Duke of *Lorayne*, with whom he had the Caſtle and Honour of *Arundell*, it being her dower, and had iſſue by her, *William*, Earle after his father, and another ſonne, named *Godfrey*. *Alice*, married to *John*, Earle of *Eure* in *Normandy*, M. *Brooke* ſaith, ſhe was married to *John*, Earle of *Angie*.

Gules a Lyon ramp. Or armed and langued Azure.

William



WIlliam *de Albany*, the ſecond Earle of *Arundel* of this Family, ſon of *William* the firſt Earle, by Queene *Adeliza*, his wife, was by *Richard* the firſt, according to* M. *Mills*, reſtored to all his fathers Inheritances, as alſo Earle of *Suſſex*. He married *Maud*, daughter and heire of *Iames de Sancto-Hillario*, widow of *Roger*, Earle of *Clare*, by whom he had iſſue, *William* their eldeſt ſonne, Earle after his father, and *Allan*. * M. *Milles* ſaith, his name was *Godfrey*, and that there was a daughter, named *Maud*, wife of *William Plantaginet*, Earle of *Warren* and *Surrey*: but neither * M. *Vincent* nor M. *Brooke* write of any.

* *Mil. p.* 640

Brook. p. 3

* *Mil. p.* 643

* *Vin. p.* 21

Gules a Lyon ramp. Or armed and langued Azure.

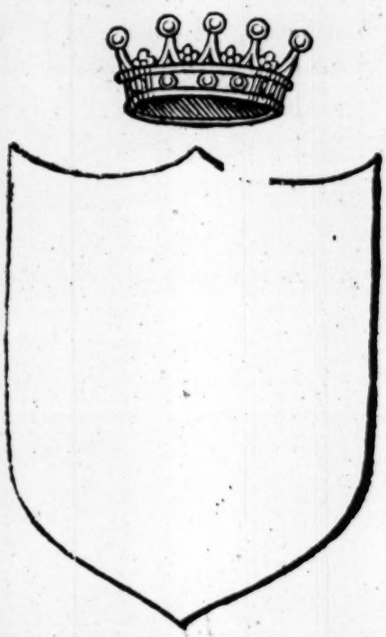


WIlliam *de Albany*, the third Earle of *Arundell* of that name, ſonne and ſucceſſor of *William* the ſecond; he was alwaies found faithful and juſt to King *Richard* the firſt, with whom he went into the holy *Land*, and alſo remained with him in *Almaine*, when he was impriſoned; hee died 1196. and was buried at *Wymondham*. Hee married *Mabel*, daughter of *Hugh Kevilioc*, Earle of *Cheſter*, by whom hee had iſſue, *William* and *Hugh*, both Earles after their father, and both died without iſſue. *Maud*, or as * M. *Brooke* ſaith, *Mabel*, the eldeſt daughter and coheire of *William* the third Earle, was wife of Sir *Robert Tateſal*; * M. *Milles* ſaith, hee was a Baron of *Lincolnſhire*. *Iſabel* the ſecond of the ſiſters, was married to *Iohn Fitz-Allan*, Lord of *Clun* and *Oſwaldſtre*, by whoſe right the Caſtle and of Honor *Arundell*, came to the *Fitz-Allans*. *Nicholea* the third daughter, was wife of *Roger*, Lord *Somery*. *Cecily* the fourth daughter, wife of *Roger*, Lord *Monthault* of *Hawarden* in *Flintſhire*. He died, A°. 1196.

* *Brook. p.* 3

* *Mil. p.* 643

Gules a Lyon ramp. Or armed and langued Azure.



WIlliam *de Albany*, and *Hugh de Albany*, ſons of the former *William*, both ſucceeded in the aforeſaid Honours, and both died without either wife or children, ſo that there is not much mention to be made upon them; yet * M. *Milles* ſaith, that the laſt *Hugh* married *Iſabel*, daughter and heire of *William*, Earle of *Warren* and *Surrey*.

* *Mil. p.* 640

Gules a Lyon ramp. Or armed and langued Azure.



Brooke p. 5.

RIchard *Fitz-Allan* Lord of *Clun*, and *Oſwalſtre*, ſon of *Iohn Fitz-Allan*, Lord of the Mannor of *Arundel*, grandchilde of another *Iohn Fitz-Allan*, and *Iſabel de Albany*, according to M *Milles*, was created Earle of *Arundel* by King *Edward* the firſt, *Anno*, 1289. And as M. *Brooke* concludeth with M. *Milles*, hee was the firſt Earle of *Arundel* of that ſurname; but M. *Vincent* (*p.* 25.) proves that there was a *Iohn Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundel* before this *Richard*: he married *Alice*, or *Alizon*, daughter to the Marqueſſe of *Saluce* in *Italy*, by whom he had iſſue, *Edmund*, Earle after his father. *Iſabel*. *Maud*, married to *Philip*, Lord *Burnel*. *Margaret*, wife to *William Butler*, * *Mil. p.*648 Baron of *Wemme*. * M. *Milles* ſaith, there was another daughter, *Eleanor*, who was married to *Henry*, Lord *Percy*, and after to *Iohn Bereford*, the ſonne of *Edmund*. He died in the 30th. yeere of King *Edward* the firſt.

Gules a Lyon ramp. Or armed and langued Azure.



* *Mil. p.*649

* *Mil. p.* ibid.

* *Brook. p.* 5

EDmund *Fitz-Allan*, ſonne and heire of the aforeſaid *Richard*, Lord of *Clun*, and *Oſwaldſtree*, and ſecond Earle of *Arundel* of that ſurname, ſucceeded his father in all the aforeſaid Honours. He married *Alice*, daughter of *William*, ſiſter and onely heire of *Iohn*, laſt Earle of *Warren* and *Surrey*, * ſhe was married to him in the yeere, 1305. by whom he had iſſue, *Richard*, who ſucceeded his father. *Edmund*, who with 300. more Gentlemen were made * Knights by King *Edward* the firſt at *Whitſuntide*, 1352. M. *Brooke* never mentioneth ſuch a ſonne, but M. *Milles* doth confirme it; and two daughters, *Alice* the eldeſt daughter, was wife to *Iohn de Bohun*, Earle of *Hereford* and *Eſſex*. * *Iane* the ſecond daughter, married to *Warren*, Lord *Liſle*, but M. *Milles* never mentioneth ſuch a daughter to be. This *Edmund*, through the hate of Queene *Iſabel* (wife to King *Edward* the ſecond) was beheaded at *Hereford*, 1326.

Gules a Lyon ramp. Or armed and langued Azure.

Richard



RIchard Fitz-Allan, ſonne of *Edmund* aforeſaid, was the third Earle of *Arundell* of that ſurname, Lord of *Clun*, and *Oſwaldſtree*, and by his mother Earle *Warren* and *Surrey*, Lord of *Bromfield*, *Yale*, *Chircland*, and *Dinabrand*, in North *Wales*, and knight of the garter. He was reſtored in bloud by king *Edward* the third, to himſelfe for tearme of life, the remainder to the heires male of his body begotten and to be gotten of the body of his wife *Eleanor*, daughter of *Henry Plantaginet*, Earle of *Lancaſter*, * M. *Vincent* ſaith, hee had a former wife which was *Iſabell*, and * M. *Milles* ſaith *Elianor*, daughter of *Hugh* Lord *Le d'eſpencer*, and M. *Vincent* concludeth with him, that hee had iſſue by her, one daughter named *Philip*, marryed to Sir *Richard Sergeaux* of *Cornewall*, mother to *Alice*, marryed to *Richard Vere*, Earle of *Oxford*. Hee had iſſue by his ſecond wife: *Richard* Earle of *Arundell* and *Surrey*, after his father, * *Thomas Fitz-Allan* alias *Arundell* Biſhop of *Ely*, and afterwards Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* and Chancellor of *England*, in the ninth yeare of king *Henry* the fourth. *Iohn Fitz Allan* of *Arundell*, in right of his wife *Elianor* daughter of *Iohn*, Lord *Maltravers*, ſiſter and heire of *Henry*, the laſt Lord *Maltravers*, was Lord and Baron of *Maltravers*, and in the third yeare of *Richard* the ſecond, was made Lord Marſhall of *England*, who ſayling into little *Britaine*, was drowned neere the coaſt of *Ireland*, 1379. He left many children: firſt, *Iohn Fitz-Allan*, ſecond Lord *Maltravers*, and Lord of the honour of *Arundell*. Secondly, Sir *William de Arundell*, knight of the Garter, in the raigne of king *Henry* the fourth. Thirdly, Sir *Richard de Arundell*, whoſe daughter and heire *Ioan*, was married to Sir *Thomas Willoughby* (younger brother of *Robert* Lord *Willoughby* of *Eresby*) from whom are deſcended the Lords *Willoughby* of *Eresby*, and *Parham*. Fourthly, Sir *Thomas Arundell*. The aforeſaid *Iohn Fitz-Allan*, ſecond Lord *Maltravers*, by his wife *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Edward* Lord *le d'eſpencer*, had iſſue foure children. 1. *Iohn Fitz-Allan*, third Lord *Maltravers*: 2. *Edward Arundell*, who was ſeized of the Mannor of *Eynow*: 3. Sir *Thomas Arundell*, whoſe daughter and heire *Elianor* (being marryed to Sir *Thomas Browne*, Treaſurer of the houſehold to king *Henry* the ſixth) did bring *Bechworth* Caſtle in *Surrey* to him, of whom deſcended, Sir *Mathew Browne* of *Bechworth* Caſtle, *Anthony Browne* Viſcount *Montacute*, & Sir *Anthony Browne* of *Elſing* in *Norfolke* knight: 4th. *Margaret*, wife of *William* Lord *Roos*, of *Belvoir* Caſtle. *Iohn Fitz-Allan*, third Lord *Maltravers*, married *Elianor* one of the daughters and coheires of Sir *Iohn Berkley* of *Beverſton* in *Gloceſterſhire*. He is called Lord of *Arundell* and *Maltravers*, in the records of the Tower, and did wage ſuit againſt *Iohn Mowbray*, Duke of *Norfolke*, for the honour & lands of the Earledome of *Arundel*, but did not prevaile: He had iſſue, 1. *Iohn Fitz-Allan*, fourth Lord *Maltravers* (the firſt of the *Fitz-Allans* and Lord *Maltravers*) who was Earle of *Arundell* after the death of *Thomas Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundell*. 2. *William Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundell*, after the death of *Humfrey Fitz-Allan*, his elder Brother, *Iohns*, ſonne.

Alice wife to *Thomas Holland*, Earle of *Kent*, *Ioan*, wife to *Humfrey de Bohun*, Earle of *Hereford*, *Eſſex* and *Northampton*. *Mary* married to *Iohn* Lord *le Strang* of *Blackemere*.

* *Vin. p. 27.*

* *Mil. p. 651.*

M. *Brooke* ſaith, this *Thomas* was the third ſon *pag. 6.* This is according to M. *Mils. p. 651.*

Gules a Lyon Ramp. Or, armed and langued Azure.



*Mil. p.655.

*Mil. ibid.

RIchard Fitz-Allan third of that name, ſucceeded his father in the aforeſaid honours, and likewiſe was the fourth Earle of this family, and Knight of the Noble Order of the Garter.* He had two Wives: firſt, *Elizabeth* daughter of *William de Bohun*, Earle of *Northampton*. His ſecond wife was *Philip*, daughter of *Edmund Mortimer*, Earle of *March*. Hee had iſſue by his firſt wife, *Thomas*, Earle after his father, *Richard* and *William* who died without iſſue. *Elizabeth* the eldeſt daughter, was firſt marryed to *William Mountacute*, Earle of *Salisbury*, who dyed without iſſue: ſecondly to *Thomas*, Lord *Mowbray*, Earle of *Nottingham*, & as * M. *Milles* ſaith, Duke of *Norfolke*, who likewiſe was Earle of *Surrey* in her right, and had iſſue. And laſtly, ſhe was married to Sir *Roger Gowſell*, who left two daughters & co-heires: firſt, *Ioan* wife of *Thomas*, Lord *Standley*, mother of *Thomas*, firſt Earle of *Darby*: ſecondly, *Elizabeth* wife to Sir *Robert Wingfield* of *Letheringham* in *Suffolke*, whence is deſcended the knightly family of the *Wingfields* of *Letheringham*, *Kimbolton*, *Vpton*, *Lincolneſhire*, *Derbyſhire*, &c. *Ioane*, the ſecond ſiſter, was marryed to *William Beauchampe*, Baron of *Abergavenny*, father of *Richard*, Earle of *Worceſter*,* M. *Milles* ſaith, that *Ioane* was the eldeſt daughter, and *Elizabeth* the younger, but M. *Brooke* contrarieth it. *Margaret*, married to *Rowland Lenthall* knight, and died without iſſue. *Alice*, wife of *Iohn Chorleton*, Baron of *Powys*, deceaſed without iſſue. This Earle *Richard* was beheaded at Tower hill, 1397. for conſpiring againſt the favourites of King *Richard* the ſecond.

• *Mil. ibid.*

Gules a Lyon Rampant Or, armed and langued Azure.



M. *Milles ſaith, he had one ſon, which died before his father, pag.655.*

*Vin. p.29.

THomas Fitz-Allan, ſon of the aforeſaid *Richard*, was reſtored in bloud, in the firſt yeare of king *Henry* the fourth, to the honour and dignity, of Earle of *Arundel* and *Surrey*, Lord of *Bromfield*, *Yale*, &c. Hee marryed *Beatrix*, alias *Beatrice*, baſe daughter of *Iohn*, king of *Portugal*, but had no iſſue,* by reaſon wherof all his lands pertaining and belonging to the Earledome of *Surrey*, was divided and went amongſt his ſiſters before mentioned, and the Earledome of *Arundell*, with the lands thereunto belonging and entailed, went to *Iohn Fitz-Allan*, Lord *Maltravers*, ſonne of *Iohn*, Lord *Maltravers*, granchilde of *John Fitz-Allan*, Lord *Maltravers*, and *Elianor* his wife, ſiſter and heire of *Henry*, Lord *Maltravers*, which laſt *Iohn* was uncle of this *Thomas*, Earle of *Arundel*,* he dyed, 1415.

Gules a Lyon Rampant Or, armed and langued Azure.

Thomas



John Fitz Allan, Lord *Maltravers*, eldeſt ſon & heire of *Iohn*, third Lord *Maltravers* aforeſaid, obtained the earledome of *Arundel*, by the help of *Iohn* duke of *Bedford*, regent of *France*, after the deceaſe of *Thomas* the laſt Earle, in the eleventh yeare of king *Henry* the ſixth, at a parliament then holden, purſued his claime (as being Lord *Maltravers*, and in poſſeſſion of the Caſtle of *Arundell*) to the earledome of *Arundell*, alleaging, that all his anceſtors, as well before as ſince the Conqueſt, which had beene ſeized of the Caſtle, Honour and Seignury of *Arundel* had beene Earles of *Arundell*. Vnto which petition, *Iohn Mowbray* Duke of *Norfolke* appeared, who as heire to *Elizabeth*, ſecond ſiſter and co-heire of the foreſaid *Thomas* Earle of *Arundell* (from whom the ſaid Duke ſtood already poſſeſſed of the earledome of *Surrey*) made his claime likewiſe to the earledome of *Arundel*: whereupon the King and Lords then aſſembled in Parliament, upon a deliberate hearing of the matter, approving the foreſaid allegations of the Lord *Maltravers*, touching the Caſtle and ſeignruy of *Arundell*, and finding him accordingly to bee by deſcent lawfully ſeized of the ſaid Caſtle and ſeignory of *Arundell*, did by act of Parliament declare the ſaid *Iohn*, Lord *Maltravers*, to be without any other creation, Earle of *Arundell*. He marryed *Maud*, daughter of *Robert Lovell*, and heire to *Elizabeth Brian* his wife, *M. *Milles* ſaith, he had another wife, the daughter of *Iohn Cornewall*, Lord *Fanhope*, but had no iſſue by her: He had children by his firſt wife: *Humfrey*, Earle after his father. *Amicia* or *Amy* marryed to *Iames Butler*, Earle of *Ormond* and *Wiltſhire*. *Mil. p. 657.*

* This *Iohn Fitz-Allan*, was Duke of *Tourayne*, by gift of king *Henry* the ſixth, by his charter to him granted and his heires male, bearing date the twelfth of his raigne, 1434. *Mil. p. 656.*

Gules a Lyon Rampand Or, armed and langued Azure.



HHumfrey Fitz-Allan, after his father, was the ſeventh Earle of *Arundell* of that family: Hee dyed in his youth, (and left *William* his Vnkle his heire,) in the ſixteenth yeare of *Henry* the ſixth.

Gules a Lyon Rampand Or, armed and langued Azure.

William



*Vin.p.31.

William Fitz-Allan, brother to *John* Earle of *Arundell*, was Earle after the death of *Humphrey* his nephew, and had alſo the barony of *Maltravers*, and the Lordſhip of *Clun*, and was made knight of the honourable order of the Garter. Hee married *Ioan*, daughter of *Richard Nevill* Earle of *Salisbury*, and ſiſter of *Richard* Earle of *Warwicke* and *Salisbury*. By whom he had iſſue, *Thomas* Earle after his father: *William*, *George*, *John*, and one daughter named *Ioan*, or as * M. *Vincent* ſaith, *Mary*, (they were all called *de Arundell*) This Earle *William* dyed, 1487.

Gules a Lyon Ramp. Or, armed and langued Azure.



*M. *Bro.p.*8.

Thomas Fitz-Allan, Earle of *Arundell*, L. *Maltravers*, ſonne and ſucceſſor of the foreſaid Earle, was the ninth E. of *Arund.* of that name and knight of the garter. He marryed *Margaret*, daughter of *Richard Woodvile*, Earle *Rivers*, and of *Isquet* his wife, daughter of *Peter* of *Luxenburg*, Earle of S. *Paul*, ſiſter and one of the heires of * *Anthony Woodvile*, Earle *Rivers*; (M. *Brooke* ſaith his name was *Richard Woodvile*) by whom hee had iſſue, *William*, the tenth Earle of *Arundell*, and *Edward de Arundell*, *Margaret*, wife of *Iohn de la-Pole* Earle of *Lincolne*. *Ioan* wife of *George Nevill*, Baron of *Abergavenny*. He dyed, 1524.

Gules a Lyon Ramp. Or, armed and langued Azure.

William



WIlliam *Fitz-Allan* ſonne and heire of *Thomas* aforeſaid, after the death of his father, ſucceeded in his Honours, and was the 10th Earle of this Family: he was alſo Knight of the Garter, and married two wives, the firſt *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Robert*, Lord *Willoughby* Lord *Brooke*, Steward of the Houſhold to King *Henry* the 7th. The ſecond was *Anne*, daughter of *Henry Percy*, the 4th Earle of *Northumberland*. * Mr. *Brooke* ſaith, that *Anne* was the firſt wife, and *Elizabeth* the laſt. Iſſue by his firſt wife, *Margaret* and *Elizabeth*, both died without iſſue. By his ſecond wife hee had *Henry*, Earle of *Arundell* after his father, *Anne* and *Katherine*, both died without iſſue, though *Katherine* was married to *Henry Grey*, Lord *Harington*, eldeſt ſon and heire of *Thomas Grey*, Marqueſſe *Dorſet*. This Earle *William* died, 1543.

* *Brook.p.32*

Gules a Lyon ramp. Or armed and langued Azure.



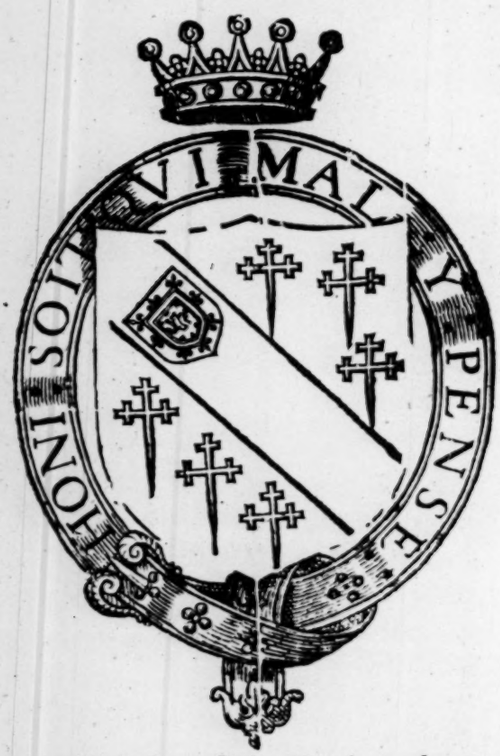
HEnry *Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundell*, Lord *Maltravers* and *Clun*, Knight of the noble order of the Garter, &c. only ſon and ſucceſſor of Earle *William*, he was one of the privie Councell in the times of *Henry* the 8th, *Edward* the ſixth, Q. *Mary*, and Q. *Elizabeth*: He was Governour of *Calis*, and when King *Henry* the 8th beſieged *Bolloigne*, hee was Lord high Marſhall of his Army, and Lord Chamberlaine, both to King *Henry* and King *Edward*, and Steward of the Houſehold to Q. *Mary* and Q. *Elizabeth*, and died, 1579. He married two wives, firſt *Katherine*, daughter of *Thomas Grey*, Marqueſſe *Dorſet*, ſiſter of *Henry*, Duke of *Suffolke*. His 2d was wife *Mary*, daughter of Sir *Iohn Arundell* of the County of *Cornwall*, widow of *Robert Radcliffe*, Earle of *Suſſex*. Iſſue by his firſt wife, *Henry*, Lord *Maltravers*, a youth of ſingular hope and towardneſſe, who tooke to wife, *Anne*, the onely daughter and heire of *Iohn Wentworth*, Kt. He died at *Bruxels* without iſſue, 1556. being but 19. yeeres of age. *Iane*, the eldeſt daughter and coheire, was wife of *Iohn*, Lord *Lumley*, and had iſſue. *Charles*, *Thomas* and *Mary*, all died without iſſue. *Mary*, the ſecond daughter and coheire, and at the laſt ſole heire, was the firſt wife of *Thomas Howard*, laſt Duke of *Norfolke*, by whom ſhe had a ſonne, called *Philip*, who in right of his mother, was Earle of *Arundel*.

Gules a Lyon ramp. Or armed and langued Azure.



PHilip Howard, eldeſt ſonne of *Thomas*, late Duke of *Norfolke*, (attainted as aforeſaid) and of *Mary* his wife, ſecond daughter and coheire of *Henry Fitz-Allan* above-ſaid (unto whom was conveyed the Caſtle and Honour of *Arundell*) did in right thereof (upon the death of *Henry Fitz-Allan* his Grandfather) aſſume the name and Title of Earle of *Arundell*, being not as yet reſtored in blood, and by that name was ſummoned to the Parliament, holden at *Weſtminſter*, the 16th day of *Ianuary* following in the 23. of Queene *Elizabeth*, and ſate there in preſence of the ſaid Queene, as Earle of *Arundell*, almoſt two Moneths before his reſtitution in blood, which was concluded in the upperhouſe of Parliament, on the tenth day of *March* after, as doth appeare by the Journall Booke of that Parliament. He married *Anne*, daughter of *Thomas*, Lord *Dacres*, and ſiſter and coheire of *George*, Lord *Dacres* of *Gilleſland*, by whom he had iſſue, *Thomas*, now Earle of *Arundell*. Hee died a naturall death in the Tower of *London*, *Novemb.* 19. 1595.

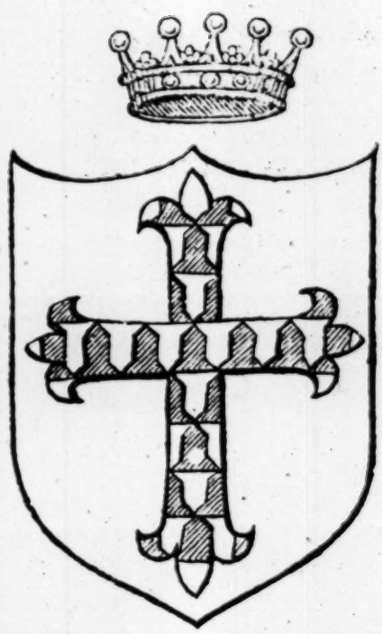
Gules on a bend inter 6 croſſe croſſets fitchie Argent, an eſcucheon Or, theron a demy Lyon in a double treaſure counterflory, with an arrow through the mouth of the firſt.



THomas Howard, only ſonne of *Philip*, late Earle of *Arundell*, was reſtored in blood by King *Iames*, in the ſecond yeere of his reigne, 1604. and is Earle of *Arundel* and *Surrey*, *Primier* Earle of *England*, Earle Marſhall of the ſame Kingdome, Baron, *Howard*, *Mowbray*, *Seagrave*, *Bruce* of *Gower*, *Fitz-Allan*, *Clun*, *Oſwalſtre* and *Maltravers*, Knight of the moſt noble order of the Garter, and one of his Majeſties moſt honourable privie Councell, &c. and is now living, 1640. for whoſe Honour and proſperity, as in duty I am bound, I doe daily pray, and for the happineſſe of his honoured and hopefull branches. He married *Aletheia*, youngeſt daughter and coheire of *Gilbert Talbot*, Earle of *Shrewesbury*, by whom he had iſſue, *James*, Lord *Maltravers*, Knight of the Bath, when as our King *Charles* was created Prince of *Wales*. He died beyond Sea without iſſue. *Henry* now Lord *Maltravers*, who married *Elizabeth* daughter of *Eſme Stewart*, Duke of *Lenox*, and ſiſter of *Iames Stewart* now Duke of *Lenox*, by whom hee hath iſſue, *Thomas*, *Henry*, *Philip*, *Charles*, *Edward*, and one daughter, named *Katherine*, *Thomas* and *Gilbert* both died young. *William* and *Charles*, who died in A°. 1619. Sir *William Howard* now living, Knight of the Bath, married *Mary*, daughter of *Edward Stafford* Eſquire, ſiſter and heire of *Henry*, Lord *Stafford*.

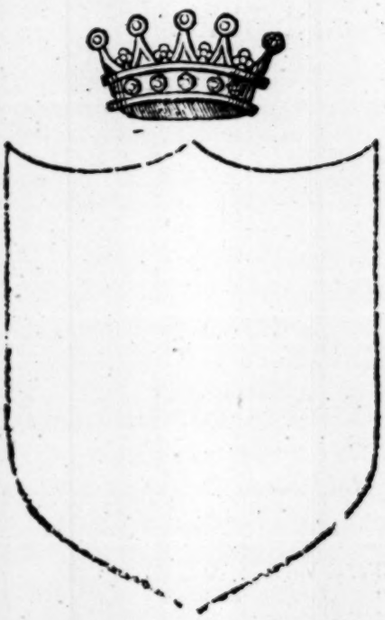
Gules on a bend inter 6 croſſe croſſets fitchie, Arg. an eſcucheon Or, thereon a demy Lyon in a double treaſure counterflorie with an arrow through the mouth of the firſt.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Albemarle*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues*.



EVdo, a valiant Knight, who fled to *William*, Duke of *Normandy*, into *England*, after that he was King thereof, by meanes of the Archbiſhop of *Roan*, King *William* beſtowed upon him his ſiſter in marriage, and the Archbiſhop gave him the City of *Albemarle*, upon condition, that upon any expedition of war he ſhould be his Standard-bearer, and the King beſtowed upon him the Iſle of *Holderneſſe*, and *William Rufus* made him Earle of *Albemarle*. This Iſle of *Holderneſſe* which the King had given him at that time, was very barren, but when his wife had brought him forth a ſonne, whom he called *Stephen*, the King gave the towne of *Bitham*, with other Appurtenances and large Poſſeſſions. This *Stephen* his ſonne, married ..... daughter of *Roger Mortimer*, and had iſſue *William*, Earle of *Albemarle*, (ſurnamed *le Groſſe*) *Stephen* and *Ingeram*, and foure daughters of which the youngeſt was married unto *William de Romary*, Earle of *Lincolne*, and after to *Peter de Bruce*; the other three were married out of the Land. M. *Mil.* 1125.

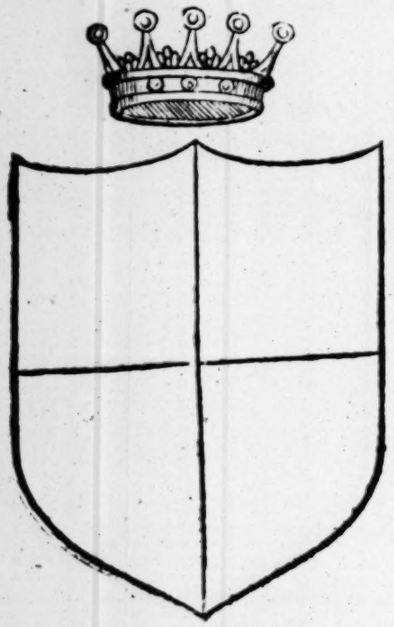
Gules, a croſſe patte vaire.



WIlliam *de le Groſſe*, ſonne of *Stephen*, was after the death of his father, Earle of *Albemarle*, and Lord of *Holderneſſe*; he married *Cecily*, daughter of *William*, ſonne of *Duncan*, ſon of *Malcolme*, King of *Scots*, and brother of King *David*, by which *Cecily*, the ſaid *William le Groſſe*, and his heires, did hereditarily poſſeſſe a place, called *Craven* in *Yorkeſhire*: hee had iſſue by her, *Hawis*, his onely daughter and heire, firſt married to *William de Mandevile*, alias *Magnivile*, but he died without iſſue. Secondly to *William de Fortibus*, by whom ſhee had iſſue, *William*, father of *William*, father of *Aveline*, wife of *Edmund*, firſt Earle of *Lancaſter*; ſhe had another huſband, called *Baldwin de Betun* M. *Vincent* ſaith, he had another daughter, named *Amicia*, who was mother of *Conſtance*, mother to *Ranulph*, father of *John*, father of another *Iohn de Eſton*, who, as right heire after the death of *Avelina de Fortibus*, claimed the Earledome of *Albemarle*, A°. the 9th of King *Edward* the ſecond. He died, 1179. * *Vin. p.* 4

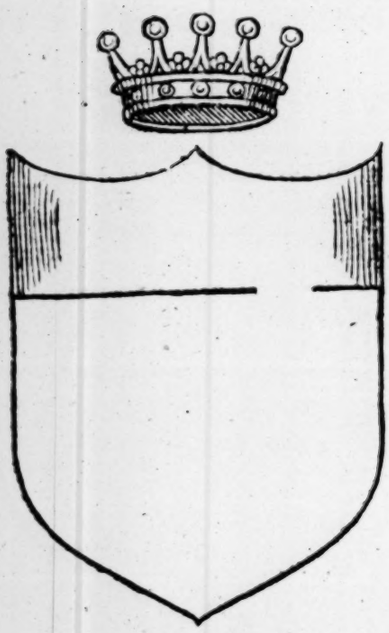
He beareth the Armes of his Father.

William



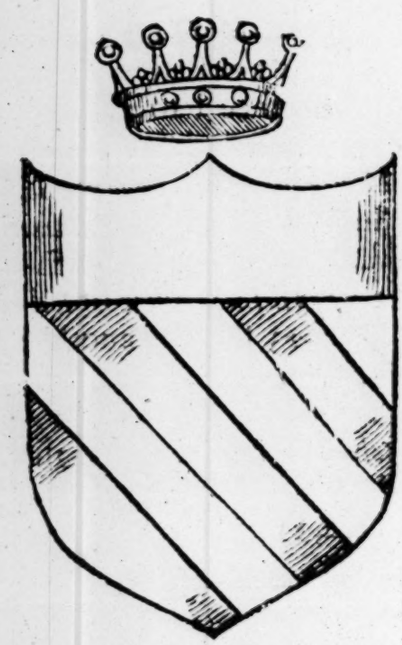
William Mandevill, Earle of *Eſſex*, in right of his wife *Hawis*, or *Avis*, was alſo Earle of *Albemarle*, and Lord of *Holderneſſe*, and died in the yeere, 1189.

Quarterly Or and Gules.



William de Fortibus, Barron of *Olem*, another husband of the ſaid *Hawis*, daughter and heire of *William le Groſſe*, was alſo in her right, Earle of *Albemarle*, and Lord of *Holderneſſe*, by whom hee had iſſue, *William*, father of *William*, father of *Aveline*, &c. Hee died in the 7th. yeere of King *Richard* the firſt

Argent a Chiefe Gules.

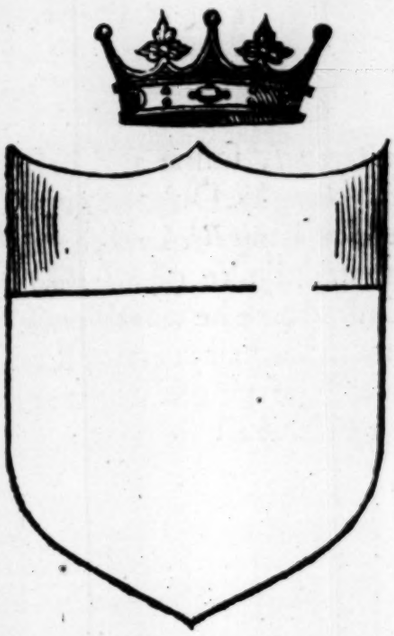


Brook. p. 12

Baldwin de Betun, third husband of the ſaid *Hawis*, in whoſe right hee was Earle of *Albemarle*, and Lord of *Holderneſſe*. M. *Milles* ſaith, he had no iſſue; yet M. *Brooke* ſaith, he had one daughter named *Hawis*, which was married to *William*, ſonne and heire of *William Marſhall*, Earle of *Penbrooke*, and died without iſſue. This *Baldwin* died in the 13. yeere of King *John*, and was buried in the *Abbey* of *Meaux*, whereof he was the founder.

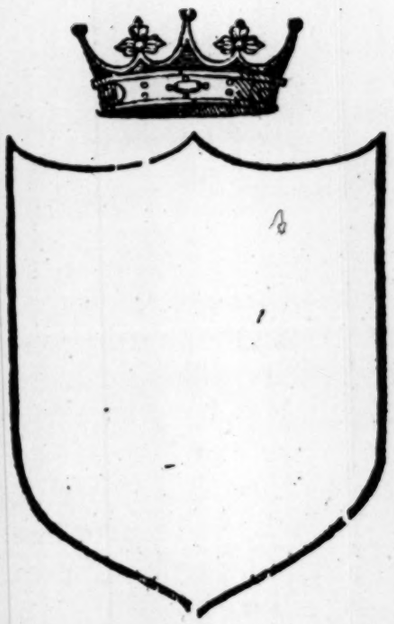
Bendy of 6 Argent and Gules, a Chiefe Or.

William



WILLiam *de Fortibus*, ſonne of *William*, by *Avis*, or *Hawis* his wife, Counteſſe of *Albemarle* aforeſaid, after the death of his mother and her three huſbands, was the ſixth Earle of *Albemarle*, and Lord of *Holderneſſe*. He married *Aveline*, daughter of *Richard*, Lord *Montfitchet*, and by her had iſſue *William* their onely ſonne, who ſucceeded his father. This Earle *William* died in the 26. yeere of King *Henry* the third.

Argent a chiefe Gules.



WIlliam *de Fortibus*, the laſt of that name and Family, was the ſeventh Earle of *Albemarle*, and Lord of *Holderneſſe*, hee had two wives, the firſt *Chriſtian* daughter of *Allan*, Earle of *Galloway* in *Scotland*, who died without iſſue, (* M. *Vincent* ſaith) hee had another wife, and takes it to be before this, called *Dervorgoyl*. *Iſabel*, another wife, was daughter of *Bawldwin*, fourth of that name, Earle of *Devonſhire*, and ſiſter and heire of *Baldwin* the fifth, and laſt Earle of *Devonſhire*, of the ſurname of *Rivers*, by whom he had iſſue, *Thomas* and *William*, both dyed without iſſue, (* M. *Vincent* ſaith) there was another ſonne named *John*, but I doe not finde any iſſue that hee had. *Hawis* the eldeſt ſiſter died without iſſue, *Aviline* the ſecond ſiſter and coheire of her brother *William de Fortibus*, was married to *Edmund*, Earle of *Lancaſter*, ſecond ſonne of King *Henry* the third, of whom ſee more in *Lancaſter*.

* M. *Vin.p.6.*

* *Vin.p.* ibid.

He beareth the Armes of his father.

THomas of *Woodſtocke* ſixth ſonne of King *Edward* the third, was by King *Richard* the ſecond, created Earle of *Albemarle*, he was alſo Earle of *Buckingham* and *Northampton*, Duke of *Glouceſter*, and Conſtable of *England*, of whoſe Armes, wife and iſſues, you ſhall ſee more in *Glouceſter*.



EDward Plantagenet, ſonne and heire of *Edmund* of *Langley*, Duke of *Yorke*, in the 20. yeere of King *Richard* the ſecond, was created Duke of *Albemarle*, from which Dukedome he was depoſed by Parliament, in the firſt yeere of King *Henry* the fourth, of whoſe wives and armes, ſee more in *Yorke*.



THomas, Duke of *Clarence*, the ſecond ſon of King *Henry* the fourth, in the 13. yeere of his Fathers raigne, was created Earle of *Albemarle*, and was after ſlain by the Duke of *Orleance* at *Bangie bridge* in *France*, the 9th of King *Henry* the fifth, and his body being brought over into *England*, was buried in Chriſt's-Church a *Canterbury*, and as ſome have it, he was Lord Steward of *England*.

France and England quartered on a Label of 3 points Ermine, 3 Cantons gules.

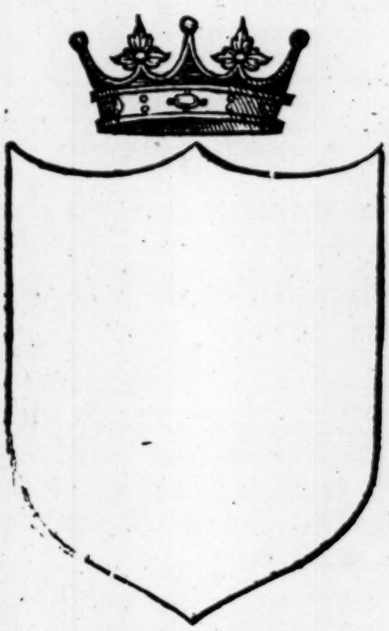
RIchard Beauchamp Earle of *Warwick*, Lieutenant Generall under *John*, Duke of *Bedford*, Regent of *France*, was by King *Henry* the ſixth created Earle of *Albemarle*, of whoſe Armes and iſſue, you may reade more in the Earles of *Warwicke*.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Anguiſh*, or as M. *Vinc.* ſaith, *Angos*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Gilbert Vmfreuile, unto whom King *Henry* the third, in the 50. yeere of his reigne, did grant Faire and Market at his Mannor of *Market Overton*, in the County of *Rutland*, and a little after, in the ſame yeere, granted it to him againe, by the name of *Gilbert de Vmfreuile*, Earle of *Angos*. He was very young when his father died; and was brought up by *Simon*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, to whom the King granted his wardſhip; hee died in the firſt yeere of King *Edward* the 2. having had iſſue by *Elizabeth* his wife, *Gilbert*, who died before his father, without iſſue. *Robert* the ſecond ſon, Earle of *Angos* after his father, and *Thomas*, who was Chamberer to King *Edward* the firſt. This *Gilbert* the eldeſt, as M. *Brooke* ſaith, ſucceeded his father in the Earledome, but *M. *Vincent* doth confute him, whoſe approbation I follow. * *Vin. f.* 10.

Gules a ſinque-foile and ſemy of Croſſes pattonce Or.



Robert, ſecond ſon of the aforeſaid *Gilbert Vmfreuile*, was after his fathers deceaſe, Earle of *Angos*; he had two wives, firſt *Lucy Kyme*, daughter and heir of *Philip de Kyme*, a great Baron: ſecond *Eleanor*, who was after married to *Robert Maudit*. Children by his firſt wife, *Gilbert*, Earle after his father, Sir *Robert Vmfreuile* Knight of the garter, *Thomas Vmfreuile*, who died in the tenth yeere of *Richard* the 2. who by *Ioan*, daughter of *Adam de Rodam*, left Sir *Thomas Vmfreuile* Knight, father of *Gilbert*, and 5. daughters, married to *Elmedon*, *Rither*, *Lambert*, *Lodington*, and *Hagerſton*, and *Elizabeth*, married to Sir *Gilbert Borowden*.

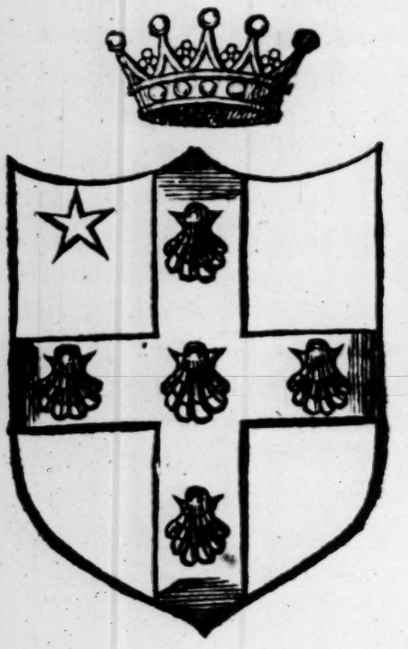
Gules a ſinque-foile and ſemy of Croſſes pattonce Or.



Gilbert Vmfreuile, ſonne and heire of *Robert*, was after his fathers deceaſe, Earle of *Angos*, Lord of *Prodhoo*, *Otterborn*, *Harebottle* and *Rideſdale*, and by his mother, Lord of *Kyme*. Hee had two wives, the firſt *Iane*, daughter of *Robert*, Lord *Willoughby*, by whom hee had no iſſue: Second *Matild*, daughter and heir of Sir *Thomas Lucy* Knight, by whom he had iſſue one ſonne *Robert*, who died before his father. This *Matild* was after married to *Henry Percy*, firſt Earle of *Northumberland*.

Gules a ſinque-foile and ſemy of Croſſes pattonce Or.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Angleſey*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Chriſtopher Villiers, was by King *Iames* in the 21. yeere of his reigne, honoured with the Title of Earle of *Angleſey*, and Lord of *Daventry*: he married *Elizabeth*, daughter of ..... *Sheldon* of *Leiceſterſhire*, by whom hee had iſſue *Charles Villiers* now Earle of *Angleſey*, and one daughter named *Anne*.

Argent on a Croſſe gules 5 eſcallops Or. a Mullet for a difference.

A Catalogue of the Farles of St. *Albons*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



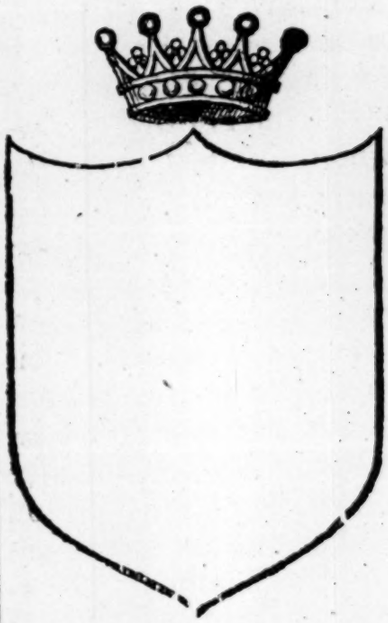
Richard Burgh (Earle of *Clanricard*, Viſcount *Galloway*, and Baron of *Dunkellyn* and *Imaney* in *Ireland*) was in in the 22. yeere of the reigne of our Soveraigne Lord King *Iames*, honoured with the Title of Viſcount *Tunbridge*, and Baron of *Somerhill*, and in the 4th. yeere of our Soveraigne Lord, King *Charles*, was created Earle of Saint *Albons*: he married *Frances*, daughter and heire of Sir *Francis Walſingham* Knight, and widow to *Robert Devereux*, Earle of *Eſſex*, by whom he had iſſue *Ulick de Burgh*, now Earle of Saint *Albons*, and a daughter, named *Honora*, married to the Marqueſſe of *Wincheſter*.

Or a Croſſe gules in the dexter point, a Lyon ramp. Sable.

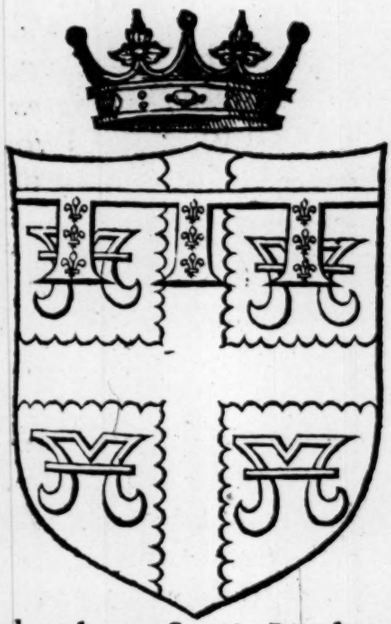
Ulick de Burgh, Sonne and Heire of *Richard* aforeſaid, after the death of his father, is now Earle of Saint *Albons*, 1640. Alſo Earle of *Clanricard*, Viſcount *Tunbridge*, and Baron of *Somerhill*, &c. He married *Anne* daughter to the Earle of *Northampton*, by whom he had iſſue *Honora* and *Margaret*.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

A Catalogue of the Farles of *Bath*, with their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Philebert de Chandew, a Baron in his own countrey of little *Brittaine* in *France*, a kind friend to King *Henry* the ſeventh, in the time of his baniſhment out of *England*, which to requite, the ſaid King in the firſt yeere of his reigne, created him Earle of *Bath*, and gave him an hundred markes yeerely, iſſuing out of the profits of *Somerſet-ſhire* and *Dorſet*.



John Bourchier, Lord *Fitz-warin* of * *Tawſtock* in *Devonſhire* (ſonne of *Foulke Bourchier* Lord *Fitz-warin*, and of his wife *Elizabeth*, ſecond ſiſter, and coheire of *Iohn* Lord *Dinham*, Lord high Treaſurer of *England*, under *Henry* the 7. which *Foulke* was ſonne of *William Bourchier*, Lord *Fitz-warin*, in right of his wife *Thomaſin*, daughter and heire of Sir *Richard Hankford*, and of his wife *Elizabeth*, daughter and heire of *Foulke Fitz-warin*, laſt Lord *Fitz-warin* of that Family: which *William Bourchier* was younger ſonne of *William Bourchier* Earle of *Ewe* in *Normandy*, and yonger brother to *Henry Bourchier* firſt Earle of *Eſſex*) was the 9. of *June*, 1536. created Earle of *Bath*, by *Henry* the 8. in the 28. of his reigne. He dyed the 27. of *April*, 1539. the 31 of *Henry* the 8. Hee married *Cecily*, daughter of *Giles* Lord *Daubeney*, and ſiſter and heire of her brother *Henry*, Lord *Daubeney*, who was created Earle of *Bridgewater* by *Henry* the 8. by whom he had iſſue, *Iohn*, Lord *Fitz-warin*, and as * M. *Milles* ſaith, another ſonne *Gyles*, but M. *Brooke* doth not expreſſe it. *Elizabeth*, wife to *Edward Chicheſter* Eſquire, father of Sir *Iohn Chicheſter* of *Devon*. Knight (* M. *Milles* and M. *Brooke* ſay that the ſaid *Elizabeth* was married unto Sir *Iohn Chicheſter* Knight, but M. *Vincent* contrarieth them both, and affirmeth as I have written.) *Dorothy* the ſecond daughter, was married to Sir *Iohn Fulford* Knight, * M. *Vincent* ſaith there were other children, *viz. Amias*, *Eleanor*, *Margaret* and *Anna*.

* *Vin.p.*42.

* *Vin.p.* 42.

* *Mil.p.*975.

* *Mils.p.* ib. *Brooke.p.*33.

M. *Vin. p.*42.
* *Vin.p.* ibid.

Argent a Croſſe engrailed gules inter 4 water Bowgets Sable, a Label of 3 points Azure charged with 9 Flower delices Or.



*Brook.p.33.

*Vin. p. 43.

*Vin.p.ibid.

*Brook.p.33.

John Bourchier, Lord *Fitz-warin*, (was after the death of his father, the ſecond Earle of *Bath* of this Family) he married 3. wives, firſt *Elizabeth*, daughter of Sir *Walter Hungerford* Knight, by whom he had iſſue one daughter, * *Elizabeth*. His ſecond wife was *Elianor*, daughter of *George Manners*, Lord *Ros*, by whom hee had iſſue, *John Bourchier*, Lord *Fitz-warin*, who died before his father; He married *Frances*, daughter to Sir *Thomas Kitſon* of *Hengrave* in *Suffolk*, by whom he had iſſue *William*, who ſucceeded his grandfather. *Henry*, the ſeeond ſonne, dyed without iſſue. * Sir *George Bourchier*, the third ſonne, married *Martha*, daughter to *William Howard*, Baron of *Effingham*, ſiſter to *Charles*, Earle of *Nottingham*, and had iſſue *Philip*, *Fredericke*, *George*, *William*, *Thomas*, *Iohn* and *Charles*, all died without iſſue, and Sir *Henry Bourchier* Knight, now Earle of *Bath*, 1640. and anſwerable in all points to his ancient and right noble Progenitors: *Foulke*, another ſon of the aforeſaid Earle *Iohn*, and two daughters, *Cecily*, the eldeſt, marryed to *Thomas Peyton*, Cuſtomer of *Plimouth*: *Mary*, the ſecond, married to *Hugh Wyat* of *Exceſter*, *, and three daughters more, *viz. Elizabeth*, *Margaret* and *Frances*. * This Earle *Iohn*, tooke to his third wife, *Margaret*, daughter and heire of *Iohn Donnington* Eſquire, and had iſſue *Suſan* and *Bridget*: *Bridget* married to *Arthur Price* of *Vaynor* in *Mountgomeryſhire* in *Wales*. This *Iohn* died in the third yeere of Queene *Elizabeth*.

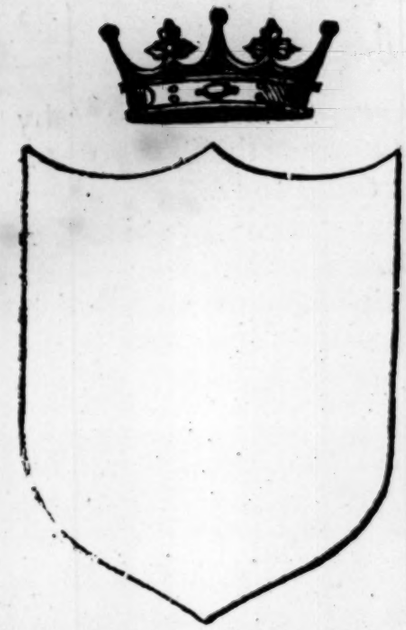
Argent a Croſſe engrailed gules inter 4 water Bowgets Sable, a Label of 3 points Azure charged with 9 Flower deluces Or.



William Bourchier, (ſonne and heire of *Iohn*, Lord *Fitz-warin*, who died before his father) grand-childe to *Iohn*, ſecond Earle of *Bath*, was after the death of his grand-father, the third Earle of *Bath* of this Family, and Lord Lievetenant of *Devonſhire* and *Cornewall*, he married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Francis Ruſſell*, Earle of *Bedford*, and had iſſue, *Robert*, Lord *Fitz-warin*, who died young. *Edward*, who ſucceeded his father, and a daughter named *Frances*.

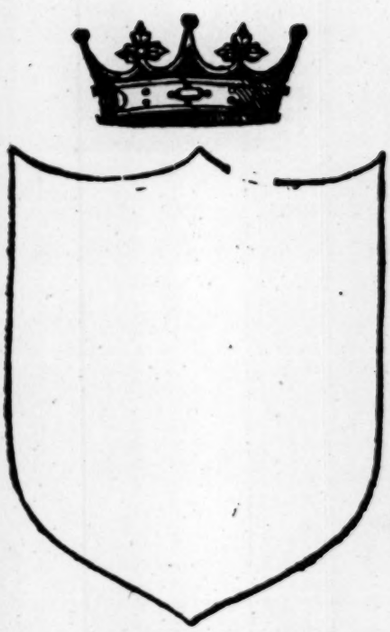
Argent a Croſſe engrailed gules inter 4 water Bowgets Sable, a Label of 3 points Azure charged with 9 Flower deluces Or.

Edward,



Edward (ſonne and heire of *William* aforeſaid) was after the death of his Father, the fourth Earle of *Bath* of this Family. He had two wives, the firſt *Dorothy*, daughter to the Lord S. *Iohn* of *Bletſo*, ſiſter to the Earle of *Bullinbrooke* that now is, by whom hee had iſſue 3. daughters, *Elizabeth*, *Dorothy* and *Anne*, and one Son, named *Iohn*, Lord *Fitz-warin*, who died young; his ſecond wife was *Anne*, daughter of Sir *Robert Lovet* Knight, by whom he had no iſſue, ſhe was after maried to the eldeſt ſonne of the Lord *Noel* Viſcount *Cambden*, ſo that this *Edward* dying without iſſue male, his Earledome and Inheritance is deſcended upon that noble gentleman, Sir *Henry Bourchier*, who is ſonne and heire apparant of Sir *George Bourchier*, third Son to *Iohn Bourchier*, ſecond Earle of *Bath*.

Argent a Croſſe engrailed gules inter 4 water Bowgets Sable, a Label of 3 points Azure charged with 9 Flower deluces Or.



Henry Bourchier (onely ſonne of his father, Sir *George Bourchier* by his wife *Martha*, daughter to *William Howard*, Baron of *Effingham*, and ſiſter to *Charles*, Earle of *Nottingham*) which ſaid Sir *George* (was third ſonne to *Iohn Bourchier* ſecond Earle of *Bath* of this Family, by his ſecond wife *Eleanor*, daughter of *George Mannors*, Lord *Ros*) did after the death of his Couſin *Edward*, laſt Earle, ſucceed as the fifth Earle of *Bath* of this Family, and alſo Lord *Fitz-warin*, who is now living, *Aº.* 1640. and hath married *Rachel*, daughter to *Francis Fane*, Earle of *Weſtmerland*, by whom as yet, he hath no iſſue: unto which two, as in duty I am bound, I pray God ſend them many happy daies, with a hopefull iſſue.

Argent a Croſſe engrailed gules inter 4 water Bowgets Sable, a Label of 3 points Azure charged with 9 Flower deluces Or.

A Catalogue of the Dukes and Earles of *Bedford*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



* *Vin. p.* 45.

* *Vin. p.* 47.

* *Mil. p.* 441.

INgelram de Coucy (ſonne of *Ingram*, by *Katherin*, daughter of the Duke of *Auſtria*, Lord of *Coucy* and *Oiſy*, and divers other Baronies: as alſo Earle of *Soyſons* and *Nide*, and after his Uncle *Peter*, Archduke of *Auſtria*) was by his father in law King *Edward* the 3. created Earle of *Bedford*, *An.* 1366. M. *Vincent* ſaith, there was one *Hugh de Bellomonte*, ſurnamed *Pauper*, was Earle of *Bedford* before this *Ingelram de Coucy*; yet neither M. *Brooke* nor M. *Milles* hath expreſſed any ſuch to be. Hee had 2 wives, firſt, *Iſabel* the daughter of King *Edward* the 3. Second, *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Charles*, Duke of *Loraine*, M. *Vincent* ſaith her name was *Iſabel*. Children by his firſt wife,* *Mary*, married to *Henry* of *Barr*, unto whom ſhe brought *Robert de Barr*, and *Ioan* a daughter, married unto *Lewis* of *Luxenburgh*, Earle of Saint *Paul*. *Philip* the ſecond daughter, was married to *Robert de Vere*, Duke of *Ireland*, Marqueſſe of *Dublin*, and Earle of *Oxenford*, * M. *Vincent* ſaith that hee had a daughter named *Iſabel*, by his ſecond wife. This *Ingelram*, according to M. *Milles*, had a baſe daugher, named *Maud*, * married to a forraigne Lord, M. *Brook* ſaith to the Lord *Strange*, by whom ſhe had iſſue *Ancharat*, wife to Sir *Henry Huſſey* Knight.

* *Vin. p.* ibid.

* *Mil. p.* 440.

M. *Bro. p.* 21.

Barry of 6 vaire and gules.



* *Mil. p.* 442.

IOhn Plantaginet third Son of King *Henry* the 4. in the ſecond yeere of King *Henry* the 5. was created Duke of *Bedford*; he was alſo Earle of *Richmond*; and in the 5. yeere of King *Henry* the 6. hee was made Regent of *France*, and was ſtiled *Iohn Regent* of *France*, Duke of *Bedford*, *Anion* and *Alanſon*, Earle of *Maine*, *Harecourt*, *Dreux*, *Richmond* and *Kendall* and Viſcount *Beaumont*: he alſo ſtiled himſelfe ſonne, brother, and Uncle of Kings. * Under whoſe leading, at *Vernoll* in *France*, *Septem.* the 17. 1425. there were ſlaine on the *French* part, about the number of 5000. men. 10. yeeres after hee dyed at *Paris*, 1435. and in the 10. yeer of the raigne of *Henry* the 6 his corps was conveyed to *Roan*, and there buried in the

the Cathedrall Church, after whoſe deceaſe, all our former affaires began to decline in *France*. He had two wives, firſt *Anne*, daughter to *Iohn*, Duke of *Burgundy* ſecond *Iaqueline* (or as ſome have it, * *Iaquetta*) daughter of *Peter* of *Luxenburg*, Earle of S^t. *Paule*, ſhe was after married to *Richard Woodvile* Knight, Earle *Rivers*, unto whom ſhe brought forth a goodly and plentifull progeny, this *Iohn*, Duke of *Bedford*, had no iſſue by either of his wives; it is reported, that when *Lewis* the eleventh King of *France* of that name, did ſee this Duke's Monument, being counſelled by ſome of his Peeres to deface it, hee anſwered, ſaying, What honour ſhall it be to us, or to you, to breake this rich Monument; and to pull out of the ground the dead bones of him whom in his life time, neither my father, nor your progenitors, with all their puiſſance, were once able to make flie one foot backwards, wherefore let his body now lie in reſt, which when he was alive, would have diſquieted the proudeſt of us all; and for the Tombe, I aſſure you, it is not ſo decent, nor convenient as his honour and acts deſerved. * *Vin. p.* 48.

Quarterly France and England, a Label per pale of 5 points, the firſt 2 ermine, the other 3. azure charged with 9 Flower deluces Or.



GEorge Nevill, ſonne of *Iohn Nevill*, Marqueſſe *Montacute*, was created Duke of *Bedford* in the ninth yeere of King *Edward* the fourth, and in the 17. yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne, hee was depoſed by Act of Parliament, and died without iſſue, leaving his * 5. ſiſters his heires, *viz.* *Anne*, married to Sir *William Stoner* Knight, *Elizabeth*, wife to the Lord *Scrope* of *Upſal*, *Margaret*, married to Sir *Iohn Mortimer*, and after to *Robert Horne*: *Lucy*, wife to Sir *Thomas Fitz-williams*, father of *William Fitz-williams*, Earle of *Southampton*, and after wife to Sir *Anthony Browne* Knight, and *Iſabel* the fifth ſiſter, was married to Sir *William Huddleſton* Knight. * *Brook. p.* 22.

Gules a ſaltier argent, a Label of 3 points gobonated argent and azure.
A Creſſant for difference.

Iaſper



IAſper de Hatfield, Earle of *Penbroke*, was brother to *Edward* of *Hadham*, Earle of *Richmond*, and was by his Nephew, King *Henry* the ſeventh, created Duke of *Bedford*, in the firſt yeere of his reigne, of whom you ſhall ſee more in the Catalogue of the Earles of *Penbrooke*.

Quarterly France and England in a border azure 8. Marlets Or.



SIr *Iohn Ruſſell*, Knight of the Garter, Controller of the Houſhold to King *Henry* the eighth, and one of the privie Councell, was in the 30. yeere of his reigne, created Lord *Ruſſell*, unto whom hee preſently committed the cuſtody of the privie Seale, and in the 3. yeere of King *Edward* the ſixth, he was created Earle of *Bedford*; hee married *Anne*, the daughter and only heire of *Guy* or *Guydo Sabcoats*, alias *Sapcoats* Eſquire, and the widow of * *Iohn Broughton* Knight, by whom hee had iſſue one onely ſonne, named *Francis*, who ſucceeded his father. This Earle *Iohn* died according to * M. *Brooke* 1555. M. *Milles* ſaith, 1554.

Argent a Lyon ramp. gules on a chiefe Sable 3 ſcalops of the firſt.

* *Mil.p.*447.

* *Vin. p.* 41.

* *Mils.p.* ib.

Francis,



FRancis, Lord *Russell* Earle of *Bedford*, was ſonne and ſucceſſour unto the aforeſaid *John*, in the Earledome of *Bedford*, and of the privie Councell unto the late Queene *Elizabeth*, and Knight of the noble order of the garter. He had two wives, the firſt was *Margaret*, daughter of Sir *Iohn* S^t. *Iohn* Knight, and ſiſter of *Oliver*, Baron St *Iohn* of *Bletſo*. Second wife *Bridget*, the daughter of *Iohn*, Baron *Huſſey*, ſhe was firſt married unto *Richard Morriſon* Knight; ſecondly, ſhe was married to *Henry*, Earle of *Rutland*; and thirdly to this *Francis*, Earle of *Bedford*. Children by his firſt wife, *Edward*, Lord *Ruſſell*, who died before his father without iſſue; *Iohn*, Lord *Ruſſell*, who married *Elizabeth*, the daughter of Sir *Anthony Cooke* Knight, and widow of Sir *Thomas Hobby* Knight, unto whom ſhee brought forth *Francis*, who died in his childhood, and two daughters, *Elizabeth*, who dyed without iſſue, *Anne*, wife of *Henry*, Lord [illegible] Earle of *Worceſter*, 1640. *Francis Ruſſell* Knight, the third ſonne, after the death of *Iohn* his brother, was Lord *Ruſſell*, and married *Iulian*, * M. *Milles* ſaith *Elenor*, * daughter of S^r. *Iohn Foſter* Knight, Lord Warden of the middle Marches againſt *Scotland*, he was ſlaine by the *Scots* at a day of truce, in the life time of his father, Earle *Francis*, leaving iſſue, *Edward*, after Earle of *Bedford*; Sir *William Ruſſell* Knight, fourth ſonne, was created Lord *Ruſſell* of *Thornhaugh*, at *Hampton Court* by King *Iames*, *Anno* 1603. he had to wife *Elizabeth*, daughter and heire of *Shengay Long* of *Chengie*, in the County of *Wiltſhire* Eſquire, as * M. *Milles* ſaith, but M. *Brooke* ſaith in the County of *Cambridge*, and left iſſue, *Francis*, now Earle of *Bedford*. *Anne* the eldeſt daughter, was wife to *Ambroſe Dudley*, Earle of *Warwicke*; *Margaret* the ſecond, was married to *George Clifford*, Earle of *Cumberland*, and had iſſue Lady *Anne*, Counteſſe of *Dorſet*. *Elizabeth*, the third daughter, was married to *William Bonrchier*, Earle of *Bath*. This *Francis* Earle of *Bedford*, had no iſſue by this ſecond wife. He died *Anno* 1584. M. *Milles* ſaith, 1585.

* *Mil. p. 440.*

* M. *Milles ſaith, ſhe was a coheire.*

* *Mil. ibid. Brook. p. 24.*

Argent a Lyon ramp. gules on a chiefe Sable 3 eſcalops of the firſt.

Edward,



EDward, Lord *Ruſſell*, grand-childe to *Francis*, Earle of *Bedford*, by his ſonne *Francis* (that was ſlaine by the *Scots*) ſucceeded his grandfather, and was alſo Earle of *Bedford*. Hee married *Lucy*, daughter of *Iohn*, and ſiſter and coheire of *Iohn*, Lord *Harrington* of *Exton*, hee died without iſſue male, ſo that the honour deſcended upon *Francis*, ſon and heire of *William*, Lord *Ruſſell* aforeſaid, fourth ſonne to Earle *Francis*.

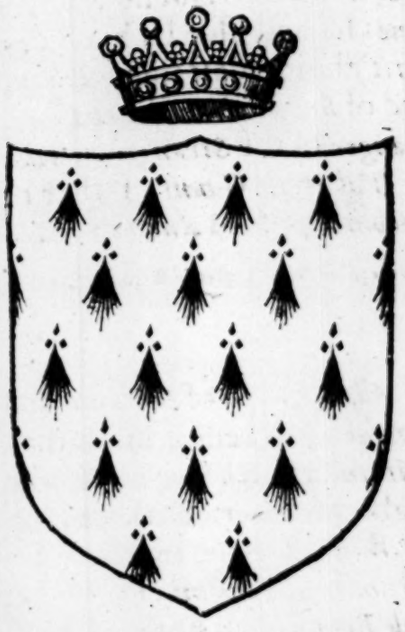
Argent a Lyon ramp. gules on a chiefe Sable 3 eſcalops of the firſt.



FRancis, ſonne of *William*, Lord *Ruſſell*, fourth ſonne of *Francis*, Earle of *Bedford*, after the death of his Couſin *Edward*, without iſſue male, ſucceeded in the Earledome, and is now living, 1640. Hee married *Katherine*, daughter to the Lord *Shandos*, by whom hee had iſſue 4. ſonnes, and 4. daughters, *viz.* *William*, Lord *Ruſſell* the eldeſt, who hath married *Anne*, ſole daughter and heire of *Robert*, Earle of *Somerſet*: *Francis* ſecond, *Iohn* third, *Edward* fourth; *Katherine*, the eldeſt daughter, married to the Lord *Brooke*, *Anne* the ſecond, married to the Lord *Digby*, ſonne and heire to the Earle of *Briſtoll*. *Margaret* the third, married to *James*, Earle of *Carlile*, *Diana* the youngeſt unmarried.

Argent a Lyon ramp, gules on a chiefe Sable 3 eſcalops of the firſt.

A Catalogue of the Dukes and Earles of *Britaine* and *Richmond*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Issues*.



ARthur (surnamed *Fergant*, or the *Red*) Earle of *Britaine* and *Richmond*, second sonne of *Allan Caignard*, by *Hawis* his wife, daughter and heire of *Allan*, Duke of *Britaine*, and great Aunt to *William* the Conquerour. * M. *Milles* saith, the Conquerour was his father in Law, unto whom he gave all the lands and honours lately belonging to Earle *Edwin* in *Yorkeshire*. He had two wives; first *Constance*, daughter of *William* the Conquerour, but shee died without issue: the second *Ermingard*, daughter of *Fouke Rechin*, Earle of *Anjou*. Children by his second wife, * *Hoel*, disinherited by his father, as not lawfully begotten; *Bertha*, married to *Eudo*, Earle of *Porhoet*, *Constance*, married to *Geofrey*, the sonne of *Iuhel*, Lord of *Cenoman*, or *Lemane*. * M. *Brooke* saith, hee had a sonne called *Conan*, *Le-grosse*, unto whom the Earldome of *Britaine* was given, and that the Conquerour gave *Richmond* unto his Cousin *Allan*, surnamed the *Blacke*.

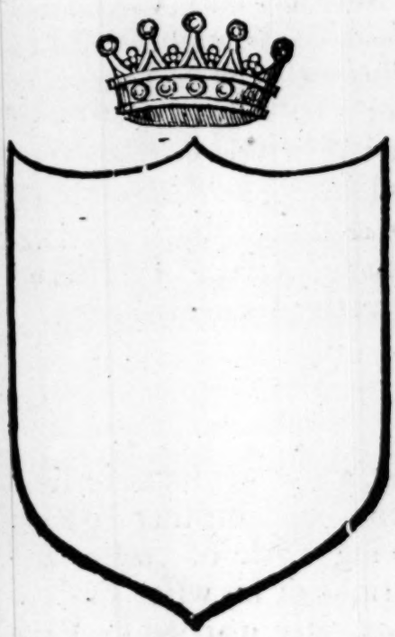
* *Mil.p.588.*

* *Mil.p.589.*

* *Bro. p.25.*

Ermine.

M. *Vin.p.57. saith, he bare only an escucheon Ermin.*

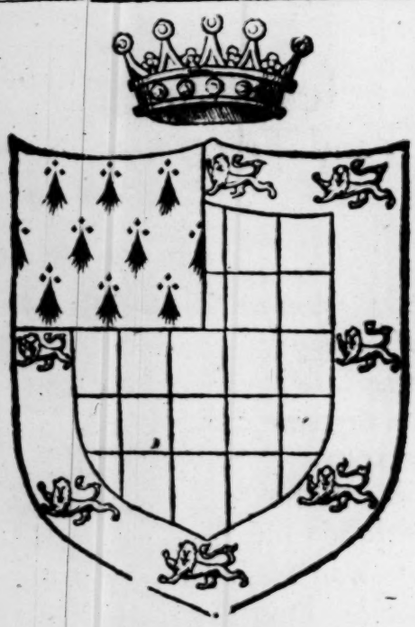


ALlan, (surnamed the *Blacke*) succeeded his brother, next in the Earledome, and dyed without issue.

He beareth the Armes of his brother.

STephen (surnamed *Derien*, the third brother to *Allan Fergant*, and black *Allan*, succeeded his brother in the Earledome of *Richmond*, hee married *Mary*, daughter to the Earle of *Gwingampe*, by whom he had issue, *Allan*, surnamed the *Savage*, *Henry* Earle of *Ponthieu*, *Geffrey*, surnamed *Botterell*.

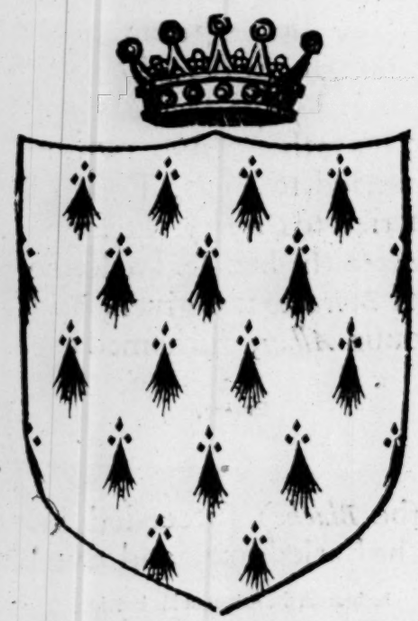
Ermine.



*Mil.p.583.

Allan, ſurnamed the *Savage*, was after the death of his father, the fourth Earle of *Richmond*; his wife was *Bertha*, daughter of *Conan le Groſſe*, Earle of *Nants*, in whoſe right he was the third Earle of *Britaine*; he had iſſue by her * *Conan* (ſurnamed *Le-petit*) their eldeſt ſonne, *Bryan*, father to *Allan*, Lord of *Bedale* in *Richmondſhire*. *Guy*, ſurnamed *le Stranger*, of the *Stranger*. *Matild*, or *Maud*, maried to *Walter de Gaunt*, father of *Gilbert*, Earle of *Lincolne*, he died *Anno* 1166.

Checky Or and Azure, a border of England. & Canton Ermine.



*Brook.p.26.

Conan, ſonne of *Allan*, Duke of *Britaine* and Earle of *Richmond*, ſucceeded his father, and was Earle of *Britaine* and *Richmond*, his wife was *Margaret*, daughter to *Henry*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, and ſiſter to *William*, King of *Scots*; ſhe after married to *Humfrey de Bohun*, by whom ſhe had iſſue *Henry de Bohun*, firſt Earle of *Hereford*, he had iſſue *Conſtance* their onely daughter, who was firſt married to *Geofrey Plantaginet*, the fourth ſonne of *Henry* the ſecond, ſhe was after married to *Randolph*, Earle of *Cheſter*, from whom ſhe was divorced Laſtly, ſhe was married to *Guido de Thouars*, or, as * M. *Brooke* ſaith, Viſcount of *Torraine*, by whom ſhee had a daughter, called *Adeliza*, or *Alice*, who after the deceaſe of her parents remained in the cuſtody of the King of *France*, and was married to *Peter de Dreux*, ſurnamed the bad *Clarke*, who in right of his wife was Duke of *Britain*, and Earle of *Richmond*; the ſaid *Peter* begot by *Adeliza*, *Iohn de Dreux* Duke of *Britain*, and Earle of *Richmond*, father of *Iohn*, Duke of *Britain*, and Earle of *Richmond*, by the gift of King *Henry* the third his father in Law: this *Conan* died 1170.

Ermine.



Geofrey Plantaginet, a younger ſonne of King *Henry* the ſecond, and brother to King *Richard* the firſt, being Earle of *Anjou*, and *Poictiers*, was in the right of his wife, Earle of *Britaine* and *Richmond*. Hee married *Conſtance* daughter and heire of *Conan*, Duke of *Britaine*, and Earle of *Richmond*, as formerly hath beene rehearſed, by whom hee had iſſue, *Arthur* Earle of *Britaine* and *Richmond*, *Eleanor*, who died a priſoner in *Briſtow-caſtle*.

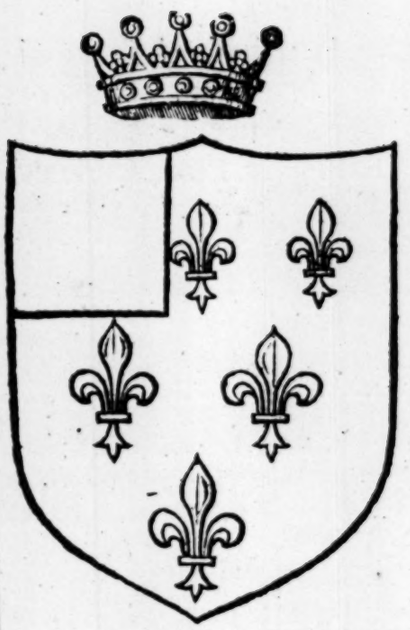
Gules 3. Lyons paſſant gardant Or. a Label of 5. points azure.

Arthur



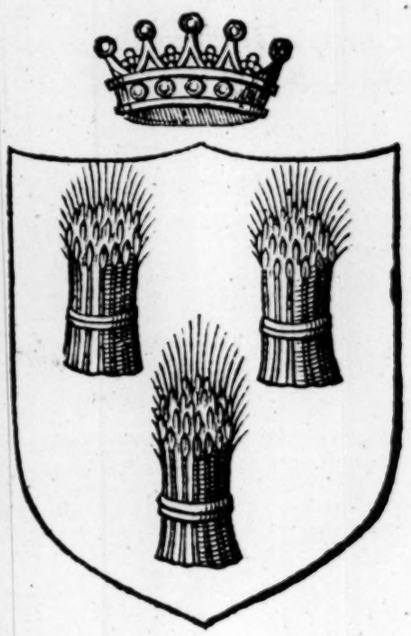
ARthur *Plantagenet* Earle of *Britaine* and *Richmond*, ſonne of *Geoſrey* aforeſaid, was proclaimed King of *England*, and Duke of *Normandy*, after the death of King *Richard* the firſt, his Uncle, and being aided by King *Philip* of *France*, whoſe daughter he had married, made warres againſt King *John* his Uncle, but being taken priſoner, at the Caſtle of *Myrobell* in *Normandy*, was carried to *Roan* Caſtle, where leaping from the wall thereof, with intent to eſcape, was drown'd in the ditch, 1202. and left no iſſue.

Gules 3. Lyons paſſant gardant Or. a Label of 5. points azure.



GVido, Viſcount *de Thouars*, being the ſecond huſband of *Conſtance* aforeſaid, was in right of his wife, Earle of *Britaine* and *Richmond*, by whom he had iſſue 2. daughters, *Alice*, the eldeſt, married to *Peter Fitz-Roberts* Earle of *Dreux*, and *Katherine*, wife to *Andrew de Vitre*. * M. *Mills* mentioneth none but the eldeſt daughter *Alice*, yet M. *Brooke* ſetteth downe two, *page* 27. * *Mil. p.* 599.

Or. 5 Flower deluces azure a Canton gules.



RAndol, ſurnamed *Blundevile*, one of the huſbands of *Conſtance*, daughter and heire of *Conan*, Duke of *Britaine*, was in the right of his wife, Earle of *Richmond*, ſome Writers affirme, that hee was her ſecond huſband, and others conclude he was the laſt, but certainly he was divorced from her for her incontinency, and had no iſſue by her. *Vin. p.* 63.

Azure 3 Garbs Or.



*Brook, p. 28.

*Vin. p. 64.

PEter *de Savoy*, Uncle to Queene *Eleanor*, wife to King *Henry* the third, was by the ſame King created Earle of *Richmond*, who made him chiefe of his privie Councell; but before hee died, hee ſurrendered that Earledome into the Kings hands againe: his wife was *Eleanor*, daughter to the Baron of *Foncigni*: *M. *Brooke* ſaith, ſhe was named *Agnes*, daughter to *Amion*, Prince of *Falciznacke*, by whom ſhee had iſſue, *Conſtance*, married to the Earle of *Albon*. M. *Brooke* ſaith, he had a daughter named *Beatrice*, wife to *Guy*, ſonne of *Andrew Dolphin* of *Vienna*: * M. *Vincent* ſaith, that hee had a ſonne named *Boniface*, Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and denieth that hee had a daughter named *Beatrice*.

Or. an Eagle with 2 heads diſplayed ſable on an eſcucheon Barry of 10. Or and ſable, a Coronet in bend vert.

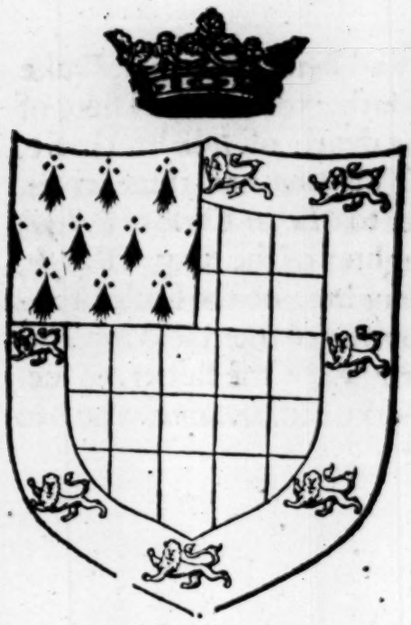
PEter *Bryan*, Earle of *Dreux*, is ſet downe by M. *Brooke*, to be both Duke of *Britaine*, and Earle of *Richmond*, and is ſet next after *Randal*, Earle of *Cheſter*, and before *Peter de Savoy*, and ſaith, hee was father to *Iohn*, Duke of *Britaine*, and to a daughter named *Yoland*, married to *Hugh de Brun*, Earle of the Marches of *Picardie*, though * M. *Milles* in his Catalogue never expreſſeth him.



IOhn *de Dreux*, ſonne of *Peter Bryan*, had the Dukedome of *Britaine*, and Earledome of *Richmond*, confirmed unto him in the 50. yeere of King *Henry* the third. His wife was *Blanch*, daughter of *Theobald*, King of *Navarre*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Iohn*, the ſecond of that name, Duke of *Britaine*, and Earle of *Richmond*.

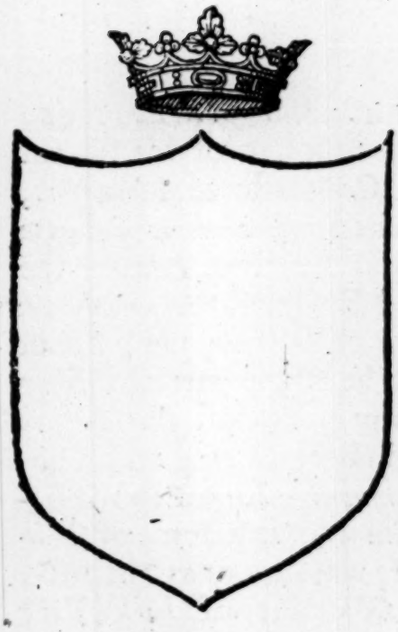
Checky Or. and azure, a Canton ermine.

Iohn



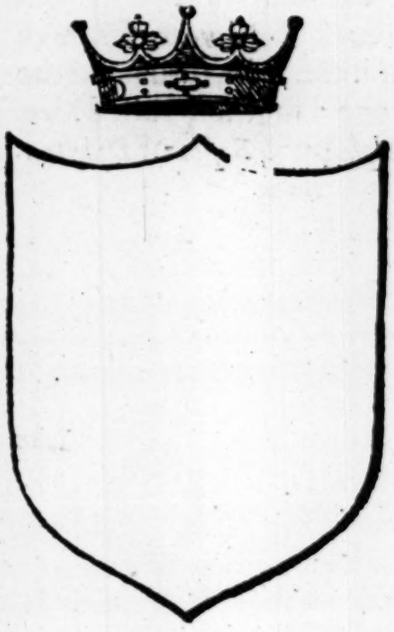
Iohn de Dreux, ſonne of *Iohn de Dreux* aforeſaid, was Duke of *Britaine*, and Earle of *Richmond*, he married *Beatrice*, daughter of King *Henry* the third, by whom he had iſſue *Arthur*, from whom deſcended the *Mountforts*, Dukes of *Britaine*, *Peter* and *Henry* died young, *Iohn*, Earle of *Richmond*, *Alice Abbeſſe* of *Fonteverard*, *Mary*, married to the Earle of S^t. *Paul*, *Blanch*, wife to *Philip*, ſon of *Robert* Earle of *Artois*.

Checky Or. and Azure, a border of Eng. and Canton Ermint.



Arthur, eldeſt ſonne of *Iohn* aforeſaid, after the death of his father, was onely Duke of *Britaine*, and his younger brother *Iohn* was made Earle of *Richmond*. He had two wives, the firſt *Beatrice*, Counteſſe of *Lymoges*, his ſecond wife was *Yoland*, daughter and heire of *Almericke*, Earle of *Mountfort*. Iſſue by his firſt wife, *Iohn*, Duke of *Britaine*, who dyed without iſſue, and *Guy*, Earle of *Pontbieu*. By his ſecond wife hee had *Iohn Brino*, Earle of *Mountfort*, and after Duke of *Britaine*. *Blanch*, married to *Robert de Flaunders*, Earle of *Marle*, *Alice*, Counteſſe of *Vendoſme*, *Beatrice* married to *Guy*, Earle of *Laval*. This *Arthur* died 1312.

Checky Or. and Azure, a border of Eng. and Canton Ermine.



Iohn, younger brother to *Arthur*, Duke of *Britaine*, was by licence of King *Edward* the firſt, made Earle of *Richmond*, hee built the body of *Grayfryers* in *Newgate-Market*, hee dyed without iſſue, * M. *Vincent* ſaith, hee onely gave three hundred pounds to the *Fryers* towards the building of it, and glazed the 4. windowes on the South ſide, and died 1330.

* *Vin. p. 67.*

Checky Or. and Azure, a border of Engl. and Canton Ermin.



Iohn de Dreux, ſonne and heire of *Arthur*, Duke of *Britaine*, after his fathers death was Duke of *Britaine*, and after the death of *Iohn* his Uncle, Earle of *Richmond*. This *Iohn* had three wives, firſt *Iſabel*, the daughter to *Charles*, Earle of *Valoys*; the ſecond *Blanch*, daughter of the King of *Caſtile*, the third *Margaret*, daughter of the Earle of *Savoy*, but had no iſſue by any of them, leaving *Iohn Mountfort* his halfe brother by the father, to ſucceed him in the Dukedome of *Britaine*, who had iſſue *John* the Valiant.

Ermine.

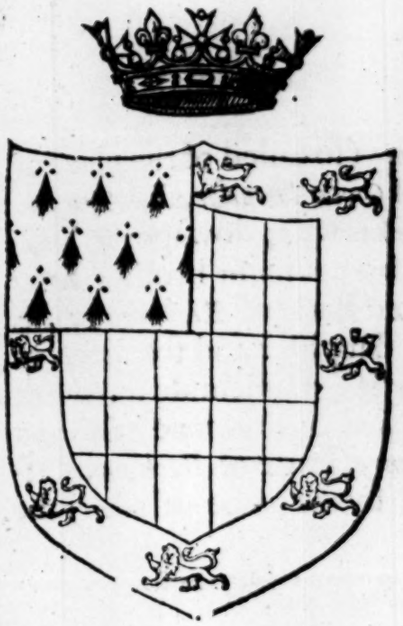


Iohn Breno, third ſonne of *Arthur* Duke of *Britaine*, begotten of his ſecond wife *Yoland*, Counteſſe of *Mountfort*, daughter and heire of *Almericke*, Earle *Mountfort*, was by King *Edward* the third, created Earle of *Richmond*, he was alſo Duke of *Britaine*, and Earle of *Mountfort*, but he taking part with King *Edward* the third, againſt the *French* King, (the ſaid King ſeizing of his honours of *Richmond*) King *Edward* beſtowed on him the Earledome of *Richmond*; his wife was *Ioan*, or as * M. *Milles* ſaith, *Margaret*, daughter of *Charles*, King of *Navarre*. * M. *Milles* ſaith, ſhee was daughter of *Lewis* of *Flanders* Earle of *Nivers*. Their iſſue, *Iohn*, ſurnamed the Valiant, and one daughter, called *Ioan*, married to *Ralph*, Lord *Beſſet* of *Drayton*.

* *Mil. p. 609.*

Ermine.

Iohn



IOhn Mountfort, ſurnamed the Valiant, was after the death of his father, Duke of *Britaine*, and Earle of *Richmond*, which Earledome hee was depoſed of by act of Parliament, in the 19. of King *Richard* the ſecond. His wife was *Mary*, daughter to King *Edward* the third, and had iſſue *Iohn*, Duke of *Britaine*, ſurnamed the Sage, who had iſſue, *Peter* and *Francis* both Dukes of *Britaine*, they dyed without iſſue: *Richard*, Earle of *Eſtamps*, and *Arthur* the third of that name, was alſo Duke of *Britaine*. *Peter* and *Francis*. This *Iohn Mountfort* ſlew the Earle of *Bloys*. * M. *Vincent* maketh a queſtion, whether this *Iohn* was Earle of *Richmond* or no. * *Vin. p. 73.*

Checky Or. & Azure, a border of Eng. and Canton Ermine.



IOhn of *Gaunt*, Duke of *Lancaſter*, is ſaid alwaies to be Earle of *Richmond*, of whom you may reade more in *Lancaſter*.

M. *Milles* and M. *Brooke* ſay, that *Ralph Nevill*, firſt Earle of *Weſtmerland*, was made Earle of *Richmond* for term of life, by King *Henry* the 4th. but * M. *Vincent* denieth it, whoſe judgement I follow and approve of. * *Vin. p. 74.*

LIkewiſe *Iohn*, Duke of *Bedford*, was made Earle of *Richmond* by King *Henry* the fifth, of whom you may reade more in *Bedford*.

Edmund



EDmund de Hadham (ſo called of the place of his birth) ſonne of *Owen Theudor*, alias *Teudor*, by Queene *Katherine* his wife, dowager to King *Henry* the fifth, was by his halfe brother King *Henry* the ſixth created Earle of *Richmond*: his wife was *Margaret*, daughter and ſole heire of *Iohn*, Duke of *Somerſet* (grandchilde to *Iohn* of *Gaunt* Duke of *Lancaſter*, by his ſonne *Iohn*) and by her had iſſue, *Henry*, Earle of *Richmond*, after King of *England*, by the name of *Henry* the ſeventh.

France and England quarterly, a border azure, charged with Flower deluces and Martlets Or.



HEnry, only ſonne of *Edmund* Earle of *Richmond*, and *Margaret* his wife, after the death of his father, was Earle of *Richmond*; in the time of King *Edward* the fourth, he with his Uncle *Iaſper*, Earle of *Penbroke*, fled into little *Britain*, but in the time of K. *Richard* the third, hee gathered forces together, landed at *Milford haven*, ſlew King *Richard* at *Boſworthfield*, and was himſelfe crowned King by the name of King *Henry* the 7th. of whoſe wife and iſſue, reade more in the Kings of *England*.

France and England quarterly, a border azure, charged with Flower deluces and Martlets Or.

*Brook.p.31. It is ſaid by * M. *Brooke*, that *Richard*, Duke of *Glouceſter*, after King of *England*, had this Earledome given to him,

M.Vin.p.77. but * M. *Vincent* makes a doubt thereof.

Henry



Henry, the naturall Sonne of King *Henry* the eighth, by *Elizabeth Blont* his Concubine, a child of ſix yeeres old, was created Earle of *Northampton*, by King *Henry* his father, and after made Duke of *Richmond* & *Somerſet*, at *Bridewell*, the 14. of the Calends of *July*, *Anno* 1525. and the 17. yeere of his raigne; hee cauſed him after that, to be choſen Knight of the garter. He dyed ſoone after, to wit, the 11. of the Calends of *Auguſt*, 1535. the 28. of his fathers reigne, without any iſſue in his fathers houſe of S^t. *Iames* neere *Weſtminſter*. His body was carried to *Framingham* in *Suffolke*, and there lieth buried. His wife was *Mary*, the daughter of *Thomas Howard* Duke of *Norfolke*, and Earle of *Surrey*, Earle marſhall, and High Treaſurer of *England*, who died in the time of Queen *Mary*.

France and England a border quarterly ermin & compone arg. and azure, a batune ſiniſt. of the ſecond an eſcucheon quart. gules and varry or and vert. ſurletout a Lyon ramp. arg. on a chiefe azure, a Caſtle inter 2 ſtag heads caboſed argent.



Lewis Steward, Duke of *Lenox*, and Lord of *Aubigny*, was created Earle of *Richmond*, and Baron of *Setterington* in *England*, by letters pattents, under the great Seale of *England*, (without any ceremony of creation) in the yeere 1614. He was alſo Lord *Darnley*, *Tarbolton* and *Methewen*, Lord great Chamberlane, and Admirall of *Scotland*, Lord *Steward* of the houſhold to King *Iames*, and one of his Majeſties moſt honourable privie Councell, and Knight of the garter, and laſtly created Duke of *Richmond*. Hee married *Frances*, the daughter of *Thomas Howard* Viſcount *Bindon*, and of *Edward Seymour* Earle of *Hertfort*, and dyed without iſſue.

Quarterly, firſt France on a border gules, 8. fermaulxes Or. the ſecond Or. a feſſe Checky arg. and azure, a border gules, the third as the ſecond, the fourth as the firſt, on an eſcucheon of pretence arg. a Saltier engrailed inter 4 finque-foiles gules.

A Catalogue of the Dukes and Earles of *Buckingham*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Walter Gifford, the ſecond of that name, came into *England* with *William* the Conquerour, and received in gift of him, the Earledome of *Buckingham*, and was the firſt Earle of *Buckingham*, after the Conqueſt; his wife is not certainly knowne, but he had iſſue, *Walter*, the ſecond Earle, and *Hugh*: he had alſo a ſiſter named *Rohiſia*, married to *Richard Fitz-gilbert*, Lord of *Clare* and *Tunbridge*, grandfather of *Gilbert*, ſurnamed *Strong-bow*.

Gules 3 Lyons paſſant argent.



Walter Gifford, the ſecond Earle of *Buckingham*, ſucceeded his father, and did marry one *Ermengard*, who with her ſaid huſband, founded an Abbey at *Noley*, ten miles from *Buckingham*. M. *Brooke* ſaith he died without iſſue, and * M. *Milles* ſaith, he left one daughter, named *Iſabel*. * M. *Vincent* ſaith, that *Richard de Clare*, ſurnamed *Strong-bow*, was alſo Earle of *Buckingham*, of whom ſee more in *Penbrooke*.

* *Mil. p. 421.*

* *Vin. p. 81.*

Gules 3 Lyons paſſant argent.

Thomas



THOmas of *Woodſtocke*, ſixth ſonne of King *Edward* the third, being Conſtable of *England*, was by his Nephew King *Richard* the ſecond, in the firſt yeere of his reigne, created Earle of *Buckingham*, and after Duke of *Glouceſter*. This *Thomas* was murthered at *Callis*, under a feather-bed, 1397. his wife was *Eleanor*, eldeſt daughter and coheire of *Humfrey de Bohun*, tenth Earle of *Hereford*, *Eſſex* and *Northampton*, and Conſtable of *England*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Humfrey*, Earle after his father, who died without iſſue, *Anne*, firſt married to *Edmund*, Earle of *Stafford*, by whom ſhee had *Humfrey*, Duke of *Buckingham*, and other children. Secondly, ſhe was married to *William Bourchier*, Earle of *Ewe*, by whom ſhee had iſſue *Henry*, Earle of *Eſſex*, and three daughters, *Philip*, *Ioan* and *Iſabell*, all dyed without iſſue.

France and England quartered, a border argent.



HVmfrey *Stafford*, the ſixth Earle of *Stafford*, ſon of the aforeſaid *Edmund*, by *Anne* his wife, was made the firſt Duke of *Buckingham* by King *Henry* the ſixth, 1444. Hee was ſlaine at the battell of *Northampton*, the laſt yeere of King *Henry* the ſixth, 1460. and was buried at *Northampton*. His wife was *Anne*, daughter of *Ralph Nevill*, firſt Earle of *Weſtmerland*, (ſhe was after married to *Walter Blount*, Lord *Mountjoy*,) by whom he had iſſue, *Humfrey*, Earle of *Stafford*, *Richard*, who died yong, *Ralph*, a Knight, who married *Margaret*, Counteſſe of *Richmond*, mother to King *Henry* the 7th. M. *Brooke*, abſolutely denieth this match, but * M. *Vincent* proveth it. *Edmund Stafford*, *George* and *William*, two twins, who died without iſſue. *Iohn Stafford*, Earle of *Wiltſhire*. * M. *Milles* ſaith, there was another ſon, *Robert*, which was Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and ſo ſaith M. *Brooke*, but M. * *Vincent* doth not expreſſe him, but ſaith, that he whom they meane, his name was *Iohn Stafford*; and five daughters, *Anne*, firſt married to * *Awberey de Vere*, M. *Milles* ſaith, * *Hugh de Vere*, after to Sir *Thomas Cobham* Knight, ſonne of *Reginald*, Lord *Cobham*

* *Vin.* p. 87.

* *Mil.* p. 433.
* *Brook.* p. 17.
* *Vin.* 87.
* *Vin.* p. *ibid.*
* *Mil.* p. 433.

Cobham of *Sterburgh*, in the County of *Surrey*, whoſe onely daughter *Anne*, was married to *Edward Burgh*, father of *Thomas*, Lord *Burgh*, *Ioan*, married to Sir *William Beaumont* Knight, Viſcount *Beaumont*, and Lord *Bardolph*, and after to Sir *William Knevet* of *Buckenham* in *Norfolke*. *Elizabeth*, *Margaret* and *Katherine*, married to *Iohn Talbot*, third Earle of *Shrewsbury* of that Family.

Quarterly, in the firſt his mothers Armes, which is France and England, a border argent, in the ſecond his owne, which is Or a Chevron Gules.



HEnry *Stafford*, (ſonne and heire of *Humfrey*, Earle of *Stafford*, was ſlain at the firſt battell of Saint *Albanes* 1455.) was after the death of *Humfrey*, Duke of *Buckingham*: his grandfather, Duke of *Buckingham*, his mother was *Margaret*, daughter to *Edmund*, Duke of *Somerſet*, hee was alſo Earle of *Stafford*, *Hereford* and *Northampton*, Lord of *Brecknocke*, *Kimbolton* and *Tunbridge*; and alſo by King *Richard* the third, 1482. made Conſtable of *England*. This noble man, after being offended with King *Richard*, labored for the return of *Henry*, Earle of *Richmond*, but his army being diſperſed, he fled to one *Baniſters* houſe, a ſervant of his, by whom (in hope of gaine) hee was revealed, and there taken, and beheaded at *Salisburie*, the fourth of *November*, 1483. Hee married *Katherine*, the daughter of *Richard Woodvile*, * *Vin. p.* 88. Earle of *Rivers*, and ſiſter and one of the heires of * *Richard Woodvile*, Earle of *Rivers*, and Lord *Scales*: ſhee was afterwards married to *Iaſper*, Duke of *Bedford*, Uncle to King *Henry* the ſeventh. This Duke *Henry* had iſſue, *Edward*, Earle of *Stafford*, who ſucceeded his father, *Henry*, Earle of *Wiltſhire*, and *Humfrey*, who died young. *Elizabeth*, married to *Robert Radcliffe*, Lord *Fitzwater*: *Anne*, firſt married to Sir *Walter Herbert* Knight, and after to *George*, * *Mil. p.* 437. Baron *Haſtings*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, * M. *Milles* ſaith, that this *Anne* was elder than *Elizabeth*.

Quarterly, in the firſt his mothers Armes, which is France and England, a border Argent. in the ſecond his owne, which is Or a Chevron Gules.

Edward



Edward Stafford, ſon and heire of *Henry* aforeſaid, was reſtored by King *Henry* the ſeventh, the firſt yeere of his reign, and was the laſt Duke of *Buckingham* of that name: this *Edward*, for conſulting with a Monk, how he might obtaine the Crowne, was arraigned at *Weſtminſter Hall*, before the Duke of *Norfolke*, then High Steward of *England*, and found guilty of high treaſon, and was beheaded at the *Tower-hill* the 13. of King *Henry* the eighth his raigne, 1521. His wife was *Eleanor*, daughter of *Henry Percy*, Earle of *Northumberland*, by whom hee had iſſue *Henry*, Earle of *Stafford*, who after the death of his father, was onely admitted to the Barony of *Stafford*, hee married *Urſula*, daughter of *Richard Poole* Knight, by his wife *Margaret*, Counteſſe of *Salisbury*, daughter to *George*, Duke of *Clarence*, ſecond brother of King *Edward* the fourth, by whom he had a ſonne called *Edward*, Lord *Stafford*, who married *Mary*, daughter of *Edward Stanley*, Earle of *Derby*, by whom he had *Edward*, *Urſula* and *Dorothy*: *Edward* the Duke had alſo three daughters, *Elizabeth*, wife of *Thomas Howard*, Duke of *Norfolke*, and Lord Treaſurer of *England*: *Katherine*, wife of *Ralph Nevill*, Earle of *Weſtmerland*, *Mary*, the wife of *George Nevill*, Lord *Abergavenny*.

He beareth the Armes of his father.



SIr *George Villiers* Knight, a younger ſon of Sir *George Villiers* of *Brookesby*, in the County of *Leceſter*, Knight, was created Baron of *Whaddon*, and Viſcount *Villiers*, *Auguſt* 7. *Anno* 14. *Iacobi regis*, and by letters patents, dated upon the 5. of *Ianuary* following, in the ſame yeere was made Earle of *Buckingham*, and after Marqueſſe, and laſtly, Duke of *Buckingham*; he was Knight of the Garter, one of his Majeſties moſt honourable privie Councell, Maſter of the Horſe, Lord Admirall of *England*, &c. Hee married *Katherine*, ſole daughter and heire of *Francis Mannours*, Earle of *Rutland*, by whom hee had iſſue *George Villiers*, now Duke of *Buckingham*, Earle of *Coventry*, Viſcount *Villiers*, Baron of *Whaddon*, and is now living unmarried, 1640. Another ſonne, named *Francis*, Lord *Villiers*, and one daughter, named *Mary*, now married to *Iames Stuart*, Duke of *Leonox*: this Dutcheſſe hath now married the Lord *Donluce* of *Ireland*.

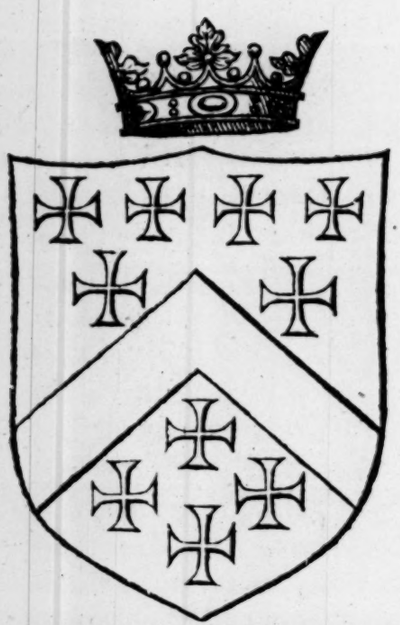
Argent on a Croſſe gules, 5 eſcalops Or a Martlet for difference.



Mary, daughter of *Anthony Beaumont*, yonger ſon of *William Beaumont* of *Cole Overton* in *Leceſterſhire*, was by great extraordinary favour and bounty of *Iames*, King of great *Britaine*, made Counteſſe of *Buckingham* by letters patents, bearing date at *Gorhambury*, the firſt of *July*, 1618. and had given her for the maintenance of the ſaid dignity, a yeerely fee or rent of twenty pounds, iſſuing out of the ſaid County during her life. She married three huſbands, the firſt was Sir *George Villiers* of *Brookesby*, in the County of *Leiceſter*, by whom ſhee had iſſue Sir *Iohn Villers*, Knight Baron of *Stoke*, and Viſcount *Purbecke*, Sir *George Villiers*, Marqueſſe of *Buckingham*, *Chriſtopher Villers*, and *Suſan*, wife to Sir *William Fielding*, Knight Baron of *Newenham*, *Padox* Viſcount *Fielding*, and Earle of *Denbigh*. Her ſecond huſband was Sr *William Reyner* Knight, by whom ſhe had no iſſue. Her third and laſt huſband was Sir *Thomas Compton*, made Knight of the Bath at the Coronation of King *Iames*, 1603. ſecond ſonne of *Henry* Lord *Compton*, and brother of *William*, Lord *Compton*, laſt Earle of *Northampton*.

Azure a Lyon ramp. and ſemy Flower deluces.

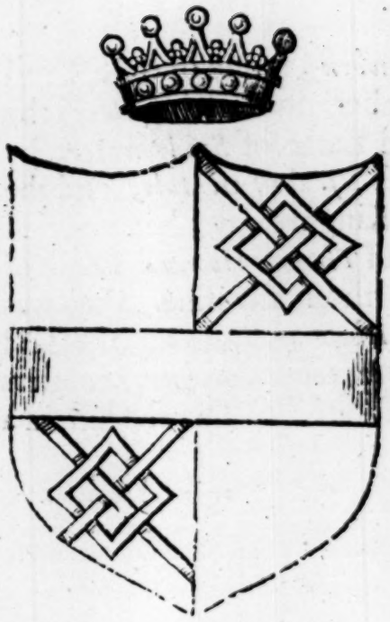
A Catalogue of the Marqueſſes of *Barkeley*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



William, Lord *Barkeley* of *Barkeley Caſtle* in *Gloceſterſhire*, (ſon of *Iames* Lord *Barkley*, and of *Iſabel* his wife, daughter of *Thomas*, Lord *Mowbray*, Duke of *Norfolke*, Earle Marſhall of *England*, & of *Nottingham*, by *Elizabeth* his wife, ſiſter, and one of the heirs of *Thomas Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundell*) was created Viſcount *Barkley*, the 21. of *April*, in the 21. yeere of *Edward* the 4th, and Earle of *Nottingham* the 28. of *Iune* in the firſt yeere of *Richard* the third, Earle Marſhall of *England*. On the 26. of *October*, in the firſt yeere of *Henry* the 7. and laſtly, Marqueſſe *Barkley*, the 28. of *Ianuary*. In the fourth yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne, he married *Ioan*, daughter of Sir *Thomas Strangwaies* Knight, firſt married to Sir *William Willoughby*, brother of Sir *Robert Willoughby*, who was father of *Chriſtopher*, Lord *Willoughby* of *Earsby*, by whom he had iſſue, *Edward Willoughby*; and *Cecily* married to *Edward*, Lord *Dudley*, he after married *Anne*, daughter of *Iohn Fynes*, Lord *Dacres* of the South, widow of Sir *Thomas Brandon* Knight, and died without iſſue the 7 yeere of King *Henry* the 7th, and lieth buried in the *Auguſtin Fryers* in *London*, leaving his brother *Maurice* his heir, from whom is deſcended the Lords *Barkley*.

Gules a Chevron inter 6 croſſes formy argent.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Barkeſhire*, their *Armes, Wives and Iſſues.*



Francis, Lord *Norris* of *Ricot*, ſon of *William*, eldeſt ſonne of Sir *Henry Norris* Knight, Lord *Norris*, by *Margaret* his wife, daughter and coheire of *Iohn*, Lord *Williams* of *Thame* in *Oxfordſhire*, was not onely created Viſcount *Thame*, but alſo Earle of *Barkeſhire*, by letters patents from King *Iames*, bearing date at *Weſtminſter* 28. of *Ianuary*, 1620. being the firſt Earle of this County that was honoured with this Title. He married *Bridget*, daughter of *Edward Vere*, Earle of *Oxford*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Elizabeth*, his onely daughter, who was married unto Maſter *Edward Wray*, ſonne of Sir *William Wray* of *Lincolnſhire* Knight.

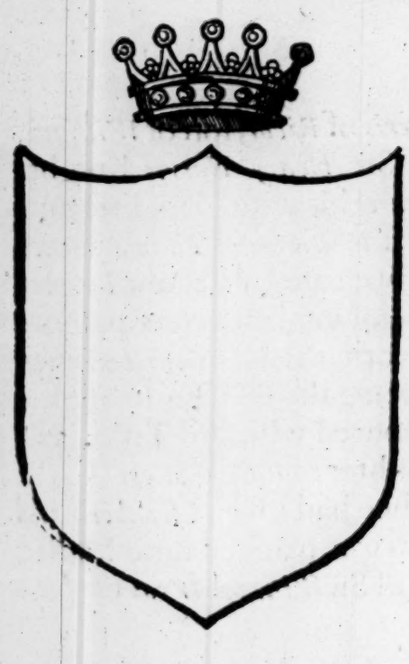
Quarterly, firſt argent, ſecond gules, a fret Or with a feſſe azure.



Thomas Howard, ſecond ſonne of *Thomas*, Earle of *Suffolke*, was by King *Iames*, *Ianuary* 23. 1621, created Baron *Chorleton*, and Viſcount *Andever*, and in the firſt yeere of the raigne of King *Charles*, created Earle of *Barkeſhire*, and is Viſcount *Andever*, and Lord *Chorleton*, Knight of the Garter, and one of his Majeſties moſt honourable privie Councel. He married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *William Cecill*, Earle of *Exceſter*, by whom he had iſſue, *Charles*, Viſcount *Andever*, *Thomas*, *Henry* and *Elizabeth*.

Gules a bend inter 6. croſſets fitchy argent, a creſſant for difference.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Bridgewater*, with their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Henry, Lord *Dawbeny*, ſonne of *Giles*, Lord *Dawbeny*, Chamberlaine to King *Henry* the ſeventh, was created Earle of *Bridgewater*, by *Henry* the eighth, the 29. day of *July*, and the 30. yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne, hee married *Katherine*, daughter of *Thomas Howard*, Duke of *Norfolke*, hee dyed without any iſſue. Shee was after married to Sir *Rheſe ap Thomas*, the ſaid *Henry*, left for his heire, *Iohn Bourchier*, his ſiſters ſonne, firſt Earle of *Bath*, to ſucceed him in a large Inheritance.

Gules 4 Lozenges in Feſſe argent.



Iohn Egerton, Knight of the *Bath*, at the coronation of King *Iames*, (ſecond ſonne and heire male of *Thomas Egerton*, Baron of *Elleſmere*, Viſcount *Brackley*, and Lord Chancellor of *England*,) was by letters Patents, bearing date at *Weſtminſter*, the 17. of *May*, in the 15. yeere of the raigne of King *Iames*, 1617. created Earle of *Bridgewater*: alſo inveſted in the honours of his father; hee is likewiſe Lord Preſident of *Wales*, and one of his Majeſties moſt honourable Privie Councell: he married *Frances*, daughter and coheire of *Ferdinando*, late Earle of *Derby*, by whom he had iſſue, *Iames*, Lord *Brackley*, who dyed a childe. *Charles*, his ſecond ſonne, Lord *Brackley*, likewiſe deceaſed without iſſue: *John*, now Lord *Brackley*; *Thomas*, fourth ſonne. He had eleaven daughters. *Frances*, wife of Sir *Iohn Hoert* of *Norfolke*, *Arbella*, wife of *Oliver*, Lord St *Iohn*, *Elizabeth*, wife of *David Cecill* Eſquire, heire apparant to the Earle of *Exceſter*, *Cicily*, died unmarried, *Mary*, wife of *Richard Herbert*, eldeſt ſon of the Lord *Herbert* of *Shirbury*, *Penelope*, wife to Sir *Robert Mapier* of *Bedfordſhire*, *Alice* died young, *Katherine*, wife of *William Curteene*, ſonne and heire of S^r. *William Curteene*, *Magdalen*, wife of Sir *Gervaſe Cutler* of *Yorkeſhire*, *Anne* died without iſſue, *Alice* unmarried.

Argent a Lyon ramp. Gules inter 3 Phcons and a border ingrailed Sable.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Briſtoll*, with their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues*.



SIr *Iohn Digby* Knight, (third and youngeſt ſonne of Sir *George Digby* Knight, of *Coleſhull* in the County of *Warwicke*, by *Abigail* his wife, daughter of Sir *Anthony Heveningham* of *Keteringham* in *Norfolke* Knight) hee was firſt created Baron *Digby* of *Sherborne*, in the County of *Dorſet*; the 25. of *November* 1618. and afterward by favour of King *Iames*, he was created Earle of *Briſtoll* the 15. of *September*, 1622. Hee was alſo Vicechamberlaine to his Majeſty, and one of his Majeſties moſt honourable Privie Councell, and was five times imployed upon ſeverall Embaſſages unto forraigne Princes. He married *Beatrice*, daughter of *Charles Walcot* of *Walcot*, in the County of *Salop*, Eſquire, widow of Sir *Iohn Dive* of *Bromham*, in the County of *Bedford*, by whom he had iſſue *Mary* their eldeſt daughter, married to the eldeſt ſon of the Viſcount *Chiceſter* of *Ireland*. *George* Lord *Digby*, borne at *Madril* in *Spaine*, and hath married *Anne*, daughter to the Earle of *Bedford*: *Abigail* married to ..... *Freake*: *Iohn* unmarried.

Azure, a Flower deluce argent, with a Mullet for a difference.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Banbury*, their *Armes, Wives and Iſſues*.



SIr *William Knowles*, Knight of the garter, and Treaſurer of the Houſhold to King *Iames*, and Maſter of the Court of Wards, (ſon of Sr. *Francis Knolles*, Treaſurer of the Houſhold to Queene *Elizabeth*, and Knight of the Garter,) was firſt created Baron *Knolles* May 13. 1603. and after Viſcount *Wallingford*, *November* 17. 1616. and laſtly, *Anno Reg. Caroli primo*, was created Earle of *Banbury*. He had two wives, firſt *Dorothy*, ſiſter, and one of the heires of *Iohn*, Lord *Bray*, the widow of *Edmund Bruges*, Lord *Chandos*, by whom he had no iſſue. His ſecond wife was *Elizabeth*, eldeſt daughter of *Thomas Howard* Earle of *Suffolk*, and Lord Treaſurer of *England*, by whom he had iſſue, *Charles*, now reputed Earle of *Banbury*, and *Nicholas*, both now in *France*. *Elizabeth*, this Earle his ſecond wife, is now married to *Edward*, Lord *Vaux*.

Azure a croſſe recercile voyded and ſemy of croſſe Croſſets Or.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Bullingbrooke*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues.*



OLiver, Lord St. *Iohn* of *Bletſo*, was by the ſpeciall favour of King *Iames*, in the 22th. yeere of his reign, created Earle of *Bullingbrooke* in *Lincolneſhire*, and is now living, 1640. and married *Katherine*, daughter to *Horatio*, Lord *Vere*, by whom he had iſſue, *Oliver*, Lord St. *Iohn*, who married *Arbella*, daughter to the Earle of *Bridgewater*, *Pawlet*, the ſecond ſonne, *Francis*, the third ſonne, both dead: *Anthony* living, and one daughter deceaſed.

Argent on a Chiefe gules, 2 Mullets Or pierced.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Cambridge*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues.*



WIlliam *Meſchinet*, the ſecond ſonne of *Randolph*, Earle of *Cheſter*, was, as ſome write, ſtiled Earle of *Cambridge*, but I find neither wives, nor any iſſue hee had, and therefore I leave without making any more mention of him.

Or a Lyon ramp. his taile croſſed gules.

William



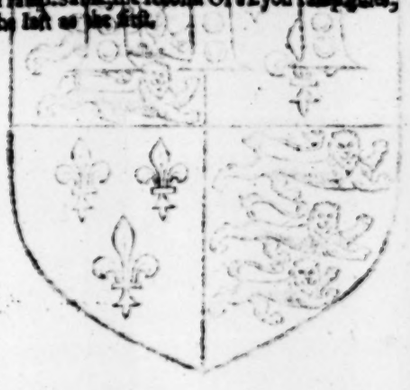
WIlliam, Marqueſſe and * Duke of *Iuliers*, or *Iuliac*, was by King *Edward* the third, the 7. of *May*, and 14. yeere of his reigne, created Earle of *Cambridge*; he married *Mary*, ſiſter and heire of *Edward*, Duke of *Gelderland*, Nephew to King *Edward* the third, and had iſſue one daughter, *Mary*, married to *Iohn*, ſonne and heire of *Iohn*, Duke of *Cleve*. * *Vin. p. 91.*

Or a Lyon ramp. Sable.



IOhn of *Henault*, (Uncle to Queene *Philip*, wife to King *Edward* the third) a yonger ſon of the Earle of *Henault*, was in the 16. yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne 1342. created Earle of *Cambridge*, which Honour and Earledome hee ſoone after loſt, by revolting to the *French* King.

Quarterly the firſt Or a Lyon ramp. Sable, the ſecond Or a Lyon ramp. gules, the third as the ſecond, the laſt as the firſt.



Edmund



EDmund of *Langley*, fifth ſonne of King *Edward* the third, was created Earle of *Cambridge*, in the 36. yeere of his Fathers reigne, as alſo Lord of *Tindall*, and Duke of *Yorke*, of whoſe wife and iſſue you may ſee more in *Yorke*.

Quarterly, France and England on a Label of 3 points argent 9 Torteauxes.



RIchard of *Conesburgh*, ſecond ſon of *Edmund Langley* aforeſaid, was Earle of *Cambridge*, and by procurement of the *Dolphin* of *France*, he with *Henry* Lord *Scroope*, and Sir *Thomas Gray* of *Northumberland* Knight, did conſpire the Kings death at *Southampton*, as the ſaid King *Henry* the fifth, was ſhipping his men for *France*, for the which treaſon they were beheaded: He married *Anne*, ſiſter and ſole heire of *Edmund Mortimer*, Earle of *March* and *Vlſter*, by whom he had iſſue, *Richard*, Earle of *Cambridge*, and Duke of *Yorke*, father to King *Edward* the fourth: *Iſabel*, married to *Henry*, Lord *Bourchier*, Earle of *Eſſex*.

Quarterly France and England, on a Label of 3 points argent 9 Torteauxes

Richard



RIchard Plantaginet, ſonne of *Richard* aforeſaid, was likewiſe Earle of *Cambridge*, of whoſe wife and iſſues you ſhall reade more in *Yorke*.

Hee beareth the Armes of his father.

* M. *Vincent* ſaith, *Iohn Scot*, Earle of *Huntingdon* was Earle of *Cambridge*, and that *Edward*, Eldeſt ſonne of *Edmund de Langley*, Duke of *Yorke*, was Earle of *Cambridge*; and likewiſe, that *David*, Earle of *Caricke*, was Earle of *Cambridge*, and was the next after *Meſchines*. * *Vin. p. 94.*



IAmes Hamilton, Marqueſſe of *Hamilton*, Earle of *Aaran*, Baron of *Evan* and *Aberbroth*, and one of the Lords of his M^ties^ moſt honourable privie Councell for both the Kingdomes, of *England* and *Scotland*, (ſonne of *Iohn*, Marqueſſe of *Hamilton*, the firſt that ever bore that Title of Marqueſſe in *Scotland*, by *Margaret Lyon* his wife, daughter of *John*, Lord *Glammis*, widow of *Gilbert Kennedie*, Earle of *Caſſilles*, ſonne of *Iames*, Earle of *Arran*, Regent of *Scotland*, who was advanced by *Henry* the ſecond King of *France*, to the Dukedome of *Caſtean* Herald in *Poictou*, ſon of *James*, Earle of *Arran*, ſonne of another *Iames*, Lord *Hamilton*, by *Mariana* his wife, daughter of *Iames*, the ſecond King of *Scots*) was by King *Iames* our dread Soveraigne, and in *Scotland* the ſixth of that name, further honoured with the Titles of Baron of *Ennerdail* in *Cumberland*, and Earle of *Cambridge* in *England*, by letters Pattents, bearing date at *Weſtminſter*, the 16. day of *Iune*, *Anno* 1619. being the 17. yeere of his ſaid Majeſties raigne, he married *Anne Cunningham*, daughter of *Iames*. Earle of *Glencarne*, by whom he had iſſue, *Iames*, Earle of *Arran*, now Marqueſſe *Hamilton*, *William* his ſecond ſonne, and three daughters, *Anne*, *Margaret* and *Mary*.

Gules 3 cinque-foyles Ermine pierced.

Iames,



Iames, Earle of *Arran* after the death of his father, is now Marqueſſe *Hamilton*, and Earle of *Cambridge*, Knight of the Garter, Maſter of the Horſe, and one of his Majeſties moſt honourable Privie Councell, alſo Earle of *Arran*, Baron of *Evan* and *Aberbroth*, &c. and is now living, 1640. Hee married *Mary*, daughter of *William Fielding*, Earle of *Denbigh*, ſhe died 1638. by whom hee had iſſue, *Charles*, Earle of *Arran*, *Iames*, *William*, *Anne*, and *Suſan*.

Gules 3 cinque-foyles pierced Ermine.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Carlile*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Randolph Meſchines, ſonne of *Randal* Viſcount of *Baieux*, and *Alice* his wife, baſe daughter of *Richard* the third, Duke of *Normandy*. Hee came into *England* with *William* the Conqueror, who gave him the Earledome of *Carlile*. Hee married *Margaret*, ſiſter of *Hugh Lupus*, the firſt Earle of *Cheſter*, by whom he had iſſue *Randolph*, the third Earle of *Cheſter*, *William Meſchines*, Lord of *Egremont*, and *Geffrey*, Lord *Gilleſland*.

Or a Lyon ramp. Gules, his taile erected.

Andrew



ANdrew *de Harcla* of *Weſtmerland* Knight, for his good ſervice in vanquiſhing and taking priſoner, *Thomas*, Earle of *Lancaſter*, and other his abetters, the Kings enemies, and diſloyall ſubjects, was by King *Edward* the ſecond, in the * 15. yeere of his reigne, girt with a ſword, and had given him the Title and Earldom of *Carlile*, for this was the uſuall making of Earles in thoſe daies; but afterwards this *Andrew* proved ungratefull to his King and Country in his warres with *Scotland*, receiving ſecretly from the *Scots* a ſumme of money for to betray his Maſter, for which his offence, being apprehended and taken, was degraded of all his honours: and laſtly, drawne, hang'd, beheaded and quartered the laſt of *October*, 1322. * M. *Brooke* ſaith, *Iohn Plantagenet*, third ſonne of King *Henry* the 4th. was created Earle of *Carlile*, but * M. *Vincent* denieth that ever he was ſo created, yet hee concludeth he was ſo ſtiled. Likewiſe M. *Brooke* affirmeth that *Richard*, Duke of *Glouceſter*, that was King *Richard* the third, to be Earle of *Carlile*, but M. *Vincent* diſproveth the ſame.

* *Vin. p. 97.*

* *Brook. p. 52*

* *Vin. p. 99. pages ibid.*

Argent a croſſe gules upon the Canton point a Martlet Sable.



SIr *Iames Hay* Knight, was firſt honoured with the Title of Lord *Hay* of *Sauley*, on the firſt of *Iune*, in the fourth yeere of King *Iames*, and after by letters patents, bearing date at *Weſtminſter* the 25. of *Iuly*. In the 16. yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne, hee was created Viſcount *Doncaſter*: and laſtly, in the 20. yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne, the 13. of *September*, *Anno* 1622. created Earle of *Carlile*. Hee had two wives, firſt *Honora*, ſole heire of *Edward*, Lord *Denny* of *Waltham*. His ſecond wife was *Lucy*, ſecond daughter of *Henry Percy*, Earle of *Northumberland*, by whom he had no iſſue. Iſſue by his firſt wife, *Iames*, now Earle of *Carlile*, and *Anne* that dyed young.

Argent 3 eſcucheons gules.

Iames,



IAmes, after the death of his father, was Earle of *Carlile*, and is now living 1640. and married *Katherine*, the second daughter of *Francis Russell*, Earle of *Bedford*.

Argent 3 escucheons gules.

A Catalogue of the Earles of the County *Palatine* of *Chester*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Issues*.



HVgh, surnamed *Lupus* a *Norman* borne, (son of *Richard*, Viscount of *Aurenches* in *Normandy*, by *Margaret* his wife, halfe sister by the mother side to *William* the Conquerour) came into *England* with *William* the Conquerour, who gave unto him and his heires the Earledome of *Chester*, to hold as freely of him by a sword, as he the said *William* held *England* by the Crown. Hee maried * *Ermentrude*, daughter of *Hugh de Claromont*, or *Cleremont* in *Beauvoys* in *France*, by whom hee had issue, *Richard*, second Earle of *Chester*, *Otwell*, Tutour to the children of King *Henry* the first. He was drowned with his brother: * M. *Milles* saith, there was another sonne, *Philip*, who was a witnesse in a Charter to *William* the Conquerour. This Earle *Hugh* died 1103.

* *Vin. p.101.*

* *Mil. p.561.*

Azure a Wolphs head erased argent.

Richard,



RIchard, ſonne of *Hugh Lupus*, after the death of his father, was the ſecond Earle of *Cheſter*, who in the 19. yeere of King *Henry* the firſt, was married in *France*, to *Lucy*, daughter of *Stephen* Earle of *Bloys*, and *Champany* by *Adela* his wife, daughter to King *William* the Conqueror, and in the 20. yeere of the raigne of King *Henry* the firſt, he, with his wife, and the Kings ſonne and daughter, and *Otwel* his brother, and others, to the number of 160. perſons, (but ſome Writers affirme more) were drowned, comming out of *Normandy* into *England*, leaving no iſſue behind him; ſo that *Randolph Meſchines* his Couſin german, ſucceeded him in the Earledome.

Gules crufily Or. a Wolfes head eraſed argent.



RAndolph, ſurnamed *Meſchines*, (ſonne of *Randolph Meſchines*, by *Margaret* the ſiſter of *Hugh Lupus*, the firſt Earle of *Cheſter*) who was after the death of his Couſin *Iohn*, and *Richard*, the third Earle of *Cheſter*, by grant of King *Henry* the firſt. His wife was *Lucy*, daughter of *Algar* the *Saxon*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, and ſiſter to *Edwin*, Earle of *Mercia*, and *Morcar*, Earle of *Northumberland*; ſhe was widow of *Roger de Romara*, and mother of *William*, Earle of *Lincolne*. This *Randolph* died in the yeere 1129. and lyeth buried at *Cheſter*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Randolph*, ſurnamed *de Gernoniis*, *William*, Earle of *Cambridge*; *Adeliza*, wife of *Rich. Fitz-Gilbert*, Lord of *Tunbridge*, anceſtor to the Earles of *Clare*, *Glouceſter* and *Penbrooke*.

Or a Lyon ramp. with his taile erected Gules.



RAndolph, ſurnamed *de Gernoniis*, after his fathers death, was the fourth Earle of *Cheſter*, in the time of King *Stephen*, and in the yeere 1141. This *Randolph*, and *Robert*, Duke of *Glouceſter*, tooke the ſaid King priſoner at *Lincolne*. His wife was *Maud*, daughter of *Robert*, Earle of *Glouceſter*, the baſe ſonne of King *Henry* the firſt. Their iſſue, *Hugh*, Earle after his father and *Richard*.

Gules a Lyon ramp. with his taile erected argent.

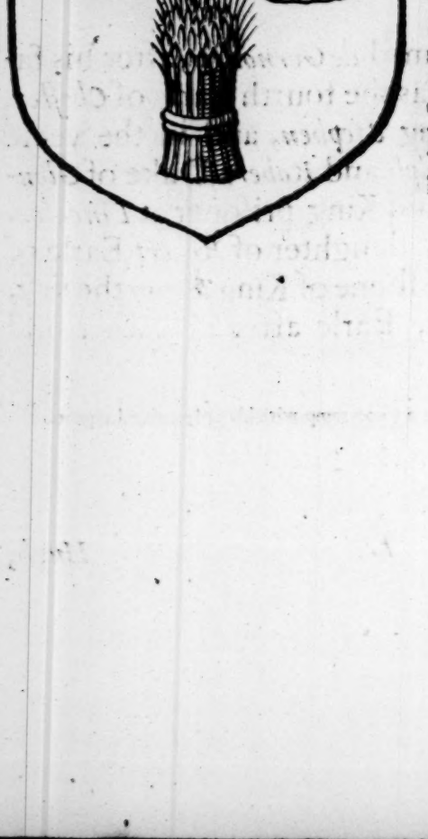


HVgh, ſurnamed *Kivelioc*, ſonne of *Randall Gernoniis*, was the fifth Earle Palatine of *Cheſter*. His wife was ~~*Bertrude*~~, daughter of *Simon*, Earle of *Mountfort* and *Eureux* in *Normandy*, by whom he had iſſue *Randolph Blundevile*, ſixth Earle, who ſucceeded his father. *Maud*, married to *David* of *Scotland*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, * by whom hee had iſſue, *John le Scot*, the laſt Earle of *Cheſter*, and 3. daughters, the firſt *Margaret*, married to *Allan*, Lord *Galloway*, by whom ſhe had iſſue *Devergild*, mother of *John Baliol*, King of *Scotland*; the ſecond *Iſabel*, wife to *Robert Bruſe*, Lord of *Anadaile* in *Scotland*; the third *Alda*, wife of *Henry de Haſtings*. *Mabel*, the ſecond daughter, wife to *William de Albany*, Earle of *Arundell*; *Agnes*, wife of *William Ferrers*, Earle of *Darby*; *Hawis*, wife to *Robert Quincy*, ſonne of *Saier*, Earle of *Wincheſter*, and had iſſue, *Margaret*, married to *Iohn Lacy*, Earle of *Lincolne*. * *Mabel*, wife to *Hugh*, Lord *Awdley*. This *Hugh* dyed the 27. of King *Henry* the ſecond, 1180.

*Mil.p.569.

*Brook.p.39.

Azure 6 Garbs Or 3 2 & 1.



RAndolph, ſurnamed *Blundevile*, ſon and heire of *Hugh Kivelioc*, was the ſixth Earle Palatine of *Cheſter*, as alſo Earle of *Lincolne*. He had two wives, firſt *Conſtance*, the onely daughter and heire of *Conan*, Duke of little *Britaine*, with whom he had the Dutchy of *Britaine*, and Earledome of *Richmond*, his ſecond wife was *Clemencia*, the ſiſter of *Geffrey de Fulgers*, or *Fulgeriis*, a noble man of *Normandy*, but had no iſſue by either of them, leaving his foure ſiſters as heires unto him. This *Randolph* was in great eſteeme in the times of King *Henry* the ſecond, King *Richard* the firſt, King *Iohn*, and King *Henry* the third, he dyed *Anno*, 1232.

Azure 3 Garbs Or 2 & 1.

Iohn



Iohn (by birth and ſurname called *Le-Scot*) was Earle of *Huntingdon* and *Cambridge* by his father *David*, Earle of *Anguiſh* and *Huntingdon*, (which *David* was brother to *William*, King of *Scots*) and by *Maud* his mother, eldeſt ſiſter and coheire of *Randolph Blundevile*, Earle of *Cheſter*, he was the ſeventh Earle of *Cheſter*; he married *Hellen*, the daughter of *Lewelin*, Prince of *North-Wales*. Hee died without iſſue, *Anno* 1237. So that ſince, this honour hath beene conferred upon the Kings children, and ſince the death of *Edward Crouchbacke*, and *Simon Mountfort*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, the Kings eldeſt ſons of this Realme have borne the ſtile and honour of the Earle *Palatine* of *Cheſter*.

Or 3 Piles Gules.

A Catalogue of the Dukes and Earles of *Clare* and *Clarence*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Gilbert, the ſonne of *Richard*, Lord of *Clare*, became likewiſe Lord of *Tunbridge*, and was the firſt Earle of *Clare*. He married *Adelitza*, daughter of the Earle of *Cleremont*, and had iſſue, *Richard*, ſecond Earle of *Clare*. *Gilbert* ſurnamed *Strong-bow*, Earle of *Penbrooke*, *Iohn*, *Walter*, and *Henry de Montmauritio*, &c. Hee died, 1152.

Or 3 Cheverons Gules.



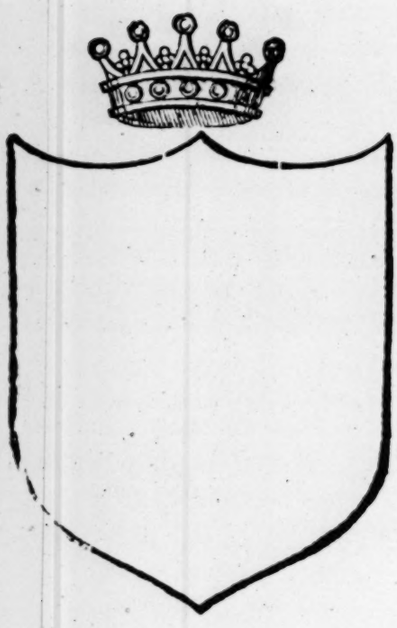
Richard Fitz-Gilbert, ſonne of *Gilbert* aforeſaid, was the ſecond Earle of *Clare*, and Lord of *Tunbridge* in *Kent*, he married *Adeliza*, ſiſter of *Randolph*, Earle of *Cheſter*, and had iſſue *Gilbert* and *Roger*.

Or 3 Chevrons Gules.



Gilbert, ſonne of *Richard*, Earle of *Clare*, ſucceeded his father, and ſtiled himſelfe Earle of *Clare* and *Hartford*. Hee died without iſſue, and left his brother *Roger* to ſucceed him.

Or 3 Chevrons Gules.



Roger de Clare, (ſurnamed the *Good*) ſucceeded his elder brother *Gilbert* in the honours of the Earledome of *Clare* and *Hartfort*, he married *Maud*, the daughter of *Iames* St *Hillary* (ſhe was after married to *William*, Earle of *Arundell*) by whom hee had iſſue *Richard* his eldeſt ſonne, *William* and *Iames*.

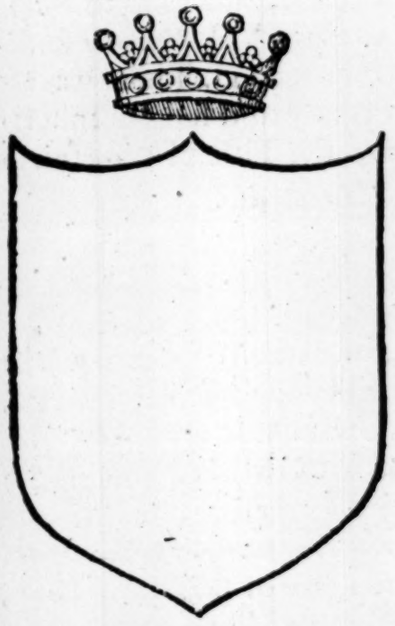
Or 3 Chevrons Gules.

Richard,



Richard, eldeſt ſonne of *Roger* aforeſaid, after the death of his father, was Earle of *Clare* and *Hartford*, he married *Amicia*, ſecond daughter, and one of the heires of *William*, Earle of *Glouceſter*, and had iſſue, *Gilbert*, Earle of *Clare*, *Hartford* and *Glouceſter*, and *Ioan*, wife to *Rice Grig*, Prince of South *Wales*.

Or 3 Cheverons gules.

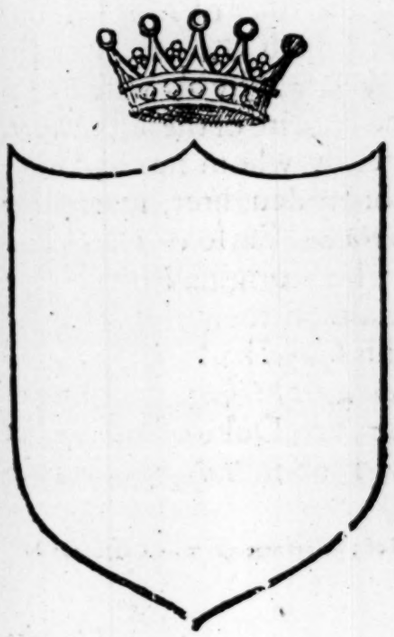


Gilbert ſucceeded his father as Earle of *Clare* and *Hartford*, and in right of his mother *Amacia*, was Earle of *Glouceſter*; he married *Iſabel*, ſiſter, and one of the heires of *Anſelme Marſhall*, Earle of *Penbrooke*, and had iſſue *Richard*. * M *Vincent* ſaith *Gilbert*, who ſucceeded his father. *Amicia*, the eldeſt daughter, according to * M. *Vincent*, was married to *Baldwin*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, *Iſabel*, wife to *Robert de Bruſe*, and others, he was buried at *Tewkesbury*, 1230.

* *Vin. p.* 220.

* *Vin. p.* 221.

Or 3 Cheverons gules.



Richard de Clare, or, as M. *Vincent* ſaith, *Gilbert*, who was Earle of *Clare*, *Hartford* and *Glouceſter*, after the death of his father. Hee had two wives, firſt *Margaret*, daughter to *Hugo de Burgo*, Earle of *Kent*. His ſecond wife *Maud*, daughter of *John Lacy*, Earle of *Lincolne*. Their iſſue, *Gilbert* his eldeſt ſonne, who ſucceeded his father, *Thomas* the ſecond ſon, Steward of the forreſt in *Eſſex*, *Bevis*, the third, Treaſurer of *Yorke-minſter*. Hee had alſo foure daughters, *Iſabel*, married to the Lord of the Marches of *Monteferat*, *Margaret* married *Edmund*, Earle of *Cornewall*, ſon of *Richard*, Earle of *Cornewall*, and King of the *Romans*: *Roſe* married *Roger* Lord *Mowbray* of *Axholme*. M. *Vincent* ſaith, there was another daughter, named *Eglentina*.

Vin. p. 222.

Or 3 Cheverons gules.



Gilbert (ſurnamed the *Red*) was after his father, Earle of *Clare*, *Hartford* and *Glouceſter*; He had two wives, the firſt *Alice*, daughter of *Hugh le Brun*, Earle of *Angoleſme*, by whom hee had iſſue one daughter, *Iſabel*. This *Alice* fell lunaticke, and was divorced from the ſaid *Gilbert*, by whom he had a daughter, named *Iſabel*, married to *Maurice*, Lord *Barkley*. His ſecond wife was *Ioan*, (ſurnamed of *Acres*) daughter of King *Edward* the firſt, by whom he had iſſue, *Eleanor*, wife to *Hugh* Lord *Spencer*; *Elizabeth*, firſt married to *Iohn Burgh*, Earle of *Vlſter* in *Ireland*, and after to *Theobald*, Lord *Verdon*, and laſtly, to Sir *Roger Damory*, Baron of *Armoie* in *Ireland*, *Margaret* married to *Peter*, or *Piers Gaveſton*, Earle of *Cornewall*, and after to *Hugh*, Lord *Audley* the younger, who was Earle of *Glouceſter*. * M. *Vincent* ſaith, that *Elizabeth* was the third daughter, and *Margaret* the ſecond. There was alſo a ſonne elder than theſe daughters, but he died young, and left the Inheritance to his ſiſters. After the death of this *Gilbert*, the Title of *Clare* fell to the Crowne.

* *Vin. p.* 123.

Or 3 Cheverons gules.



Leonel, (ſurnamed of *Antwerpe*) the third ſon of King *Edward* the third, in right of his wife, was Earle of *Vlſter*, and afterwards by his father King *Edward* the third, created Duke of *Clarence*, 1362. Hee married *Elizabeth*, daughter and heire of *William de Burgh*, Earle of *Vlſter*, and Lord of *Conaught*, and of *Maud*, the ſiſter of *Henry*, Duke of *Lancaſter*, which *William*, was the ſon of *John de Burgh*, by his wife *Elizabeth*, ſiſter and coheire of the laſt *Gilbert*, Earle of *Clare*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Philip*, their onely daughter, married to *Edmund Mortimer*, Earle of *March* and *Vlſter*, from whom originally the Houſe of *Yorke* claimed their right to the Crowne. This *Lyonel* had another wife, named *Violonta*, or *Violenta*, daughter of *Galeaz*, Viſcount of *Millain*, and ſiſter to *John Galeaz*, firſt Duke of *Millain*, but he had no iſſue by her; he dyed the 17. of *October*, 1368. in *Italy*, and was buried at *Clare* in *Suffolke*.

France and England quartered, on a Labell of 3 points argent as many Cantons gules.

Thomas



THomas *Plantaginet*, second sonne of King *Henry* the fourth, and brother to King *Henry* the fift, was created Duke of *Clarence*, 1411. In the 13. yeere of the raigne of his father, hee was also Lord Steward of *England*, and Constable of the Kings Hoast: hee was slaine at the battell of *Bangie*, by the Duke of *Allanson*, and dyed without any lawfull issue. * M. *Vincent* saith, he had a bastard son, named *Iohn* the bastard of *Clarence*, to whom King *Henry* the sixth gave the Mannours of *Esher*, *Newcastle*, *Lyons*, *Cromelyn* and *Tassagard*. *Vin. p. 126.

France and England quarterly, on a Label of 3 points Ermine, as many Cantons gules.



GEorge *Plantaginet*, third sonne of *Richard* Duke of *Yorke*, and brother unto King *Edward* the fourth, was created Duke of *Clarence*, 1461. and after the death of *Richard Nevill*, Earle of *Warwicke* his wifes father, he writ himselfe Duke of *Clarence*, Earle of *Warwick* and *Salisbury*, Lord of *Richmond*, and Chamberlaine of *England*, hee married *Isabel*, eldest daughter and coheire of *Richard Nevill*, Earle of *Warwicke* and *Salisbury*, and had issue, *Edward*, commonly called Earle of *Warwicke*, who in his youth, was beheaded by King *Henry* the seventh: and *Margaret*, Countesse of *Salisbury*, who was wife to Sir *Richard Poole* Knight, father of *Henry*, Lord *Montague*, and *Reginald Poole* Cardinall, which *Margaret* was also beheaded in the 33. yeere of King *Henry* the eighth. This *George* was drowned in a butt of *Malmesey* in the tower, 1477. and was buried at *Tewxbury*.

France and England quartered on a Label of 3 points argent. as many Cantons gules.

Iohn



Iohn Hollis, Lord *Houghton* of *Houghton*, was by the ſpeciall favour of King *Iames*, in the 22. yeere of his reigne, created Earle of *Clare*. Hee married *Anne*, the daughter of Sir ..... *Stanhope*, by whom hee had iſſue *Iohn*, now Earle of *Clare*, *Denſel Hollis*, *Francis* the third ſonne, *Charles* the fourth, *William* the fifth, and *Charles* the ſixth ſon. *Eleanor*, *Arbella* married to *Thomas* Viſcount *Wentworth*, Lord Lievtenant of *Ireland*, and Earle of *Strafford*.

Ermine 2 piles Sable.



Iohn, Lord *Houghton*, after the death of his father, is now Earle of *Clare*, 1640. and hath married ..... daughter of *Horatio*, Lord *Vere*, by whom he hath iſſue, *Gilbert*, Lord *Houghton*, and ſix daughters, *viz. Anne*, *Elizabeth*, *Arbella*, *Mary*, *Eleanor* and *Katherine*.

He beareth the Armes of his father.

A Catalogue of the Earles and Dukes of *Cornwall*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.

Robert, Earle of *Mortaine* in *Normandy*, and *William* his ſonne, were ſtiled Earles of *Cornwall*, but whether they were Earles or no, I ſee no certainty of their creations, and therefore I ſpeake not much of them.

Reginald,



REginald, baſe ſonne of King *Henry* the firſt, (borne of the daughter and coheire of Sir *Robert Corbet* Lord of *Alceſter* in *Warwickeſhire*) was in the firſt yeere of King *Stephen*, 1140. created Earle of *Cornwall*, and Baron of *Caſtlecombe*. Hee married *Beatrice*, the daughter of *William Fitz-Richard*, and had iſſue * 4. daughters his heires: *Hawis*, or *Avis*, wife of *Richard de Ripariis*, or *Rivers*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, father of *Baldwin* and *Richard*, both Earles of the ſame County. *Maud* maried to *Robert* Earle of *Mellent*. *Urſula* married to *Walter Dunſtanvile*, Baron of *Caſtlecombe*, and *Sara* the youngeſt married to the Viſcount of *Lymocenſe*, or *Lymoges*; hee had divers other children by his Concubines, which who deſires to know, may looke into *Cambden*, fol. 142. * *Vin. p.* 130.

Gules 2 Lyons paſſ. gard. Or, a Batun ſiniſter azure.

M. *Brooke* ſaith, that *Richard Plantaginet*, third ſonne of King *Henry* the ſecond, was Earle of *Poictiers*, and of *Cornwall*, but * M. *Vincent* doth clearely prove it to the contrary, that he was never Earle of *Cornwall*. * *Vin. p.* 132.

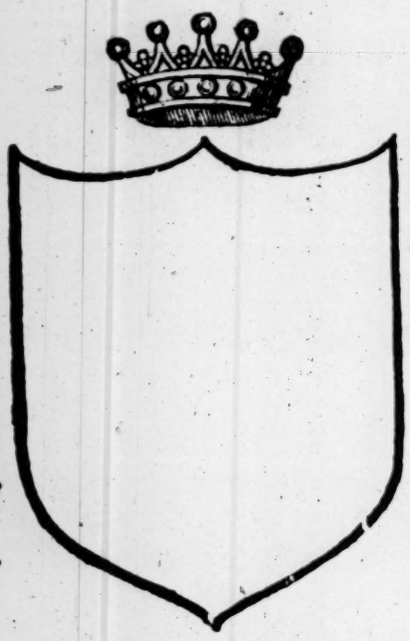
IOhn (ſurnamed *Withoutland*) was by his brother King *Richard* the firſt, created Earle of *Cornwall*, *Lancaſter* and *Somerſet*. He was alſo King of *England*, of whoſe armes, wives and iſſues, you may ſee more among the Kings of *England*.



RIchard, ſecond ſon of King *Iohn*, in the ninth yeere of King *Henry* the third his brother, was created Earle of *Poiction* and *Cornwall*, and in the yeere 1257. Hee was by the Princes of *Germany*, crowned King of the *Romanes*, and crowned at *Aquiſgrave*, he writ himſelfe King of the *Romanes*, and alwaies *Auguſtus*. He had 2. wives, firſt *Iſabel*, ſiſter and one of the heires of *Anſelme Marſhall*, Earle of *Penbrooke*, his ſecond wife was *Sanchia*, or *Senchia* daughter and one of the heirs of *Raymond Berenger*, Earle of *Prouince*. * M. *Vincent* ſaith he had a third wife, called *Beatrix*, Neece to *Conradus*, Archbiſhop of *Colleyn*, that crowned her huſband King at *Aquiſgrave*. Children by his firſt wife, *Iohn*, who died young, *Henry* ſlaine by *Guy* and *Simon*, ſons of *Simon Mountfort*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, in the Church of St *Silveſter* in *Viterbium* in *Italy*, 1272. in revenge of their fathers death, who was ſlaine in the Barons wars in *England*, and *Richard* that died without iſſue. * M. *Vincent* ſaith, he had another ſonne, named *Nicholas*. Children by his ſecond wife, *Edmund*, Earle of *Cornwall*, *Richard*, who died at the ſiege of *Barwicke*, he had alſo *Richard* a naturall ſonne, father of Sir *Geffrey Cornwall* K^t^ of whom is deſcended the Family of *Cornwalles*, commonly called Barons of *Burtford*. * M. *Vincent* ſaith he had alſo a naturall daughter, *Iſabel*, whom King *Henry* the third term'd his Neece. * *Vin. p.* 135. * *Vin. p.* 136. * *Vin.* ibid.

Arg. a Lyon ramp. Gules crowned Or on a border Sable Beſaunty.

Edmund



EDmund Plantaginet, ſonne and heire of *Richard*, King of the *Romanes*, was after the death of his father, Earle of *Cornwall*. He married *Margaret*, daughter of *Richard de Clare*, Earle of *Glouceſter* and *Hartfort*, by whom he had no iſſue. He died in the yeere 1300. and was buried by his father, in the Abbey of *Hales*.

Arg. a Lyon ramp. Gules crowned Or on a border Sable Beſaunty.

* *Brook.p.47*

* *Vin.p.137.*

* M. *Brooke* ſaith, that *Edward*, ſonne and heire of King *Edward* the firſt, was Earle of *Cornwall*, but * M. *Vincent* denieth it.



* *Vin.p.138.*

PIerce *Gaveſton* (a *Gaſcoigne* borne) was created by King *Edward* the ſecond, (whoſe minion he was) Earle of *Cornwall*, and Lord of the Iſle of *Man*. He married *Margaret*, ſiſter and coheire of *Gilbert de Clare*, Earle of *Glouceſter* and *Hartford*; hee was baniſhed by the Lords of the Land, but after hee returning, was taken by *Guy Beauchamp*, Earle of *Warwicke*, and beheaded at *Blacklowhill* neere *Warwicke*, and left no iſſue, as M. *Brooke* ſaith, yet * M. *Vincent* ſaith hee left one daughter, *Joan*, married to *Thomas de Molton*, Lord *de Egremont*.

Vert 6 Eaglets Or membred and beaked Gules. 3 2 & 1.

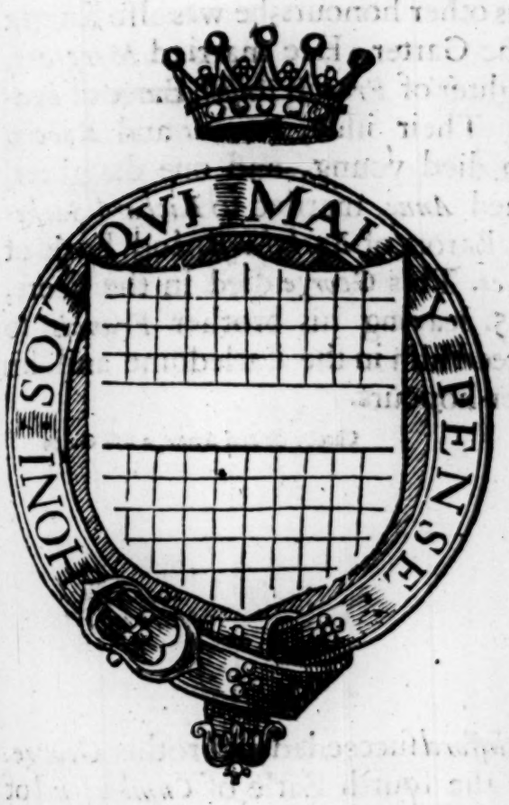


M. *Vin.p.140 ſaith, he bore the Armes of England, with a border of France.*

IOhn, (ſurnamed of *Eltham*) ſecond ſonne of King *Edward* the ſecond, and brother to King *Edward* the third, was made Earle of *Cornwall*, and died without iſſue. Then King *Edward* the third inveſted his ſonne *Edward*, commonly called the blacke *Prince*, in the eleventh yeere of his reigne, Duke of *Cornwall*, and Earle of *Cheſter*, and in the ſeventeenth yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne, he was created Prince of *Wales*; ſo that ſince, alwaies the Kings of *Englands* eldeſt ſons have beene Princes of *Wales*, Dukes of *Cornwall*, and Earles of *Cheſter*.

Arg. a Lyon ramp. Gules crowned Or on a border Sable Beſaunty.

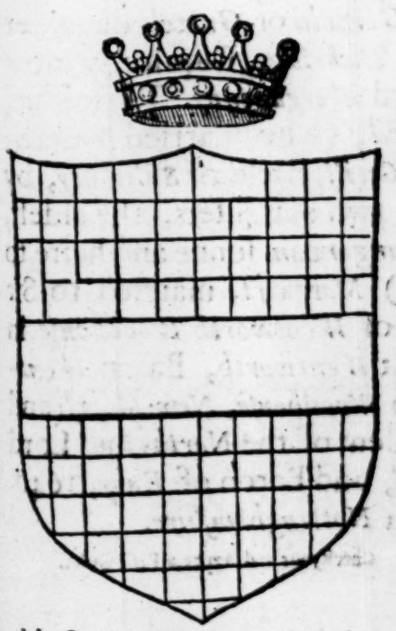
A Catalogue of the Earles of *Cumberland*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Issues*.



HEnry Clifford, Lord *Clifford*, *Brumfield Vessey* and *Westmerland*, and High Sheriffe of *Westmerland* by succession of blood from the *Viponts*, whose ancestors did so strongly follow the House of *Lancaster*. He was by King *Henry* the eighth, the 18. of *June*, 1525. created Earle of *Cumberland*. His wife, *Margaret*, daughter of *Henry Percy*, fifth Earle of *Northumberland*. Their issue, *Henry*, who succeeded his father, *Ingelram* a Knight, he married *Anne*, daughter and heire of *Iohn Rockeliffe*, and also had 4. daughters, *Katherine*, the eldest, married to *Iohn*, Lord *Scroope* of *Bolton*, *Matilda*, or *Maud*, wife to *Iohn*, Lord *Coigners* of *Hornby*, *Elizabeth*, married to Sir *Christopher Medcalfe*, Knight, and *Ioan*, married to Sir *Iohn Huddleston* Knight. *M. *Milles* nameth but 3. daughters, and that *Elizabeth* was elder than *Maud*.

* M. *Milles*. *pag.* 1000.

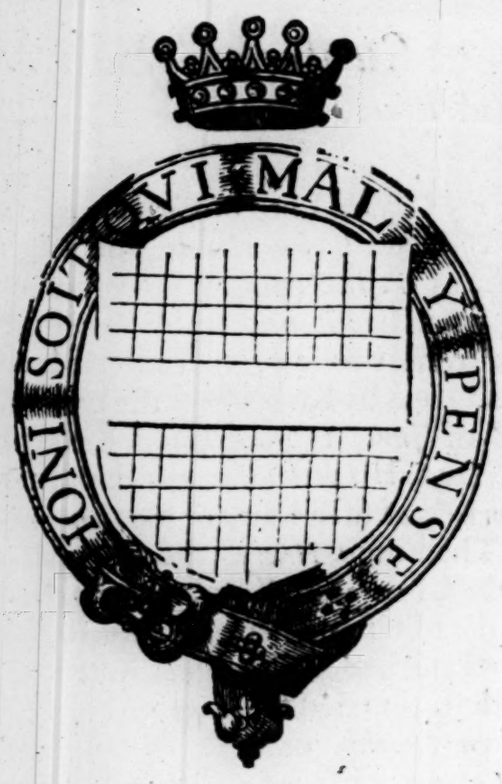
Checky Or and Azure, a fesse Gules.



HEnry *Clifford*, son and heire of *Henry* aforesaide, after the death of his father, was the second Earle of *Cumberland*, hee had two wives, first *Eleanor*, second daughter and coheire of *Charles Brandon*, Duke of *Suffolk* by his wife *Mary*, sister of King *Henry* the eighth; second, *Anne*, daughter of *William*, Lord *Dacres* of *Gilleland*. Children by his first wife, *Margaret*, married to *Henry Stanley*, fourth Earle of *Derby*, who by her had issue *Ferdinando*, Earle of *Derby*, who left three daughters and coheirs, and *William*, now Earle of *Derby*. Children by his second wife, *George*, Earle after his father, *Francis*, Earle after his brother; and three daughters, *Frances* the eldest, married to *Philip*, Lord *Wharton*, *Eleanor* and *Mary* both dyed young. This *Henry* dyed, 1569. in the 12. yeere of Queene *Elizabeth*.

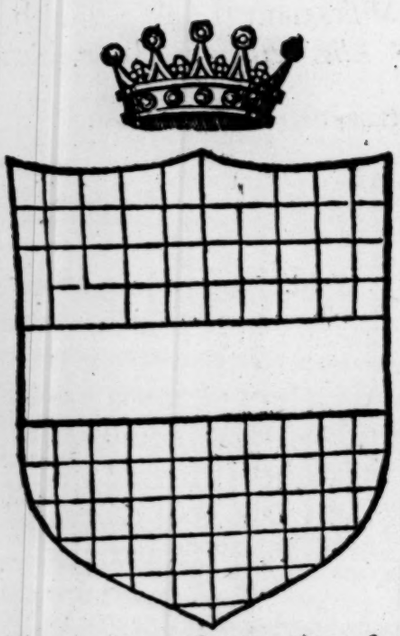
Checky Or and Azure, a Fesse Gules.

George



GEorge *Clifford*, after the death of his father, was the third Earle of *Cumberland*, and likewiſe ſucceeded him in his other honours; he was alſo Knight of the Garter. Hee married *Margaret*, daughter of *Francis Ruſſel*, Earle of *Bedford*. Their iſſue, *Francis* and *Robert*, both died young, and one daughter, named *Anne*, married to *Richard Sackevile*, Baron of *Buckehurſt*, and Earle of *Dorſet*. This *George* died in the yeere, 1605. leaving his brother *Francis* to ſucceed him in the Earledome and his other honours.

Checky Or and Azure, a feſſe Gules.



FRancis *Clifford* ſucceeded his brother *George*, and was the fourth Earle of *Cumberland* of this Family Lord *Cliffords Brumflet* and *Veſcy*, hereditary high Sheriffe of *Weſtmerland*, now living. He married *Grizold* or *Grizel*, daughter of *Thomas Hughes* of *Vxbridge*, Eſquire, widow of *Henry Nevill*, Lord *Abergavenny*. Their iſſue, *Henry*, Lord *Clifford*, (who married *Frances*, daughter to *Robert Cecill*, Earle of *Salisbury*, by whom hee had iſſue two daughters, the eldeſt, wife to the Lord *Dungarvan*, ſonne and heire to the Earle of *Corke*.) *Margaret*, married to Sir *Thomas Wentworth* of *Wentworth Woodhouſe* in *Yorkeſhire*, Viſcount *Wentworth*, Baron *Wentworth* of *Wentworth Woodhouſe*, *New-March* and *Overſley*, Lord Preſident of the *North*, and Lord Lievtenant of *Ireland*, and now Earle of *Strafford*, and Baron of *Raby*, 1640. *Frances*, married to Sir *Gervaſe Clifton* of *Clifton* in *Nottinghamſhire*.

Checky Or and Azure, a Feſſe Gules.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Carnarvan*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues.*



Robert Dormere Lord *Dormere* of *Wing*, was by the favour of King *Charles*, in the fourth yeere of his reigne, created Viſcount *Aſcot*, and Earle of *Carnarvan*, and is now living, 1640. Hee married *Anne*, daughter to *Philip Herbert*, Earle of *Penbrooke* and *Montgomery*, by whom he hath iſſue one ſonne, named *Charles*, now living.

Azure 10 Billets, 4 3 2 & 1 Or in a chiefe of the ſecond, a Lyon Iſſuant Sable, armed and langued Gules.

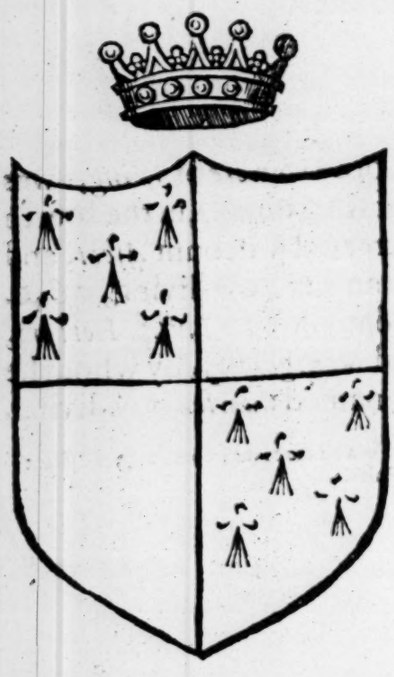
A Catalogue of the Earles of *Cleveland*, their *Armes, Wives and Iſſues.*



Thomas Wentworth, Lord *Wentworth* of *Kettleſteade*, was by favour of King *Charles*, in the firſt yeere of his reigne, created Earle of *Cleveland*, and is now living, 1640. He married *Anne*, daughter of *Iohn Crofts* of *Soxham*, in the County of *Suffolke*, Knight, by whom hee hath had iſſue, *Thomas*, Lord *Wentworth*. *William*, the ſecond ſonne died young: two daughters, *Mary*, married to the Lord *Lovelace*, and *Anne*.

Sable a Cheveron inter 3 Leopard heads Or.
A Creſcant for difference.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Chesterfield*, their *Armes, Wives and Issues.*



PHilip Stanhope, Baron of *Shelford*, was by the speciall grace of King *Charles*, in the 4th. yeer of his reigne, created Earle of *Chesterfield*. He married *Frances*, sister to *Henry Hastings*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, by whom he had issue, *Henry* his eldest son, who married *Katherine*, eldest daughter and coheire of *Thomas*, Lord *Wotton*, by whom he had issue, *Philip* a sonne, and *Mary* a daughter. This *Henry* is now dead, before his father, *Charles* a second sonne, and one daughter, *Sara*.

Quarterly Ermine & Gules.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Devonshire*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Issues.*



*Bro. p.56.

*Mil.p.412.

*Mil.p.ibid.

*Mil.p.ibid.

Baldwin de Ripariis, or most properly *Rivers*, was Earle of *Devonshire* in the time of King *Stephen*, and also Lord of the Isle of *Wight*. Hee fortified the City of *Exceter* against King *Stephen*, and was banished, but after the death of the said King, he returned againe into *England* in the reigne of King *Henry* the second, and became very gracious with the said King. * M. *Brooke* saith, that *Richard*, father of this *Baldwin*, was Earle of *Devonshire*; but * M. *Milles* maketh no mention of him. This said *Baldwin* had issue by his wife *Lucy*, (as * M. *Milles* saith) but M. *Brooke* saith, *Adelizia*. *Richard*, who succeeded his father, *Henry*, that died young, *William*, (surnamed *Vernon*, of *Vernona*, a towne in *Normandy*, where he was brought up, and as * M. *Milles* saith, two daughters, *Matilda*, wife to *Ralph Avenell*, Lord of *Ochampton*. *Avis*, mother to *Mabel de Solariis*. This *Baldwin* died 1156.

Gules a Griffin Sergreant Or.

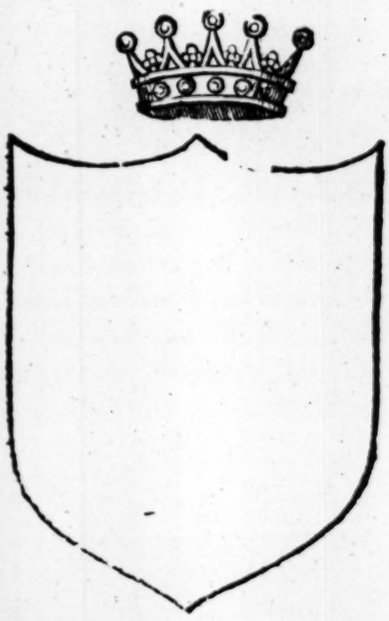
Richard



Richard de Rivers, eldeſt ſonne of *Baldwin* aforenamed, was after the death of his father Earle of *Devonſhire*. He married *Avis*, ſole daughter and heire of *Reginald*, Earle of *Cornwall*, baſe ſonne to King *Henry* the firſt, by whom he had iſſue, *Baldwin* and *Richard*, both Earles after their father. He died * 1162.

*Vin. p. 151

Gules a Griffin Sergreant Or.



Baldwin, ſonne and heire of *Richard* aforeſaid, ſucceeded his father in the Earledome of *Devonſhire*. He married *Alice*, or *Avicia*, daughter of *Ralph de Dol*, in *Berry*; * ſhe was after married to *Andrew de Chavaney*, he was Earle but a while, and died without iſſue, leaving *Richard* his brother to ſucceed him in the Earledome and Lands.

* *Vin. p. 152*

Gules a Griffin Sergreant Or.



Richard de Rivers, ſecond ſonne of *Richard*, and brother of *Baldwin*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, after the death of his brother, was Earle of *Devonſhire*, and married *Margaret*, one of the daughters and heires of *Iohn*, Lord *Biſet*; he died without iſſue. * M. *Vincent* ſaith, that this *Richards* wife was *Emme*, daughter to *Roger de Pontarches*.

* *Vin. p. 152.*

Or a Lyon ramp. Azure.



WIlliam (ſurnamed *de Vernona*) after the death of *Baldwin*, and *Richard* (as their Nephewes) was advanced to the ſaid honour and Earledome of *Devonſhire*, and Lord of the Iſle of *Wight*. He married *Mabel*, daughter to *Robert*, Earle of *Mellent*, with whom her father did give in matrimony all his lands of *Eſtruminſter*, *Moreis* and *Rudeliſton*, which were before the lands of her mother *Maud*, daughter and heire of *Reginald*, Earle of *Cornwall*. Their iſſue, *Baldwin*, who married *Margaret*, daughter of *Warin Fitz-Gerold*, Chamberlain to King *Iohn*, and died before his father, leaving *Baldwin* his ſonne his heire. This Earle *William* had iſſue, *Mary*, his eldeſt daughter, married firſt to Sir *Robert Courtney* Eſquire, who was deſcended of the blood Royall in *France*, by whom he had iſſue, *Iohn Courtney*, who married *Eleanor*, daughter of *Hugh Spencer*, Earle of *Wincheſter*, of whom hee begot a ſecond *Hugh*, whom King *Edward* the third made Earle of *Devonſhire*. * M. *Vincent* ſaith, this *Mary* had a ſecond huſband, named *Peter de Prouz*. *Ioan* the youngeſt, daughter of Earle *William* was firſt married to *William Brewer* the younger Lord of *Torby*, and after to *Hubert de Burgh*, Chamberlaine to King *Iohn*, who by King *Henry* the third, was created Earle of *Kent*. He died 1216.

* *Vin.p.*154.

* *Mil.p.*459.

* *Vin.p.*154.

Or a Lyon ramp. Azure.



BAldwin *de Rivers*, ſonne of *Baldwin* that died before his father, was after the death of *William de Vernon* his Grand-father, Earle of *Devonſhire*: and as * M. *Milles* ſaith, hee was created Earle of the Iſle of *Wight* by King *Henry* the third, 1240. He married *Amy*, or *Amicia*, daughter of *Gilbert de Clare* Earle of *Clare* and *Glouceſter*, by whom he had iſſue, *Baldwin de Rivers*, Earle of *Devonſhire* and the Iſle of *Wight*; and *Iſabel*, wife of *William de Fortibus*, Earle of *Albemarle*, who (after the death of her brother *Baldwin*, and *Iohn* her Nephew, who died in his younger yeeres) enjoyed both the Earledoms, of *Devonſhire* and the Iſle of *Wight*. * M. *Vincent* ſaith, there was another daughter, named *Margaret*, who was a *Nun* at *Laycock*. * M. *Milles* ſaith, there was another daughter, *Iſabel*, married to *Robert le Bruce*, the father of the Earle of *Carick* in *Scotland*. He died, 1245.

Mil. p. 460.

* *Vin.p.*155.

* *Mil.p.*461.

Or a Lyon ramp. Azure.

Baldwin

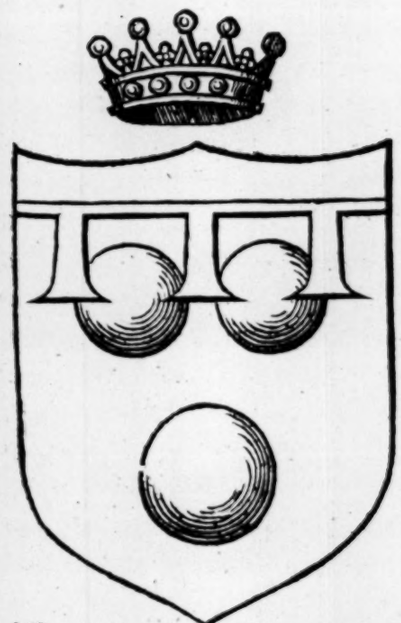


BAldwin de Rivers, ſucceeded his father in the Earledomes of *Devonſhire*, and the Iſle of *Wight*. Hee married *Avis de Savoy*, a ſtranger borne, neer kinſwoman to Queene *Eleanor*, and had iſſue a ſon, named *John*, who died young, (yet * M. *Milles* ſaith, he ſucceeded his father in the aforeſaid honours,) leaving *Iſabelde Fortibus*, Counteſſe of *Albemarle* his ſiſter for his heire. * M. *Milles* ſaith, ſhe was his Aunt. He died, 1261. * *Mil. p.* 463.

Or a Lyon ramp. Azure.

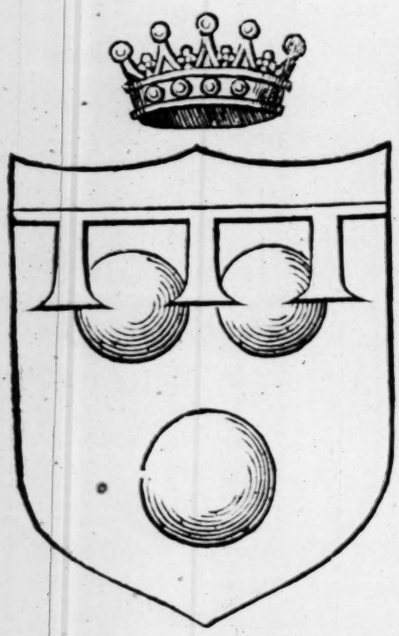
ISabel de Rivers (otherwiſe called) *Iſabel de Fortibus* by her huſbands name, Counteſſe of *Albemarle*, *Devonſhire*, and the Iſle of *Wight*, was daughter to *Baldwin de Rivers*, Earle of *Devonſhire* aforeſaid. Shee married with *William de Fortibus*, Earle of *Albemarle*, unto whom after the death of *Baldwin de Rivers* aforeſaid, the honours of *Devonſhire* and Iſle of *Wight*, deſcended upon her, but the ſaid name of *Fortibus*, was thought unworthy to enjoy any inheritance out of ſo noble a ſtock; after the death of the *Rivers*, it was conferred upon the *Courtneys*, and they were Earles of *Devonſhire*, but the Iſle of *Wight* ſhe ſold away in her widow-hood, of whoſe children ſee more in the Earles of *Albemarle*.

Her Armes was on a Lozenge Gules a croſſe patonce vaire.



HVgh Courtney, the third of that name, in the reigne of King *Edward* the third, was the firſt Earle of *Devonſhire* of that Stocke or Parentage, in the ninth yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne, 1335. To this *Hugh*, the honour of that Earledome rightly deſcended after the death of *Iſabel de Fortibus* his neere kinſwoman by blood, ſhee being Counteſſe of *Albemarle* and *Devonſhire*; for *Hugh* his Grand-father (Lord and Baron of *Ockhampton*) was ſonne to *Iohn*, the ſonne of *Thomas Courtney*, and *Mary de Rivers* his wife, which *Mary* was ſiſter to *Baldwin de Rivers* the third, who was father to *Baldwin*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, and the Iſle of *Wight*, and to the ſaid *Iſabel*, Counteſſe of *Albemarle* and *Devonſhire*, and died without iſſue, as hath beene before declared. Earle *Hugh* died the 3. of *January*, in the 14. yeere of King *Edward* the third, 1340. He married *Agnes*, or *Anne*, daughter to *Iohn*, Lord St *Iohn*, by whom he had iſſue, *Hugh*, that ſucceeded his father, *Thomas*, who married *Muriella* daughter & coheire of *Iohn de Mutler* or *Mules*, *John Abbot* of *Taveſtocke*, *Robert*, who died young, *Eleanor*, wife to *Iohn Gray*, *Elizabeth*, wife to *Bartholmew de Liſle*, *Egeline*, wife to *Robert*, Lord *Scales*. *Mil. p.* 465. *ſaith, a Label of* 5. *points.*

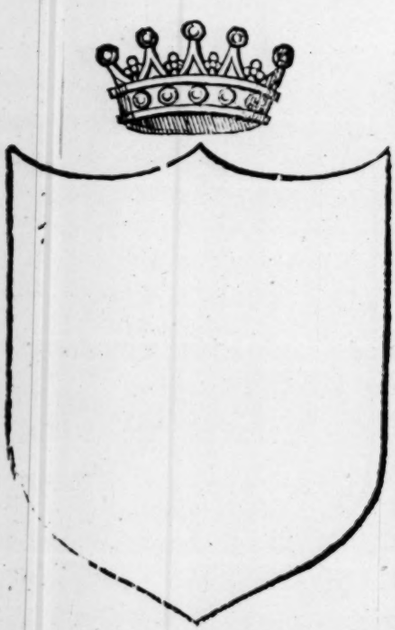
Or 3 Torteauxes, and a Label of 3 Azure.



HUgh *Courtney*, the ſecond Earle of *Devonſhire* of that name, after his fathers death ſucceeded his father in the Earledom of *Devonſhire*. Hee married *Margaret*, daughter to *Humphrey de Bohun*, the 8. of that name, Earle of *Hereford* and *Eſſex*, and Conſtable of *England*, by *Elizabeth* his wife, daughter to King *Edward* the firſt, by whom he had iſſue, *Edward*, who married *Emmeline*, daughter to *Iohn Dauny* Eſquire, he died in his fathers life time, leaving two ſonnes, *Edward*, who ſucceeded his Gandfather in the Earledome, and *Hugh Courtney* of *Haccombe* Eſquire (father to *Edward Courtney* of *Haccomb*) whom at length King *Henry* the ſeventh created Earle of *Devonſhire*: *Thomas a* Knight, *Philip*, a Knight of *Powderham*, *Iohn* who died without iſſue, *William* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, *Humphrey*, *Peter* a Knight, *Marg.* wife to *Iohn de Cobham*, Baron of *Cobham*, *Eliz.* wife to *William*, Lord *Moune* of *Dunſtow Caſtle*.* M. *Mils* ſaith, ſhe was wife to *Lutſtel*, or I rather thinke *Lutrel*. *Eleanor*. *Katherine*, wife to *William*, Lord *Harrington*, as M. *Brooke* ſaith, but * M. *Mils* ſaith, ſhe was wife to *Thomas Engaine*, Knight; and * M. *Brooke* ſaith, that ſhee was the eldeſt daughter. *Guennora*, *Iſabel*, *Philip* and *Ioan*, theſe foure laſt are not named by M. *Brooke*, yet they are expreſſed by M. *Milles*, who ſaith, this Earle had an elder ſonne, named *Hugh*, who married *Elizabeth*, daughter to *Guy Bryan* Eſquire, by whom he had iſſue *Hugh*, that dyed without iſſue. This Earle *Hugh* dyed, 1377.

* *Mil.p.*468
* *Brook.p.*60
* *Mil.p.*468

Or 3 Torteauxes, and a Label of 3 Azure.



EDward *Courtney*, Grand-childe to *Hugh*, by his ſon *Edward*, was after his Grandfathers deceaſe, Earle of *Devonſhire*, and Baron of *Ochampton*. M. *Brooke* puts his father as Earle betwixt his Grand-father and him, but that * M. *Vincent* clearely confutes. He married *Mary*, daughter to * ..... *Mortimer*, Earle of *March*. M. *Brook* ſaith, her name was *Eleanor*, * M. *Milles* and * M. *Brooke* do both conclude, that this Earle had a ſonne and heire by this *Eleanor*, but * M. *Vincent* doth abſolutely deny it: and likewiſe M. *Milles* ſaith in his Catalogue of the Earls of *March*, that this *Eleanor* that was married to *Courtney*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, died without iſſue; but certaine it is (this *Edward*) according to all Writers, had a ſon named *Hugh*, who ſucceeded him in his Earledome and Honours; but who ſhould be the mother, I find not mentioned by M. *Vincent*. He died 1418.

* *Vin.p.*159
* *Mil.p.*469
* *Mil.p.*ibid.
* *Brook.p.*61
* *Vin. p.*160
* *Mil.p.*583

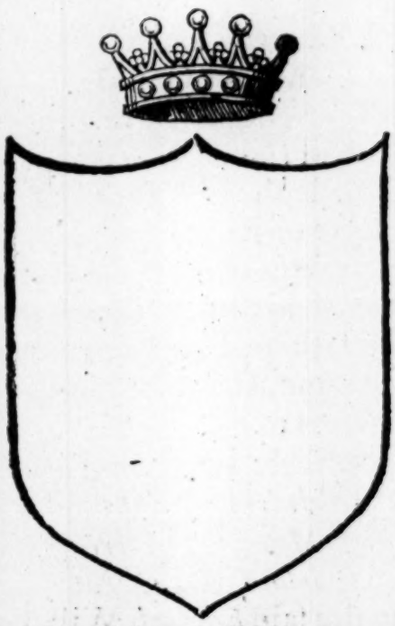
Or 3 Torteauxes, and a Label of 3 Azure.

Hugh



HVgh *Courtney*, fourth Earle of that name, was Earle of *Devonſhire*, and ſucceeded *Edward* his father in the Honours of the ſaid Earledome and Barony of *Ochampton*. He died in the tenth yeere of *Henry* the fifth, 1421. Hee married *Anne* daughter to *Richard*, Lord *Talbot*, ſiſter to *Iohn Talbot*, Earle of *Salop*, or *Shrewesbury*, was wife to *Hugh Courtney*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, ſhe died in the 19. yeere of King *Henry* the ſixth, and had iſſue *Thomas Courtney*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, and * *Iohn Courtney*. * *Mil. p.* 470

Or 3 Torteauxes, and a Label of 3 Azure.



THomas *Courtney*, the fifth Earle of that Family, was Earle of *Devonſhire*, and Lord of *Ochampton*; he ſucceeded as the ſonne and lawfull heire to *Hugh*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, and being in the wars at *Touton* in *Yorkeſhire*, was taken and beheaded. He married *Marg.* daughter to *Iohn Beaufort*, Marqueſſe *Dorſet*, and Earle of *Somerſet*. Their iſſue, * *Thomas Courtney*, Earle of *Devonſhire* after his fathers death, and Lord of *Ochampton*, who, while he was in the battell at *Touton*, by fortune of warre chanced to be taken, and there had his head ſmitten off for taking part with King *Henry* the ſixt, againſt King *Edward* the fourth, nor did he ſuffer this puniſhment undeſervedly, but as a juſt reward for his inconſtancy, becauſe he had followed King *Edward* the fourth, and wholly depended upon his fortunes, which was the cauſe that after the death of *Henry*, brother to this *Thomas* the dignity of the Earledome of *Devonſhire* was by King *Edward* beſtowed upon *Humphrey Stafford* in the life time of *Iohn Courtney*. *Henry Courtney* who being at *Salisbury* in the 8. yeere of *Edward* the fourth, was beheaded, leaving no iſſue to ſucceed him. *Iohn Courtney*, who was called Earle of *Devonſhire* after his brothers death, but he died without iſſue, being ſlaine at *Tewxbury* in the tenth yeere of *Edward* the fourth. *Ioan*, wife to *Roger Clifford* Eſquire; ſhee was after married to Sir *William Knevit*, Knight. *Elizabeth*, married to Sir *Hugh Conway*, Knight, who died without iſſue. *Anne*, *Matilda* and *Eleanor* died without iſſue. This Earle was beheaded, 1461. * *Mil. p.* 472

Or 3 Torteauxes, and a Label of 3 Azure.

Humphrey



*Mil. p. 473.

HVmphrey, Lord *Stafford* of *Southwicke*, after the death of the laſt Earle of *Devonſhire*, was in the yeere, 1469. by King *Edward* the 4th. created Earle of *Devonſhire*, and beſtowed upon him all the Mannors & Caſtles which belonged to the late Earle of *Devonſhire*, but he grew ungratefull to his Prince, in revolting from him at the battell of *Banbury*, for which cowardice (hee being apprehended) without proceſſe, was executed at *Bridgewater*, carrying with him this diſgracefull Title, * *An Earle of three Months*, and no more, leaving no iſſue, having married *Iſabel* the daughter and heire of Sir *Iohn Barre* or *Barry*, Knight, ſhee was after married to Sir *Thomas Bourchier* Knight. He was beheaded, 1460.

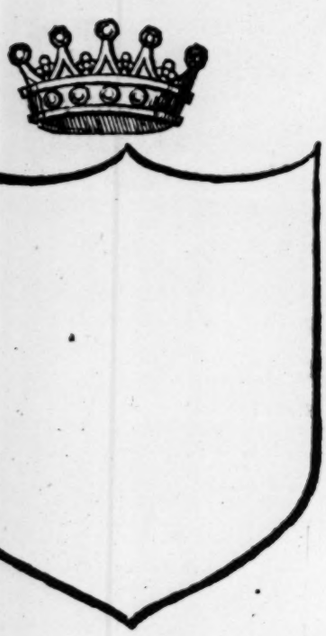
Or a Cheveron gules, and a border ingrailed ſable.



*Bro. p. 62.

EDward *Courtney* of *Haccombe*, ſon of Sr. *Hugh Courtney* of *Bokonnoke* Knight, Grand-childe to *Edward Courtney*, th'eleventh Earle of *Devonſhire*, was after the death of *Humphrey Stafford* reſtored in blood, and made the 16th Earle of *Devonſhire*, in the firſt yeere of King *Henry* the 7th. He married *Elizab.* daughter of Sir *Philip Courtney* of *Moland* Knight, and had iſſue, *William*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, after his father. This *Edward* had * 4. ſiſters, whoſe iſſue came after to be his heirs, the firſt *Elizabeth*, married to *Iohn Tretherſe*, of whom *Vivian* is deſcended: the ſecond *Maud*, wife to *Iohn Arundel* of *Talverne*: *Iſabel* the third ſiſter, married to *William Moune*: and *Florence* the fourth ſiſter, married to *Iohn Trelauny*. And thus are they ſet downe in the ſaid *Edwards* Will. He died in the firſt yeere of King *Henry* the 8. 1509.

Or 3 Torteauxes, and a Label of 3 Azure.



WIlliam *Courtney*, ſonne of *Edward* was after his fathers death, the 17. Earle of *Devonſhire*, and Lord of *Ochampton*, and married *Katherine*, daughter of King *Edward* the fourth, and had iſſue, *Henry Courtney*, Earle of *Devonſhire* & Marqueſſe of *Exceter*, and died at *Greenwich*, the 9. of *Iune*, in the third yeere of King *Henry* the eighth, 1511. and was buried in the *Blacke-fryers* in *London*.

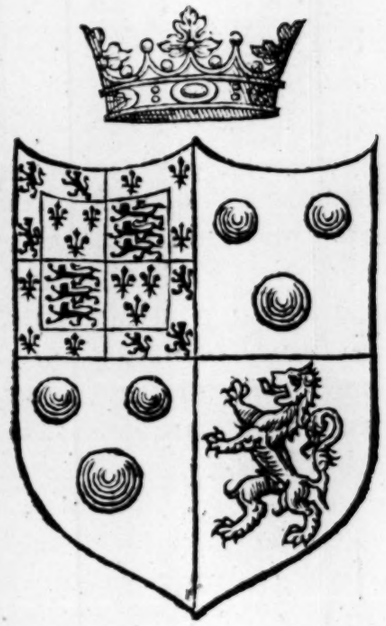
Or 3 Torteauxes, and a Label of 3 Azure.

Henry



HEnry *Courtney*, onely ſonne and heire of *William* aforeſaid, by *Katherine* his wife, daughter to King *Edward* the fourth, was after the deceaſe of his father, Earle of *Devonſhire*, and Lord of *Ochampton*. Hee was afterwards by King *Henry* the eighth his Couſin German created Marques of *Exceſter*, 1525. but being attainted of Treaſon, he with *Henry Poole*, Baron *Mountacute*, and *Edward Nevill* Knight, were beheaded, *An.* 1538. Hee had two wives, firſt *Elizabeth*, daughter and heire of *Iohn Gray*, Viſcount *Liſle*, died without iſſue: his ſecond was Gertrude, daughter to *William Blunt*, Baron *Mountjoy*, by whom he had iſſue, *Henry*, who died without iſſue, *Edward*, the laſt Earle of that Houſe.

Quarterly, firſt France and England, with a border of the ſame, the ſecond & third Or, 3 Torteauxes, fourth Or a Lyon ramp. Azure.



EDward *Courtney*, ſonne and heire of *Henry Courtney*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, and Marqueſſe of *Exceter*, being long priſoner in the Tower of *London*, was by Queene *Mary* in the firſt yeere of her raigne reſtored in blood againe, and made Earle of *Devonſhire*, and three yeeres after 1556. died at *Padua* in *Italy* without iſſue, and was the laſt Earle of that Name and Family.

He beareth the Armes of his father.

Charles



CHarles *Blunt*, Baron *Mountjoy*, brother and heire of *William*, Baron *Montjoy*. Hee was Lord Deputy and Lievetenant of *Ireland*, (a Knight of the Garter,) who expulſed the *Spaniards* there, won the battell at *Kinſale*, and compelled the rebells to humble ſubmiſſion, was by King *Iames*, in the firſt yeere of his reigne, 1603. created Earle of *Devonſhire*, after whoſe death hee left his inheritance to *Montjoy Blunt*, his naturall ſonne, who by the ſpeciall favour of King *Charles*, was created Earle of *Newport*.

Barry Nebule of 6 Or and Sable.



WIlliam *Cavendiſh*, ſecond ſonne of *William Cavendiſh* of *Chatteſworth*, in the County of *Derby* Knight (Treaſurer of the Chamber to King *Henry* the eighth, *Edward* the ſixth, and Queen *Mary*, by *Elizabeth*, his third wife, daughter of *Iohn Hardwicke* of *Hardwicke* in the ſaid County Eſquire, ſiſter, and one of the heires of *James Hardwicke* of the ſame place, widdow of ..... *Barlow*, and after married to Sr *William* S^r *Lo*: and fourthly to *George*, Earle of *Shrewſbury*) was firſt honoured with the Title of Baron *Cavendiſh* of *Hardwicke*, the 4th. of *May*, 1605. in the third yeere of King *James*, and in *Auguſt*, 1618. by letters patents, bearing date at *Gorhambury*, was created Earle of *Devonſhire*. He had two wives, firſt *Anne*, daughter and heire of *Henry Keighley* of *Keighley*, in the County of *Yorke*, Eſquire: his ſecond *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Edward Broughton* of *Cauſton*, in the County of *Warwick* Eſquire, and widow of Sir *Richard Wortley* of *Wortley* in the County of *Yorke*, Knight. Iſſue by his firſt wife; *Gilbert* the eldeſt, who died young. *William*, Lord *Cavendiſh* of *Hardwicke*, who married *Chriſtian* daughter of *Edward* Lord *Bruce*, by whom he had iſſue *William*, *Charles*, *Edward* and *Anne*. *Iames*, the third, who died young. *Frances*, wife to Sir *William Maynard*, Knight, created Lord *Maynard* of *Wicklow*. *Mary* and *Elizabeth*, both died young. Children by his ſecond wife, Sir *Iohn Cavendiſh*, Knight of the Bath, at the creation of Prince *Charles* of *Wales*, now King of *England*.

Sable 3 Bucke heads Caboſed Argent, horned and attired Or.

William



WIlliam, Lord *Cavendish*, after the death of his father, was Earle of *Devonshire*. Hee married *Christian*, daughter of *Edward*, Lord *Bruce*, by whom hee had issue two sonnes and one daughter, *William* the eldest, now Earle of *Devonshire*, who married *Elizabeth*, daughter to the now Earle of *Salisbury*, and as yet hath no issue. *Charles*, second sonne, and one daughter, Lady *Anne*.

Sable 3 Buckeheads Caboſed Argent, borned and attired Or.

A Catalogue of the Marqueſſes and Earles of *Dorſet*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.

MAſter *Camden* ſaith, that *Oſmond*, Earle of *Seez* in *Normandy*, was by *William* the Conquerour made Biſhop of *Salisbury*, and after Earle of *Dorſet*. M. *Milles* ſaith, he was Earle of *Somerſet*. And * M *Vincent* concludeth, that *Dorſet* and *Somerſet* being both under one Sheriffes juriſdiction in thoſe daies, it was in his owne power to ſtile himſelfe Earle of either of the Counties which he would. *Iohn*, brother of King *Richard* the firſt is alſo ſaid to be Earle of *Somerſet* and *Dorſet*, of whom you may reade more in *Cornwall*. * *Vin. p.* 167.



IOhn, ſurnamed *Beauford*, ſon of *Iohn* of *Gaunt*, Duke of *Lancaſter*, by his third wife, *Katherine Swinford*, was by King *Richard* the ſecond, created Earle of *Somerſet*, and after Marques of *Dorſet*, and Lord Chamberlaine of *England*. He was by Parliament depoſed from the Title of Marqueſſe *Dorſet*, and remained only Earle of *Somerſet*. He married *Margaret*, daughter of *Thomas Holland*, Earle of *Kent*, by whom he had iſſue, *Henry*, Earle of *Somerſet*, who died ſhortly after his father without iſſue. *Thomas*, Earle of *Pearch* died without iſſue. *Iohn*, firſt Duke of *Somerſet*. *Edmund* after the death of his brothers, Duke of *Somerſet*. *Ioan*, married to *Iames* the firſt King of *Scots*. *Margaret*, wife to *Thomas Courtney*, Earle of *Devonſhire*. * M. *Vincent* ſaith, this *Iohn* was Marqueſſe of *Somerſet*. * *Vin. p.* 169.

Quarterly France and England, a border gobonated, Arg. & Azure.

Thomas



* *Vin.p.171.*

THomas *Beaufort*, third ſonne of *Iohn* of *Gaunt* by his third wife, *Katherine Swinford*, was Earle of *Pearch*; and as * M. *Vincent* ſaith, Earle of *Harecourt* in *Normandy*, and alſo Earle of *Dorſet* in *Anno* 1412. and by King *Henry* the fifth, hee was created Duke of *Exceſter*, and died without iſſue.

Quarterly France and England, a border gobonand, Arg. & Azure.



* *Mil.p.401.*

EDmund *Beaufort*, ſecond ſon of *Iohn* Earle of *Somerſet*, and Nephew or grand-childe to *Iohn* of *Gaunt*, was by *Henry* the ſixth created Earle of *Dorſet*, and after Marqueſſe of *Dorſet*. Hee was alſo Earle of *Moriton* in *Normandy*, Lord of *Chirke* and *Chirkland* in *Wales*. Laſtly, he was created Duke of *Somerſet*, he was Regent of *France*, and cõming into *England*, was ſlaine at the firſt battell of Saint *Albons*. Hee married *Eleanor*, ſecond daughter, and one of the heirs of *Richard Beauchamp*, Earle of *Warwicke*. * M. *Milles* ſaith, ſhe was widow of *Thomas de Roos*, Baron of *Hamelacke*, mother of *Thomas de Roos*, beheaded in the firſt yeere of King *Edward* the 4th. by whom hee had iſſue, * *Henry*, Earle of *Dorſet*, and Duke of *Somerſet*. *Edmund*, Duke after his brother.

* *I ſet downe this deſcent according to* M. *Mil.p.*ib.

Iohn, ſlaine at the battell of *Tewxbury*. *Eleanor*, firſt married to *Iames Butler*, Earle of *Wiltſhire*, after to Sir *Robert Spencer*, Knight, whoſe daughter and coheire *Margaret* was, married to *Thomas Cary*, father of *William*, father of *Henry Cary*, Baron of *Hunſdon*. *Ioan*, or *Iane*, married to the Lord *Hoth* in *Ireland*, afterward to *Richard Fry*. *Anne*, married to *William Paſton*, by whom they had iſſue, *Willam Paſton*, Knight, who died without iſſue. *Agnes* married to Sir *Gilbert Talbot*, Earle of *Shrewesbury*. *Elizabeth*, married to *Iames Savill*. Another *Elizabeth* married to *Henry Fitz-Lewis*. *Margaret*, married to *Humphrey*, Earle of *Stafford*, after againe married to *Richard Darrell* Knight. *Iſabel* and *Henry* both died young. * M. *Brooke* ſaith, the eldeſt daughters name was *Margaret*, wife to *Humphrey*, Earle of *Stafford*.

Quarterly France & England, a border gobonated arg. & azure.

Henry,



HEnry Duke of *Somerſet*, wrote himſelfe Earle of *Dorſet*. Of whom and his brother *Edmund*, you may reade more in the Titles of the Dukes of *Somerſet*, with their Armes, Wives and Iſſues.



THomas *Gray*, Knight of the honourable order of the Garter, and by right of his ſecond wife, Lord *Harrington*, and *Bonvile*, was in the 15. yeere of King *Edward* the 4th. (who had married his mother) created Marqueſſe of *Dorſet*. Hee had two wives, firſt, *Anne*, the only daughter of *Henry de Holland*, Duke of *Exceſter*, by whom he had no iſſue. Second *Cecily*, daughter and heire of *William Bonvile*. * M. *Brooke* ſaith, hee had but one wife, but * M. *Milles* ſetteth downe theſe two. Their iſſue, *Thomas*, Marqueſſe of *Dorſet* after his father. *Richard*, *Iohn*, *Leonard*, *Edward*, *Anthony*, and *George*, a Clerke, all died without iſſue. *Dorothy*, firſt married to *Robert Willoughby*, Lord *Brooke*, and after to *William Blount* Lord *Mountjoy*. *Cecily*, as * M. *Brooke* ſaith, married to *Iohn Sutton*, Baron of *Dudley*. *Eleanor*, wife to *Iohn Arundel* of *Lanheron* of *Cornwall*, Eſquire. *Elizabeth*, married to *Gerold Fitz-Gerald*, Earle of *Kildare* in *Ireland*. *Mary* married to *Walter Devereux*, Lord *Ferrars* of *Chartley*. * M. *Milles* ſetteth downe the daughters thus: *Cecily*, wife of *Iohn Sutton*, Baron of *Dudley*. *Dorothy*, firſt married to *Robert Willoughby*, Lord *Brooke*, and after to *William Blount*, Lord *Mountjoy*. *Margaret*, married to *Gerald*, Earle of *Kildare* in *Ireland*. *Elizabeth*, married to * *Iohn Cornwall* Eſquire. *Mary*, married to *Walter Devereux*, Lord *Ferrars* of *Chartley*. *Anne*, a Nun, *Edward*, *Bridget*, *Margaret*, wife of *Richard Wake* Eſquire.

* *Brook.p.75*

* *Mil.p.407*

* *Brook.p.75*

* *Mil.p.407*

* *It ſhould be* Arundel.

Barry of 6 Argent and Azure, 3 Torteauxes in Chiefe, and a Label of 3 points Ermine.



THomas *Gray*, Marqueſſe of *Dorſet*, Lord *Harrington* & *Bonvile*, Knight of the Garter, ſucceeded his father *Thomas* in all his honours. He had 2. wives, firſt, *Eleanor*, daughter of *Oliver* S^t. *Iohn*, by whom he had no iſſue. Second *Margaret*, daughter to Sir *Robert Wotton* of *Kent* Knight and widow of *William Medley*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Henry*, Marques of *Dorſet*, and after Duke of *Suffolk*. *Iohn*, a Knight, who married *Mary*, ſiſter of Sir *Anthony Browne*, Viſcount *Montacute* by whom hee had iſſue Sir *Henry Gray* of *Pergo*, whom King *James* created Baron of *Groby*, 1603. *Edward Gray* and *Thomas*. He had three daughters thus married: *Elizabeth*, married to *Thomas*, Lord *Walden*, Lord Chancellor of *England*. *Katherine*, wife to *Henry Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundel*. *Anne*, married to *Henry Willoughby* of *Wollerton* in *Nottinghamſhire*. * M. *Milles* ſaith, that *Katherine* was the eldeſt, and *Elizabeth* the youngeſt: he alſo ſetteth downe more, theſe children following, *Iohn*, *Edward*, *Thomas*, *Frances*, *Anne*, and *Elizabeth*.

*Mil. p. 409.

Barry of 6 Argent and Azure, 3 Torteaux in Chiefe, a Label of 3 points Ermine.



HEnry *Gray*, Marqueſſe *Dorſet*, Lord and Baron of *Groby Bonvile Harington* and *Aſtley*, after the death of his father, ſucceeded in all the aforeſaid Honours: and alſo by King *Edward* the ſixth, was created Duke of *Suffolke*: hee was in the time of Queene *Mary* attainted of treaſon, and beheaded, 1533. He married *Frances*, eldeſt daughter, and one of the heires of *Charles Brandon*, Duke of *Suffolk*, by his wife, *Mary*, Queen of *France*, ſiſter to King *Henry* the eighth, by whom he had iſſue, *Ioan* or *Iane*, married to *Gilford Dudley*, 4th ſonne of *Iohn*, Duke of *Northumberland*; they were both beheaded by Queen *Mary*, leaving no iſſue. *Katherine* married to *Edward Seymer* Earle of *Hartfort*. *Mary* married to *Martin Keyes* Sargeant *Porter*, who died without iſſue.

Barry of 6 argent & azure, 3 Torteauxes in Chiefe, a Label of 3 points Ermine.

Thomas



THomas Sackvile, ſonne and heire of *Richard Sackvile* of *Buckehurſt*, Knight, and Chancellour of the Exchequer, did ſo profit in learning, that hee became an excellent Poet, as his workes is to teſtifie, after hee became ſtudent in the Temple, where he proceeded Barreſter, from thence by the Queene, hee was created Baron of *Buckhurſt* the ninth yeere of Queene *Elizabeths* reigne, and after by King *Iames*, created Earle of *Dorſet*, 1603. * M. *Milles* ſaith, 1605, he was alſo Lord high Treaſurer of *England*, Knight of the Garter, and Chancellour of the Vniverſity of *Oxford*. He married *Cecily*, daughter of Sir *Iohn Baker*, Knight, one of the Privie Councell to Queene *Mary*, by whom he had iſſue, *Robert*, Lord *Buckhurſt*, *Henry* the ſecond ſon, S^r. *William Sackvile* Knight, and Sir *Thomas* the 4th. ſonne: three daughters, *Anne*, married to Sir *Henry Glemham* of *Suffolke*, Knight, *Ioan*, or *Iane*, married, to *Anthony Browne*, Viſcount *Montacute*, *Mary*, married to Sir *Henry Nevill*, ſonne and heire to the Lord *Abergavenny*. Hee died, *Anno*, 1608.

* *Mil.p.*412.

Quarterly Or and Gules a bend vayre.



RObert Sackvile, ſonne and heire of *Thomas*, was after his fathers death, Earle of *Dorſet*, being the ſecond of that Family. Hee married the Lady *Margaret* onely daughter of *Thomas*, late Duke of *Norfolke*, by whom he had iſſue, *Thomas* and *Winifred*, who died without iſſue. *Richard*, the third Earle of that Family, Sir *Edward*, now Earle after his brother. He had alſo two daughters, *Cecily*, married to Sir *Henry Compton*, Knight of the Bath: *Anne*, married to *Edward Seymer*, Grand-childe to Sir *Edward Seymer*, Earle of *Hartfort*. Hee had another wife, named *Anne*, daughter of Sir *Iohn Spencer* Knight, but had no iſſue by her. This *Robert* founded at *Eaſtgreenſtead* in *Suſſex*, a Colledge for 31. poore people, and gave to their maintenance 330. pounds yeerely for ever.

Quarterly Or and Gules a bend vayre.



RIchard *Sackvile*, Baron of *Buckhurſt*, ſucceeded his Father as Earle of *Dorſet*. Hee married *Anne*, daughter and ſole heire of *George Clifford*, Earle of *Cumberland*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Thomas*, who died young, and Lady *Margaret*.

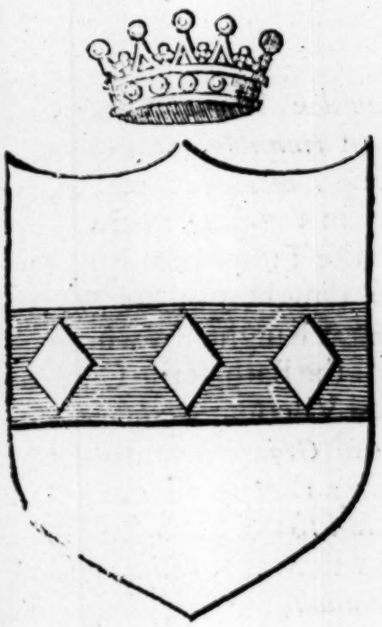
Quarterly Or and Gules a bend vayre.



EDward *Sackvile*, brother and heire of *Richard* aforeſaid, after the death of his brother, is now Earle of *Dorſet*, Knight of the Garter, and one of his Majeſties moſt honourable Privie Councell. He married *Mary*, ſole daughter and heire of Sir *George Curſon* of *Croxhall* in the County of *Derby*, Knight, by *Mary* his wife, ſiſter and ſole heire of Sr. *Walter Leviſon* of *Lilleſhul* in the County of *Salop*, Knight, by whom hee hath had iſſue, *Edward*, Lord *Buckhurſt*, and another ſonne named *Richard*.

Quarterly Or and Gules a bend vayre.

A Catalogue of the Farles of *Denbigh*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



SIr *William Fielding* of *Newenham Paddox*, in the County of *Warwicke*, Knight, was in the 18. yeere of King *Iames* created Baron of *Newenham Paddox*, and Viſcount *Fielding*: and afterwards by the ſaid King, in the 20. yeere of his reigne, Earle of *Denbigh*. Hee married *Suſan*, daughter of Sir *George Villiers* of *Brookesby* in the County of *Leiceſter*, Knight, and ſiſter to Sir *George Villiers*, late Duke of *Buckingham*, by whom he had iſſue, *Baſil Fielding*, his eldeſt ſonne, Lord *Fielding* of *Newenham Padox*, who hath married *Anne*, daughter to the Earle of *Portland*. *George*, ſecond ſonne, now Earle of *Deſmond* in *Ireland*. *Iames* who died young, and three daughters: *Mary*, married to *Iames*, Marqueſſe *Hamilton*, Earle of *Cambridge*, &c. *Anne*, and *Elizabeth*.

Argent on a Feſſe Azure 3 fuſils Or.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Danby*, with their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



HEnry *Danverſe*, Lord *Danverſe* of *Daniſey*, Knight of the Garter, and one of his Majeſties moſt honourable Privie Councell, was by our Soveraigne Lord, King *Charles*, in the firſt yeere of his reigne, honoured with the Earledome of *Danby*, but as yet he hath neither wife nor children.

Gules a Cheveron inter 3 Mullets Or.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Dover*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Henry Cary, Lord *Hunſdon*, ſonne and heire of *Iohn Cary*, Baron of *Hunſdon*, was created Viſcount *Rochford* by King *Iames*, 1621. and afterwards by King *Charles*, in the third yeere of his reigne, honoured with the Title of Earle of *Dover*. He married *Iudith*, daughter of Sir *Thomas Pelham* of *Langton* in *Suſſex*, Knight, by whom he had iſſue, *Iohn*, Knight of the Bath, at the Coronation of King *Charles*, and Viſcount *Rochford*, *Pelham* his ſecond ſonne, and *George* his third, and three ſonnes dead. *Mary* the eldeſt daughter, *Philadelpha* the ſecond, *Iudith* the third, and *Anne* the fourth. His ſecond wife was ..... widow of Sir *Iohn Cockaine* of *London*.

Argent. on a bend ſable, 3 Roſes of the firſt.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Eſſex*, with their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.

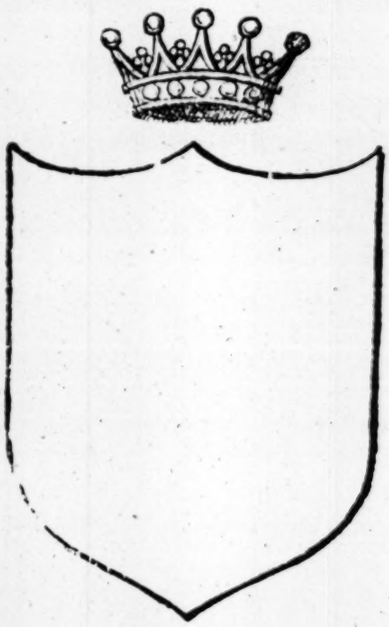


Geffrey de Magna-villa, or *Mandavile*, ſonne of *William*, and grand-childe to *Geffrey de Mandavile*, which came into *England* with *William* the Conquerour, was by King *Stephen* created Earle of *Eſſex*, but *Maud* th'Empreſſe winning him to her faction, gave unto him the Tower of *London*, the towne of *Waldon*, in *Eſſex* with the Shrievalty of *Middleſex*, *Eſſex* and *Hereford*. He married *Roheſia*, or *Roſe*, daughter of *Albericke de Vere*, chiefe Juſtice of *England*, and had iſſue, *Arnold*, baniſhed by King *Stephen*. *Geffrey* and *William*, both Earles after their father. * He died, 1154.

* *Vin. p.* 177.

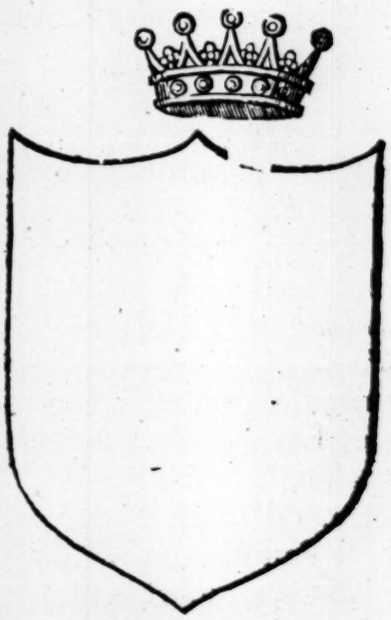
Quarterly Or and Gules.

Geffrey



GEffrey *de Mandavile*, after the death of his father, was reſtored by *Henry* the ſecond to the Earledome of *Eſſex* (his elder brother being baniſhed.) Hee married *Euſtachia*, kinſwoman to *Henry* the ſecond, and died without iſſue, leaving his brother *William* his heire. He died, 1166.

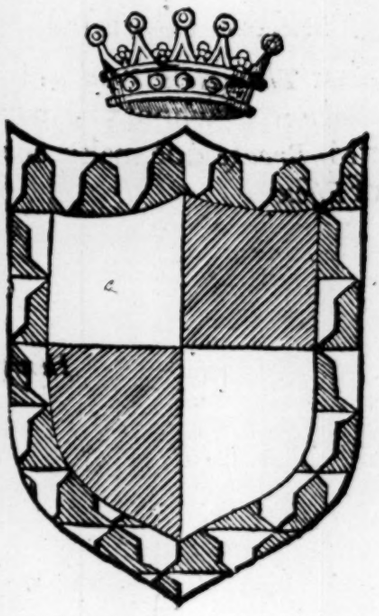
Quarterly Or and Gules.



WIlliam *Mandavil*, brother of *Geffrey* aforeſaid, after the death of his brother, was the third Earle of *Eſſex*. He had two wives, firſt *Avis*, daughter and heire of *William le Groſſe*, Earle of *Albemarle*, in whoſe right alſo hee was Earle of *Albemarle*. His ſecond wife *Chriſtian*, daughter of *Robert Fitz-water*, Lord of *Woodhamwalter* in *Eſſex*. * She was after married to *Raymond de Burgo*. This *William* died without iſſue, leaving *Beatrix de Say*, his Aunts grand-childe, his heire, who was married to *Geffrey Fitz-Piers* of *Ludgerſhall*, who in right of his wife, ſucceeded Earle of *Eſſex*.

* *Vin.p.*178.

Quarterly Or and Gules.



GEffrey *Fitz-Piers* of *Ludgerſhall-Caſtle* in *Wiltſhire*, chiefe Juſtice of *England*, and in right of his firſt wife, was at the Coronation of King *Iohn* created Earle of *Eſſex*. He had two wives, firſt *Beatrix*, eldeſt daughter of *William de Say*, the kinſwoman, and next heire of *William Mandavile*, Earle of *Eſſex*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Geffrey*, Earle after his father *William*, Earle after his brother *Henry*, Deacon of *Wolfrenhampton*, and Prebend of *Lincolne*, *Maud*, wife of *Henry de Bohun*, Earle of *Hereford*. His ſecond wife was one *Aveline*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Iohn Fitz-Piers*, Baron of *Buckhamſted*, Lord chiefe Juſtice of *Ireland*, who left divers children behind him.

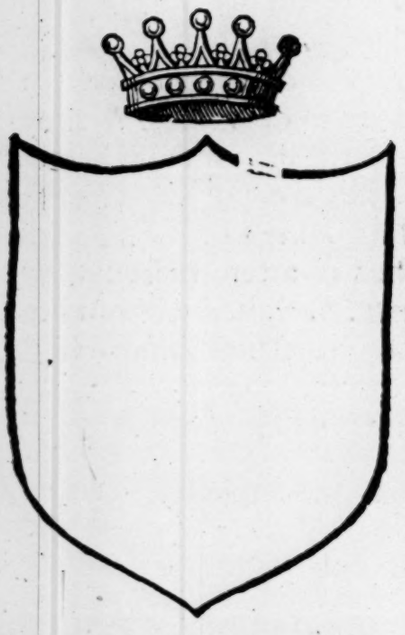
Quarterly Or and Gules, a border vaire.

Geffrey



GEffrey Fitz-Piers (ſurnamed *Mandavile*) eldeſt ſonne of *Geffrey de Ludgerſhal*, was after his father, Earle of *Eſſex*, and Lord of *Pleſſey*. He married *Iſabel*, the third daughter and heire of *William*, Earle of *Glouceſter*, being repudiate wife of King *Iohn*. Shee was after married to *Hugo de Burgo*, Lord chiefe Juſtice of *England*: this *Geffrey* was ſlaine at a turnament neere *London*, leaving his brother *William* for his heire.

Quarterly Or and Gules an eſcarbuncle pomete & flority Sable.



WIlliam Fitz piers, after his brothers death, was made Earle of *Eſſex*, hee tooke part with *Lewis* the *French* Kings ſonne, againſt King *Henry* the third, and died without iſſue, leaving for his heire his ſiſter *Maud*, married to *Henry de Bohun*, Earle of *Hereford*, and Lord high Conſtable of *England*; then this honour was conferred upon the *Bohuns*, Earles of *Hereford*, and continued in that line almoſt 200. yeeres, untill it came by the heires generall to the *Bourchiers*, Earles of *Ewe*. Of thoſe Families of the *Bohuns*, their armes, wives and iſſues, ſee more in the Catalogue of *Hereford*.

He beareth the Armes of his brother.

* *Vin. p.* 184. * M. *Vincent* ſaith, that *Thomas* of *Woodſtocke*, Duke of *Gloceſter*, was Earle of *Eſſex* next after the *Bohuns*, of whom you may read more in *Glouceſter*, but neither M. *Milles* nor M. *Brooke* doe make any mention of him in their Catalogues of the Earles of *Eſſex*.

Henry



HEnry *de Burgo Caro*, or *Bourchier*, a worthy Knight, Earle of *Ewe* in *Normandy*, ſonne of *William Bourchier*, (created Earle of *Ewe*, at *Maunt* in *Normandy* by *Henry* the fifth) and of his wife, the daughter and coheire of *Thomas de Woodſtocke* Duke of *Glouceſter*; and *Eleanor* his wife, one of the heires of *Humphrey de Bohun*, the laſt Earle of *Hereford* and *Eſſex*, given him by King * *Edward* the fourth in the firſt yeere of his reigne, at *Weſtminſter* the 13. day of *June*, whoſe Aunt he had married. Long before this, *Richard*, Duke of *Yorke*, gave him his ſiſter *Elizabeth* in marriage, that hee might have him (being a valiant and worthy noble man, and fortunate in martiall enterpriſes) a friend in his warres; and *Edward*, ſonne of this Duke *Richard*, created him Earle of *Eſſex*, becauſe he and his brothers, and his ſons were great aide unto him. He was keeper of the great Seale of *England*, the 13. yeere of *Edward* the fourth: this *Henry* had by *Elizabeth* his wife, 5. ſonnes, all of much knowledge and induſtry, in managing and executing of matters of weighty conſequence, of great valour and courage in caſes of danger, and of eſpeciall counſell and advice, in providing and fore-ſeeing the event of any deepe deſignes; yet all thoſe vertues appeared chiefly in *William*, the eldeſt Viſcount *Bourchier*, worthy to be praiſed. He married * *Anne*, a woman of great birth, whoſe mother, *Jacoba*, or *Jaquet* was daughter of *Peter de Luxenburge*, Earle of S^t. *Paul*, by whom he had *Henry*, Earle of *Eſſex*, who is next ſpoken of. *Cecily*, wife of Sir *John Devereux*, Lord Ferrar of *Chartley*, and *Iſabel*, who died before ſhe was marriageable. Hee died the 4. day of *April*, the 23. yeere of *Edward* the 4th. *Anno* 1483. he had many brethren, as *Thomas Bourchier* Biſhop of *Ely*, afterwards Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, Lord high Chancellour of *England*. The 33. *Henry* the ſixth, and Cardinall of S^t. *Cirac* in *Rome*. Secondly *William Bourchier*, Lord *Fitz-warin*, in right of his wife *Iſabel Lanckeford*, Neece and heire of *John Fitz-warin*, the laſt Baron of that Stocke, by whom he had *Foulke Bourchier*, Lord *Fitz-warin*, father of *Henry Bourchier*, Lord *Fitz-warin*, created Earle of *Bath* by King *Henry* the eighth. Thirdly, *John Bourchier*, created Lord *Berners*, which Title in honour and regard of his wife *Margery* he deſired to have conferred on him, becauſe ſhe was the daughter and heire of Sir *Richard Berners* of *Weſthorſtley* in *Surrey*, whoſe father Sir *James Berners*, was in ſo great favour with *Richard* the ſecond, that it coſt him his head, though he were reſtored in blood by act of Parliament the 21 yeere of *Richard* the ſecond, was the onely off-ſpring of ſo many Knights of the *Berners* of *Berners-roding* in *Eſſex*, the heire generall of this *Iohn*, Lord *Berners*, and *Margery* his wife, is Sir *Thomas Knyvet* of *Aſhulthorp* in *Norfolke*, Knight. Sir *James Berners* had two other ſonnes, *Thomas*, whoſe grand-childe *John Berners* Eſquire, Sewer to Prince *Edward* the fifth, was great grand-father of *William Berners*

* *This I have expreſſed according to* M. *Milles.*

* *Vin. p.* 184. *ſaith, ſhe was ſiſter and one of the heires of* Richard Woodvile, *Earle* Rivers. *Shee was after married to* George Gray, *Earle of* Kent, *and laſtly, to Sir* Edward Wingfield, *Knight.*

Berners of *Tharfield* in *Hartfordſhire*, and *William*, of whom are come the *Berners* of *Finchfield* in *Eſſex*. He married *Iſabel*, or *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Richard Plantaginet* of *Cunningsberge*, Earle of *Cambridge*, and ſiſter to *Richard*, Duke of *Yorke*. Their iſſue, *William*, Viſcount *Bourchier*, died in the life time of his father. He married *Anne*, ſiſter and one of the heires of *Richard Woodvile*, the laſt Earle *Rivers*, by whom he had a ſon, who ſucceeded his Grand-father, and a daughter, called *Cecily*, married to Sir *Iohn Devereux*, Lord *Ferrars* of *Chartley* Knight of the Garter, whoſe ſonne Sir *Walter Devereux*, Viſcount *Hereford* by *Mary* his wife, daughter of *Thomas Gray*, Marqueſſe *Dorſet*, had *Richard Devereux*, a Knight, who died in his fathers life time, who was father of *Walter Devereux*, who was made Earle of *Eſſex* by Queen *Elizabeth*, in right of this marriage with *Cecily Bourchier*. *Henry Bourchier* a Knight, married *Elizabeth*, daughter and heire of *Thomas*, Lord *Scales*, ſhe was after married to *Anthony*, Lord *Woodvile* Earle *Rivers*. *Humphrey*, a Knight, Lord *Cromwell*, by right of his wife, *Ioan Stanop*. *Iohn*, a Knight, married *Elizabeth*, daughter and heire of *Henry*, Lord *Ferrars* of *Groby*. *Thomas*, a Knight, married the widow of the Earle of *Devonſhire*, daughter and heire of Sir *Iohn Barr*, Knight, *Edward* ſlaine at *Wakefield*. *Foulke*, who died young.

Argent a Croſſe engrailed Gules betweene 4 water-budgets ſable.



HEnry *Bourchier*, ſonne and heire of *William Bourchier*, who died before his father, after the death of his Grandfather *Henry*, was Earle of *Eſſex*, Viſcount *Bourchier*, and Knight of the Garter. He married *Mary*, daughtet, and one of the heires of Sir *William Say*, Knight, by whom hee had one onely daughter, named *Anne*, married to *William*, Lord *Parr* of *Kendall*, who in her right, was Earle of *Eſſex*. This *Henry* broke his necke with a fall from his horſe the 31. yeere of King *Henry* the eighth, 1539.

Argent a Croſſe engrailed Gules betweene 4 water-budgets ſable.

Thomas



THomas Cromwell (a man but of a mean birth) ſome ſay he was the ſonne of a *Blacke-ſmith* at *Putney*, was Secretary to Cardinall *Wolſey*, and after by the ſpeciall favour of King *Henry* the eighth created Baron of *Ochampton*, in the 28. yeere of the reigne of the ſame King, and in the 31. yeere of the ſame Kings reigne he was created Earle of *Eſſex*; he wrote himſelfe Earle of *Eſſex*, Vicegerent, great Chamberlaine of *England*, Keeper of the privie Seale, Chancellor of the Exchequer, and Juſtice of the forreſts and Chaſes, from the river of *Trent*, Northward. He married a daughter of one *Williams* of *Wales*, and had iſſue *Gregory*, who was created Lord *Cromwell* at the ſame time his father was created Earle of *Eſſex*. This *Thomas* was beheaded within three moneths after he was Earle of *Eſſex*.

Azure on a Feſſe inter 3 Lyons ramp. Or, a Roſe Gules inter 2 Corniſh choughs proper.



WIlliam Parr, Baron of *Kendall*, in the 35. yeere of King *Henry* the eighth, was in right of his firſt wife, created Earle of *Eſſex*, and afterwards, in the firſt yeere of King *Edward* the ſixth, he was created Marqueſſe of *Northampton*. Hee had three wives, firſt *Anne*, daughter and heire of *Henry Bourchier*, late Earle of *Eſſex*. Second, *Elizabeth*, daughter to *George Brooke*, Lord *Cobham*, The third, *Ellen*, daughter of *George Saveburgh*, a *Sweden* borne, hee died without iſſue, 1571. leaving *Anne* his ſiſter and heire, who was married to *William Herbert*, Earle of *Penbrooke*.

Arg. a Feſſe Azure, and a border engrailed Sable.

Walter



WAlter *Devereux*, Viſcount *Hereford*, Lord *Ferrars* of *Chartley*, ſiſter ſonne to *Henry Bourchier*, Earle of *Eſſex*, by *Cecily* his ſiſter, was by Queene *Elizabeth*, made Earle of *Eſſex*, 1572. He married *Lettice*, daughter of Sir *Francis Knowles*, Knight of the Garter, Treaſurer of the houſhold to Queen *Elizabeth*. She was after married to *Robert*, Earle of *Leceſter*, and after to Sir *Chriſtopher Blount*. Their iſſue, *Robert*, Earle after his father. *Walter*, ſlaine at the ſiege of *Lisbon*. *Francis* died in his child-hood. *Penelope*, married to *Robert*, Lord *Rich*. *Dorothy*, married to *Thomas Perrot*, Knight, after to *Henry Percy*, Earle of *Northumberland*.

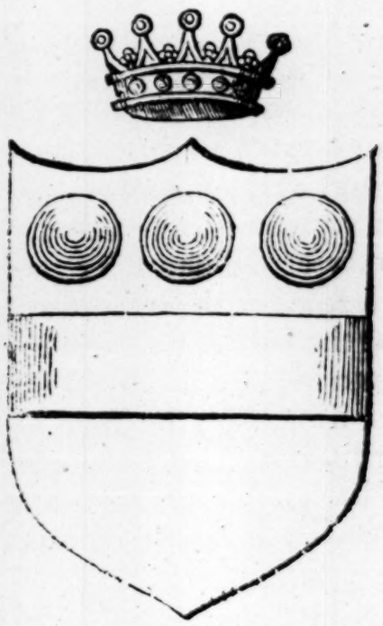
Arg. a Feſſe Gules in Chiefe 3 Torteauxes.



RObert *Devereux*, ſonne and heire of *Walter*, was after his fathers death, Earle of *Eſſex*, Marſhall of *England*, Lord Deputy of *Ireland*, Viſcount *Hereford*, Baron *Ferrars* of *Chartley*, Lord *Bourchier* and *Lovain*, Maſter of the Horſe & Ordinance to Queene *Elizabeth*, Knight of the Garter, and one of her Majeſties moſt honourable Privie Councell, and Chancellor of the Vniverſity of *Cambridge*. Hee married *Frances*, daughter and heire of Sir *Francis Walſingham*, Knight, widow of that famous Sir *Philip Sidney*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Robert*, now Earle of *Eſſex*. *Frances*, married to *William Seymer*, now Earle of *Hartford*. *Dorothy*, married to *Henry Sherley*, ſonne and heire of Sir *George Sherley* Baronet. This *Robert* was beheaded within the Tower, the 25. of *February*, 1601.

Argent a Feſſe Gules in Chiefe 3 Torteauxes.

Robert



Robert Devereux, ſonne and heire of Earle *Robert*, after the death of his father, was by King *James* reſtored in blood and living, and is now Earle of *Eſſex*, Viſcount *Hereford*, and *Bourchier*, Lord *Ferrars* of *Chartley*, *Bourchier* and *Lovaine*. He married the Lady *Frances*, ſecond daughter to *Thomas Howard*, Earle of *Suffolke*, from whom he was after divorced, and ſhe after married to Sir *Robert Carr*, Earle of *Somerſet*, and hee is now married againe to the daughter of ..... *Pawlet*.

He beareth the Armes of his father.

A Catalogue of the Dukes Marqueſſes and Earls of *Exceſter*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Iohn Holland ſecond ſonne of *Thomas Holland*, Earle of *Kent*, was by King *Richard* the ſecond, created Earle of *Huntingdon*, and in the 21. yeere of the ſame Kings reigne, he was created Duke of *Exceſter*, and Lord Chamberlaine of *England*. He married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *John* of *Gaunt*, Duke of *Lancaſter*, ſhee was after married to Sir *Iohn Cornwall*, Knight. Their iſſue, *Richard*, who died young. *John*, Duke of *Exceſter*, and Earle of *Huntingdon*. *Edmund*, who died without iſſue. *Conſtance*, firſt married to *Thomas Mowbray*, ſonne and heire of *Thomas*, Duke of *Norfolke*, and afterward to *Iohn*, Lord *Gray* of *Ruthin* by whom ſhe had two ſonnes, *Edmond*, created Earle of *Kent*, and *Thomas*, Baron of *Rugemond*, or *Richmond*. This *Iohn Holland*, in the firſt yeere of King *Henry* the fourth, was depoſed by act of Parliament from being Duke of *Exceſter*, and after in the ſame yeere, hee was beheaded at *Cicester*.

The Armes of England, and a border of France.



THomas *Beauford*, ſonne of *Iohn* of *Gaunt* by *Katherine Swinford* his third wife, was created Earle of *Pearch* in *Normandy*, and Earle of *Dorſet*; and in the fourth yeere of King *Henry* the fifth his raigne, created Duke of *Exceter*. Hee had the leading of the reare-ward of the Army at the battell of *Agincourt* committed unto him, and likewiſe the government of King *Henry* the ſixth, during his minority. He married *Margaret*, daughter and heire of Sir *Thomas Nevill* of *Hornby-Caſtle*, but died without iſſue.

France and England quarterly, a border gobonne Argent and Azure.



IOhn *Holland*, ſonne of *Iohn* aforeſaid, was Earle of *Huntingdon* and of *Iuory* in *Scotland*, and Admirall of *England*; he was by King *Henry* the ſixth, created Duke of *Exceter*, in the yeere, 1443. He married two wives, firſt *Anne*, daughter of *Edmund*, Earle *Stafford*, by whom he had iſſue, *Henry Holland*, Duke of *Exceter*, and to his ſecond wife he married *Anne*, daughter of *Iohn Montacute*, Earle of *Salisbury*, and by her had iſſue, a daughter, named *Anne*, firſt married to *Iohn*, Lord *Nevill*, ſonne and heire of *Ralph Nevil*, Earle of *Weſtmerland*, who died without iſſue. Secondly, to Sir *Thomas Nevill* Knight, by whom ſhee had *Ralph Nevill*, third Earle of *Weſtmerland*.

The Armes of England, and a border of France.

Henry



HEnry Holland, onely ſonne of *Iohn Holland*, Duke of *Exceter* aforeſaid, was after his fathers death, Duke of *Exceter*, and Earle of *Huntingdon*, who in the firſt yeere of King *Edward* the 4th. was diſinherited by act of Parliament, with *Henry*, Duke of *Somerſet*, and *Thomas*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, and in the 19. yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne, he was found dead in the ſea betwixt *Dover* and *Callis*. He married *Anne*, daughter to *Richard*, Duke of *Yorke*, and ſiſter to King *Edward* the fourth, but by her he had no iſſue: ſhee was after married to Sir *Thomas Sancto Leo-degareo*, or St. *Leoger*, Knight, and had iſſue by him, a daughter, named *Anne*, married to *George Manners*, Lord *Ros* of *Hamlake*. * This Duke *Henry*, as is reported, was driven to that poverty, that hee begged after the traine of the Duke of *Burgundy* bare-foote and bare-legged.

*. *Phil. Comines*. l. 3. c. 4.

The Armes of England and a border of France.



HEnry Courtney, Earle of *Devonſhire*, onely ſonne and heire of *William Courtney*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, was created Marqueſſe of *Exceter* by King *Henry* the eighth, *Anno*, 1525. of whoſe Armes, Wives and Iſſues, ſee more in the Catalogue of *Devonſhire*.



SIr *Thomas Cecill*, Knight Baron of *Burghley*, Knight of the noble order of the Garter (ſonne and heire apparant of Sir *William Cecill*, Baron *Burghley*, and Lord High Treaſurer of *England*, by his wife *Mary*, daughter of *Peter*, and ſiſter to Sir *Iohn Cheke* Knight) was by King *Iames*, the 4th. of *May*, in the third yeere of his raigne, created Earle of *Exceſter*. He had 2. wives, firſt *Dorothy*, daughter and one of the heirs of *Iohn Nevill*, Lord *Latimer*. His ſecond wife, *Frances*, daughter of *William*, Lord *Chandos*, by whom he had only a daughter that died young. Children by his firſt wife, *William*, Lord *Burleigh*, now Earle of *Exceter*, Sir *Richard Cecill* Knight, Sir *Edward* Knight, *Thomas Cecill*, and *Chriſtopher*, drowned in *Germany*. *Lucy*, the eldeſt daughter, married to *William Pawlet*, Marqueſſe of *Wincheſter*. *Mildred*, married firſt to Sir *Thomas Reade*, Knight, and after to Sir *Edmund Trafford* of *Lancaſhire*. *Mary*, the third daughter married to *Edward* Lord *Denny*. *Elizabeth* the fourth daughter, firſt married to Sir *William Hatton* Knight, and after to Sir *Edward Cooke*, Lord chiefe Juſtice of the Kings Bench. *Dorothy*, the fifth, married to Sir *Gyles Allington* of *Horſe-Heath*, Knight. *Frances* the ſixth daughter, married to Sir *Nicholas Tuſton* Knight.

Barry of ten Argent & Azure on 6 eſchuchcons ſable, 3 and 3 Lyons ramp. of the firſt.



WIlliam, Lord *Burleigh*, ſonne and heire of his father, *Thomas*, after the death of his father, is now Earle of *Exceter*. He married two wives, the firſt *Elizabeth*, onely daughter and heire of *Edward Manners*, Earle of *Rutland*, of whom he begot, *William* his ſonne, commonly called Lord *Ros*, who married *Elizabeth*, daughter of Sir *Thomas Lake*, who died without iſſue. He married to his ſecond wife, *Elizabeth*, ſiſter and coheire of Sir *Robert Drewry* of *Halſtead*, in the County of *Suffolke* Knight, and had iſſue by her, *Elizabeth*, married to *Thomas Howard*, now Earle of *Barkeſhire*. *Diana*, the ſecond daughter, wife of *Henry Vere*, Earle of *Oxford*. *Anne* the third daughter, married to *Henry Gray*, Earle of *Stamford*.

He beareth the Armes of his father.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Ferrars* and *Derby*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Robert de Ferrars, ſonne of *William* Earle *Ferrars*, was the firſt Earle in *England* after the Conqueſt, who lived in the time of King *Henry* the firſt, and died the 19. yeere of King *Stephen*, leaving iſſue *Robert de Ferrars*, who ſucceeded his father, and *Walkeline de Ferrars*. * M. *Vincent* ſaith, he had a daughter married to *Walkelin Magminot*, Lord of *Greenwich* in *Kent*. * *Vin. p.* 203

Argent 6 Horſe-ſhooes Sable, 3 2 & 1.



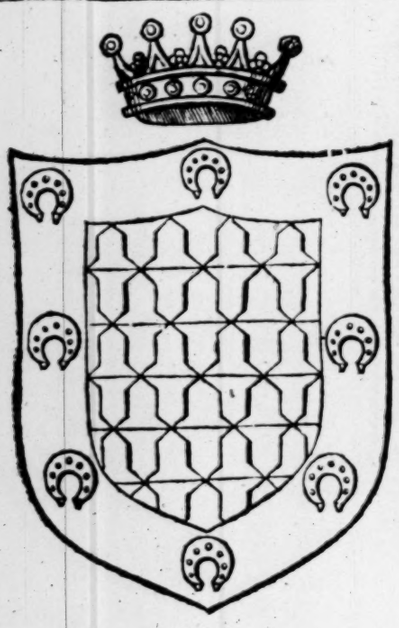
Robert de Ferrars, the ſecond of that name, ſucceeded his father, and was the ſecond Earle of *Ferrars*. He alwaies (according to * M. *Milles*) wrote himſelfe Earle of *Nottingham*. * M. *Vinc.* affirmeth alſo that he was Earle of *Derby*. Now for his iſſue, M. *Yo ke* expreſſeth, that he onely had one ſonne, named *William*, but M. *Milles* ſaith, he had 2. daughters, which he expreſſeth to be married, as you may reade in *Milles*, *p.* 869. * *Mil. p.* 868. * *Vin. p.* 203.

Argent 6 Horſe-ſhooes Sable, 3 2 & 1.



William Earle of *Ferrars*, ſucceeded his father, and was alſo Earle of *Derby*. Hee married *Margaret*, daughter of *William Peverell* of *Nottingham*, and had iſſue, *Robert*, who died without iſſue, and *William*, who ſucceeded his father. He died at *Acon*, 1190.

He beareth the Armes of his father.

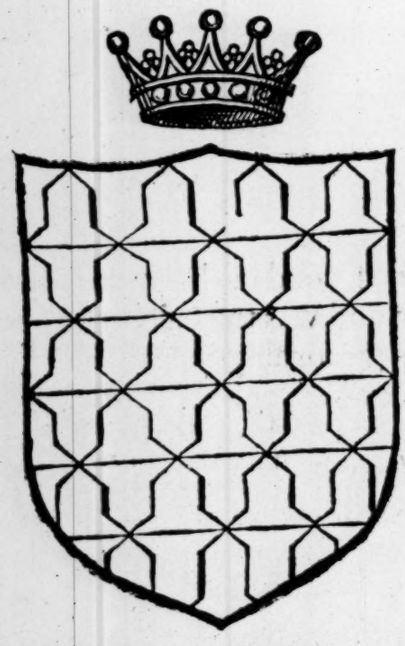


* *Vin. p.* 204

* *Vin. p.* 205.

William de Ferrars ſucceeded his father as Earle *Ferrars* and *Derby*. He married *Agnes*, third ſiſter and coheire of *Randolph Blundevile*, Earle of *Cheſter*, in whoſe right hee was Lord of *Chartley*. He had iſſue *William*, who ſucceeded his father, *Robert*, *Hugh* and *Thomas*. * M. *Vincent* ſaith, he had a ſonne named *Ramulph*, who was a Clergie-man, and preſented by King *Henry* the third, to the Parſonage of *Mighele's Kirk*, and alſo a daughter named *Agatha*, Paramour to King *Iohn*, of whom he begot *Iohanne*, a baſe daughter, married to *Llhewheline*, Prince of *Wales*, and after his death ſhee was married to *Robert de Audley*. * He died, 1247.

Vayre Or & Gules on a border Azure, 8 horſe ſhoes Argent.



* *Vin. p.* 206.

William de Ferrars, after the death of his father, was Earle *Ferrars* and *Derby*, Lord of *Tutbury* and *Chartley*. Hee had two wives, the firſt was *Sibill*, daughter of *William Marſhall*, Earle of *Penbrooke*, and one of the 5. ſiſters and heires of *Anſelme Marſhall*, Earle of *Penbrooke*; the iſſue of whom I will ſet downe as M. *Vincent* delivereth it in his *pag.* 206. 1. *Agnes*, the eldeſt daughter was ſecond wife to *William*, Lord *Veſcy* of *Alnewicke* in *Northumberland*. 2. *Iſabel*, firſt married to *Gilbert*, Lord *Baſſet* of *Wicombe* in *Buckinghamſhire*, and after to *Reginald de Mohun*. 3. *Maud*, commonly called *Maud de Kyme*, widow of *William de Kyme*, was after married to *William de Vinonia*, commonly called *Fortibus*, and after to *Emericus de Rupe Cavardy*. 4. *Sibil*, wife to *Francis de Bohun* of *Midherſt* in *Suſſex*. 5. *Iohanne*, *de Agvillon*, after married to *Iohn de Mohun* of *Dunſter Caſtle* in *Somerſetſhire*. 6. *Agatha*, married to Sir *Hugh Mortimer* of *Chelmarſh*. 7. *Eleanor*, married to *William de Vallibus*, after whoſe death ſhe was married to *Roger de Quincy*, Earle of *Lincolne*, and thirdly, to *Roger de Leybourne*. His ſecond wife was *Margaret*, daughter and one of the heires of *Roger Quincy*, Earle of *Wincheſter*, by whom he had iſſue, *Robert*, Earle of *Ferrars* and *Derby*, and *William*, Baron of *Groby*, and a daughter named *Agnes*, married to *Robert Maſegroſſe*, ſonne of *Richard*, Lord of *Derhurſt*. * M. *Vincent* ſaith, there was another daughter, named *Iohanne*, married to *Thomas*, Lord *Barkley*, who had by her iſſue, *Maurice*, Lord *Barkley*, and Sir *Thomas Barkley* of *Wimondham*, in the County of *Leiceſter*, from whom Sir *Henry Barkley* of *Wymondham* is deſcended. He died *Anno* 1254.

Vayre Or and Gules.

Robert



Robert de Ferrars, ſonne of *William* aforeſaid, after the death of his father, ſucceeded as Earle of *Ferrars* and *Derby*. Hee combined with *Simon*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, and *Gilbert*, Earle of *Glouceſter*, and others, to raiſe wars againſt King *Henry* the third, for which hee was taken priſoner, and before he was releaſed, he laid all thoſe lands whereby hee held his Honours, in gage to pay 50. thouſand pounds at one entire paiment to Lord *Edmond*, the Kings ſonne; but he failing of paiment, the lands was ſeized on to the Kings hands. Hee married *Eleanor*, daughter of *Ralph* Lord *Baſſet*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Iohn*, Lord *Ferrars* of *Chartley*. * M. *Vincent* ſaith, this *Robert* had a wife before this, named *Mary*, halfe ſiſter by the mothers ſide to King *Henry* the third. After this *Roberts* death, the Dukes and Earles of *Lancaſter* had this Title of *Derby* (as you may ſee more plainly in the Title of *Lancaſter*) till the firſt yeere of King *Henry* the ſeventh, who beſtowed it upon his father in Law, *Thomas*, Lord *Stanley*.

* *Vin. p.* 208.

Vayre Or and Gules.



Thomas, Lord *Stanley*, and of the Iſle of *Man*, Knight of the noble order of the Garter, and Lord *Steward* of the Houſe to King *Edward* the fourth, was in the firſt yeere of King *Henry* the ſeventh created Earle of *Derby*. Hee married to his firſt wife *Eleanor*, daughter of *Richard Nevill*, Earle of *Salisbury*, by whom hee had iſſue, ſix ſons and foure daughters: *George* the eldeſt, was Lord *Strange* in right of his wife, *Ioan*, daughter and heire of *Iohn*, Lord *Strange* of *Knocking*, he died in his fathers life time, and left both ſons and daughters, of which the eldeſt named *Thomas*, ſucceeded his grandfather in the Earledome. *Edward Stanley*, Knight of the Garter, made Lord *Monteagle* in the fifth yeere of *Henry* the eighth, whoſe grand-childe, *William* Lord *Monteagle* left his only daughter and heire, *Elizabeth*, married to *Edward Parker*, Lord *Morley*, whoſe ſonne and heire *William*, was in right of his mother, Lord *Monteagle*. This *William* was he that revealed the damnable powder-treaſon againſt King *Iames*. *Richard*, *Thomas* and *VVilliam*, all died without iſſue, and *Iames*, Biſhop of *Ely*. *Alice*, *Katherine* & *Anne*, all died yong. *Margaret* married to Sir *Iohn Oberſton*, or *Osbaldeſton* Knight. This *Thomas* married to his ſecond wife, *Margaret*, daughter and heire of *Iohn*, Duke of *Somerſet*, and mother to King *Henry* the 7th. by her huſband *Edmund* Earle of *Richmond*. This *Thomas* died, 1504.

Argent on a bend azure, 3 Bucks heads caboſed Or.

Thomas



THomas, ſonne of *George*, and grand-childe of the firſt *Thomas*, was after the death of his Grand-father, ſecond Earle of *Derby* of this Family: as alſo Lord *Standley*, Lord *Strange* of *Knocking* and the Iſle of *Man*. He married *Anne*, daughter of *Edward*, Lord *Haſtings*, ſiſter of *George*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, (ſhe was after married to *John Radcliffe*, Lord *Fitz-water*, father of *Robert* Earle of *Suſſex*) by whom hee had iſſue, *John*, Lord *Strange*, who died before his father, *Edward*, Earle after his father; *Henry*, who died young, *Margaret* married to *Robert Radcliffe*, Earle of *Suſſex*. This *Thomas* died in the yeere of our Lord, 1521.

Argent on a bend Azure 3 Bucks heads caboſed Or.



M. *Vin.* p. 213 *ſaith, that this* Thomas *was elder than* Edward.

EDward, Lord *Stanley* of *Latham*, *Strange* of *Knocking*, and of the Iſle of *Man*, after the death of his father, ſucceeded him in all the ſaid Honours, and was the third Earle of *Darby* of this Family. He had three wives, firſt, *Dorothea*, daughter of *Thomas Howard*, ſecond Duke of *Norfolke*. His ſecond wife *Margaret* daughter to *Ellis Barlow* of *Lancaſhire*. His third wife, *Mary*, daughter of *George Cotton* of *Cheſhire*, by whom hee had no iſſue. Hee had iſſue by his firſt wife, *Henry*, Earle after his father, Sir *Edward*, Knight of *Einſham* in *Oxfordſhire*, *Thomas*, a Knight, who married *Margaret*, daughter, and one of the heires of *George Vernon* of *Derbyſhire* Knight, *Anne*, eldeſt daughter, firſt married to *George*, Lord *Sturton*, and after to Sr. *Iohn Arundell* of *Cornwall* Knight, *Elizabeth*, wife to *Henry Parker*, Lord *Morley*, *Mary*, married to *Edward*, Lord *Stafford*: *Iane*, married to *Edward*, Lord *Dudley*. Children by his ſecond wife, *George*, who died young, *Katherine*, wife to Sir *Thomas Knevit*, Knight, *Margaret*, married to *Iohn Jermyn* of *Ruſhbrooke* in *Suffolk*, and after to Sir *Nicholas Pointz*, Knight. This *Edward* died in the 14. yeere of Queene *Elizabeth*, 1572.

Argent on a bend Azure, 3 Bucks heads caboſed Or.

Henry



HEnry, Lord *Stanley* of *Latham*, *Strange* of *Knocking*, and of *Man*, after the death of his father, ſucceeded him in all his ſaid Honours: He married *Margaret*, daughter of *Henry Clifford*, Earle of *Cumberland*, whom the ſaid *Henry* had by his wife *Eleanor*, one of the heires of *Charles Brandon*, Duke of *Suffolke*, by his wife *Mary*, Queen of *France*, and ſiſter to King *Henry* the 8th. Their iſſue, *Edward*, who died young, *Ferdinando*, Earle after his father, *William*, now Earle after his brother. He died in the yeere, 1594.

Argent on a bend Azure 3 Bucks heads caboſed Or.



FErdinando, Lord *Stanley Strange*, and of the Iſle of *Man*, was after the death of his father the fifth Earle of *Derby* of this ſurname. Hee married *Alice*, daughter of Sir *Iohn Spencer*, Knight, ſhee was after married to Sir *Thomas Egerton*, Lord *Elleſmere*, Viſcount *Brackley*, Lord Chancellour of *England*. Their iſſue, *Anne*, married to *Gray Bruges*, Lord *Chandos* of *Sudley-Caſtle*. *Frances* married to Sir *Iohn Egerton*, now Earle of *Bridgewater*, *Elizabeth*, married to *Henry*, Lord *Haſtings*, now Earle of *Huntingdon*.

He beareth the Armes of his father.

William,



William, Lord *Standley*, *Strange*, and of the Iſle of *Man*, after the death of his brother *Ferdinando* (without iſſue male) hee, as next heire, ſucceeded in the Earledome of *Derby*, and is now living, 1640. being the ſixth Earle of *Derby* of that Family; hee is alſo Knight of the honourable order of the Garter. He married *Elizabeth*, eldeſt daughter of *Edward Vere*, late Earle of *Oxford*, by *Anne Cecill* his wife, daughter of *William*, Lord *Burleigh*, and Lord Treaſurer of *England*. Their iſſue, *Elizabeth* died young, *Anne*, married to Sir *Henry Portman* of *Orchard*, in the County of *Somerſet* Baronet, another *Elizabeth* who died yong, and a ſon borne at *Kenſington*, who likewiſe died yong. *Iames*, Lord *Strange*, Sir *Robert Standley* Knight, and *Katherine*, who lieth buried at *Weſtminſter*. The Lord *Strange* married *Charlot*, daughter to the Duke of *Tremulia*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Charles*, *Mary* married to *Richard* Lord *Moleneaux*, *Katherine*, and *Ameliana-Sophia*.

Argent on a bend Azure, 3 Bucks heads caboſed Or.

A Catalogue of the Dukes and Earles of *Glouceſter* and *Hartford*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Robert, baſtard-ſon of King *Henry* the firſt, by grant of King *Henry* his father, was the firſt Earle of *Glouceſter*. He tooke part with *Maud* the Empreſſe, againſt King *Stephen*, and tooke the ſaid King priſoner, and afterwards hee was taken priſoner himſelfe, and was exchanged for the ſaid King, and ſo ſet at liberty. Hee married *Mabel*, daughter, and one of the 4. heires of *Robert Fitz-Hammon*, Lord of *Corboyle* in *Normandy*, *Cardiffe* in *Wales*, and *Tewkesbury* in *England*. * M. *Milles* ſaith, ſhee was ſole heire of *Robert Fitz-Hammon*, (ſhee was after married to *Nigel*, Lord and Baron of *Mowbray*. Their iſſue, *William*, Earle after his father, *Roger*, Biſhop of *Wincheſter*, *Richard*, Biſhop of *Bayon* in *Normandy*, *Hamon*, who died at *Tholouze*, with *William*, King *Stephens* ſonne. *Mabel*, married to *Aubrey de Vere*. *Matilda*, married to *Randolph*, ſecond Earle of *Cheſter*. * M. *Milles* in his Catalogue nameth only this laſt daughter, named *Matilda*. This *Robert* died, *Anno*, 1146.

* *Mil. p.* 359

* *Mil. p.* 359.

Gules 3 Reſts Or.

William,



WIlliam, ſonne and heire of *Robert*, after the death of his father, was Earle of *Glouceſter* (and Lord of *Glamorgan*) in right of his Grand-father, *Robert Fitz-Hammon*. He married *Avis*, daughter of *Robert Boſſu*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, by whom he had iſſue, *Robert*, who died before his father, and three daughters, *Mabel*, married to *Almericke* or *Almery*, Earle of *Eureux* in *Normandy*, whoſe ſonne *Amery*, in the time of King *Iohn*, poſſeſſed the Earledome of *Glouceſter*. *Amicia*, wife to *Richard*, Earle of *Clarence* and *Hartford*, to whom ſhee brought *Gilbert*, who ſucceeded *Amery* of *Evreux*, in the Earledome of *Glouceſter*: *Iſabel*, the third daughter, was firſt married to King *Iohn*, from whom, by reaſon of too much neereneſſe in conſanguinity, ſhe was divorced: ſhee was ſecondly married to *Geffrey Mandevile*, Earle of *Eſſex*, and laſtly to *Hubert de Burgo*, Earle of *Kent*, and Lord chiefe Juſtice of *England*.

Gules 3 Reſts Or.



IOhn, ſurnamed *Withoutland*, ſonne of King *Henry* the ſecond, (as the chiefeſt Writers relate) was (in the right of his wife *Iſabel*, daughter and coheire of *William*, Earle of *Glouceſter*) Earle of *Glouceſter*: but when he came to the Crowne of *England* he was divorced from her, and ſhee after married, as before ſpecified. *Vin. p.* 217

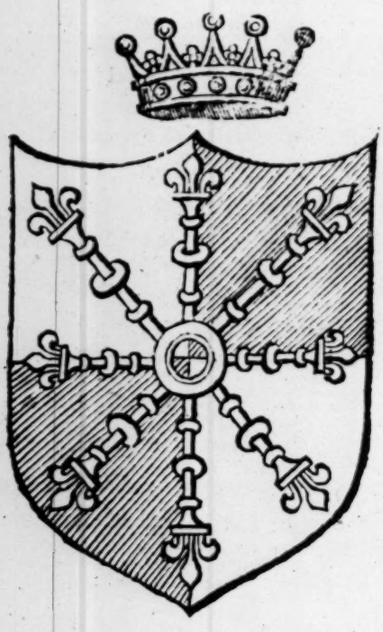
England a bend Azure.



ALmericke or *Amery*, Earle of *Evreux* in *Normandy*, after the divorce of King *Iohn*, was in right of his mother *Mabel* (eldeſt daughter of the aforeſaid *William*) Earle of *Glouceſter*, in the ſecond yeere of King *Iohn*. He married *Milleſcent*, daughter of *Hugh Gurney*, ſiſter to *Reginald*, Earle of *Bullen*, and died without iſſue.

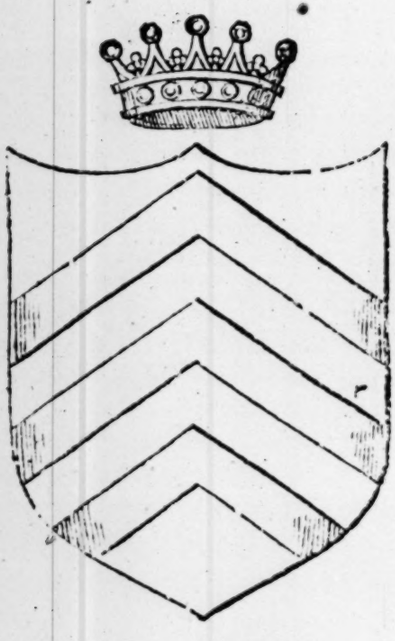
Party per pale indented Argent and Gules.

Geffrey



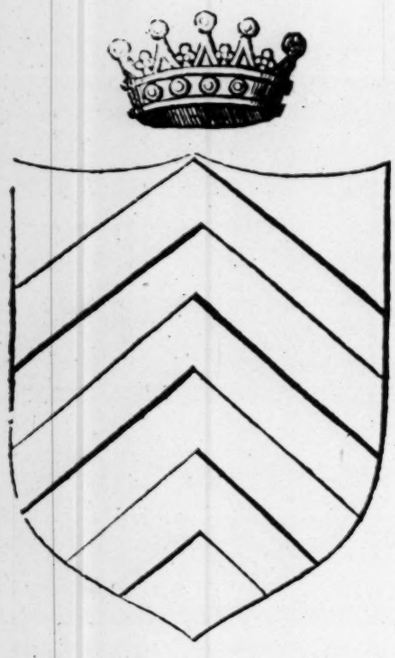
GEffrey de Mandevile, Earle of Eſſex, ſecond huſband to the aforeſaid *Iſabel*, was ſtiled Earle of *Glouceſter*, of whom you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Eſſex*.

Quarterly Or & Gules over all an eſcarbuncle pomets and florety ſable.



GIlbert de Clare, ſonne and heire of *Richard*, Earle of *Clare* and *Hartford*, by *Amicia* his wife, ſecond daughter and coheire of *William*, Earle of *Glouceſter*, was after the death of *Geffrey Mandevile*, made Earle of *Glouceſter*, in right of his mother. Of whoſe Wives, and Iſſues you may ſee more in *Clarence*.

Or 3 Cheverons gules.



RIchard ſucceeded his father as Earle of *Glouceſter*, *Hartford* and *Clare*, whoſe Wives and Iſſues you may ſee more in *Clarence*.

Or 3 Cheverons Gules.

Gilbert



GIlbert *de Clare*, (ſurnamed the *Red*) after the death of his father *Richard*, was Earle of *Gloceſter*, *Hartford* and *Clare*. Hee had 2. wives, firſt, *Alice*, daughter of *Hugh de Brun*, ſhe was widow of *Iohn*, Earle of *Warren* and *Surrey*, by whom he had iſſue, one daughter, named *Iſabel*. This *Alice* falling lunatique, was divorced from him, he was after married to *Ioan* of *Acres*, daughter to King *Edward* the firſt, by whom he had iſſue, *Gilbert*, who was Earle after his father, and 3. daughters, *Eleanor*, married to *Hugh de la Spencer* the younger. *Margaret*, wife to *Pierce de Gaveſton*, Earle of *Cornwall*, by whom ſhe had a daughter, named *Ioan*, and after to *Hugh*, Lord *Audley* the younger. *Elizabeth*, wife to *Iohn Burgh*, Earle of *Vlſter* in *Ireland*, and after to *Theobald*, Lord *Verdon*. This *Ioan*, the ſecond wife of *Gilbert*, was after his death, married to *Ralph de Monthermerii*, in whoſe right he was Earle of *Gloceſter*. *Vin. p. 223.*

Or 3 Chevrons Gules.



RAlph *de Mounte-hermer*, was in right of his wife *Ioan*, by King *Edward* the firſt, honoured with the Titles of *Gloceſter* and *Hartford*, and had iſſue, two ſonnes, *Edward*, who died without iſſue. *Thomas Mounte-hermer*, Knight, who had iſſue *Margaret*, married to *Iohn Montacute*, by whom he had iſſue, *Iohn Montacute*, Earle of *Salisbury*.

Or an Eagle diſplayed vert, membred and beaked Gules.



GIlbert *de Clare* (ſonne and heire of *Gilbert* ſurnamed the *Red*, and *Ioan* of *Acres*) was the laſt Earle of *Gloceſter* and *Hartford* of that ſurname. He married *Matilda*, daughter of *Iohn de Burgh*, by whom hee had a ſonne who died in his infancy, ſo hee died without iſſue, leaving his three ſiſters, as aforeſaid, for his heires.

Or 3 Cheverons Gules.



HVgh *de Audley*, (ſecond ſonne of *Nicholas*, Lord *Audley*, and grand-childe to *James*, Lord *Audley* of *Heleigh*, and of *Ela* his wife, daughter of *William Longeſpee*, ſonne and heire of *William Longeſpee* Earle of *Salisbury*) after the death of the laſt *Gilbert de Clare*, in th'eleventh yeere of King *Edward* the third, hee was created Earle of *Gloceſter* in right of his wife *Iſabel*, ſiſter and coheire of the laſt Earle of *Gloceſter*, by whom hee had iſſue one onely daughter, *Iſabel*, married to *Ralph de Stafford*, the firſt Earle of *Stafford*.

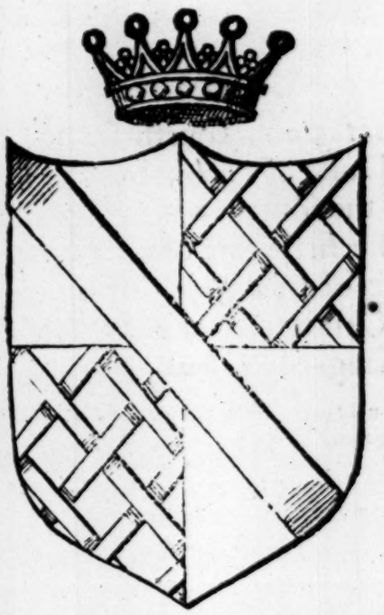
Gules a fret Or and a border Argent.



THomas *de Woodſtocke*, the ſixth ſon of King *Edward* the third, in the 50. yeere of his fathers reign, was Conſtable of *England*, and in the firſt yeere of King *Richard* the ſecond, hee was created Earle of *Buckingham*, and after in right of his wife Earle of *Northampton*, and in the 9. yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne, he was created Duke of *Gloceſter*, of whoſe death you may reade in *Buckingham*. He married *Eleanor*, daughter and heire of *Humphrey de Bohun*, Earle of *Hereford*, *Eſſex* and *Northampton*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Humphrey*, Earle of *Buckingham*, whom King *Richard* the ſecond baniſhed into *Ireland*, but hee returning againe into *England*, died of the plague at *Cheſter*. *Anne*, firſt married to *Edmund* Earle of *Stafford*, and after to *William Bourchier*, Earle of *Ewe* in *Normandy*. *Philip*, who died young. *Joan*, wife to *Gilbert*, Lord *Talbot*, of whom hee begot one daughter, called *Ankaret*. *Iſabel* a *Nun* in the *Minores* by the Tower of *London*.

Quarterly France and England a border Argent.

Thomas



THomas *Spencer*, great grandchilde to *Hugh*, Lord *Spencer* the younger, and *Elizabeth* his wife, ſiſter and coheire of *Richard*, Earle of *Gloceſter* and *Hartford*,, was in the 21. yeere of King *Richard* the ſecond, created Earle of *Gloceſter*, and by act of Parliament in the firſt yeere of King *Henry* the fourth, hee was depoſed and beheaded. Hee married *Conſtance*, daughter of *Edmond Plantaginet*, Duke of *Yorke*, fourth ſonne of King *Edward* the third, by whom hee had iſſue, *Richard*, Lord *Spenſer*, who died without iſſue. *Elizabeth*, who died young, and *Iſabel*, borne after her fathers death, who married firſt *Richard Beauchamp*, Earle of *Worceſter*, of whom deſcended the Barons of *Abergavenny*, and ſecondly to *Richard Beauchamp*, Earle of *Warwicke*, father of *Henry*, Duke of *Warwicke*.

Quarterly the firſt Argent, the ſecond Gules, thereon a fret Or, over all a bend ſable.



HVmphrey *Plantaginet*, fourth ſonne of King *Henry* the fourth, in the ſecond yeere of King *Henry* the fifth his brother, 1414. was created Duke of *Gloceſter*. He ſtiled himſelfe in the firſt yeere of King *Henry* the ſixth, *Humphrey* by the grace of God, ſonne, brother and Uncle of Kings, Duke of *Gloceſter*, Earle of *Hanonia*, or *Henault*, *Zealand* and *Penbrooke*, Lord of *Friſland*, great Chamberlaine of *England*, Protectour and defender of the Church & Kingdome aforeſaid. He had two wives, firſt *Iaquetta*, or *Iacoba*, daughter and heire of *William*, Duke of *Bavaria* and *Holland*, ſecondly *Eleanor* daugher to *Reginald*, Lord *Cobham* of *Sterburgh* in *Surrey*. He was murthered at *Bury*, in the County of *Suffolke*, *Anno* 1446. leaving no iſſue behind him.

Quarterly France and England a border Argent.



Richard Plantaginet, fourth ſonne of *Richard*, Duke of *Yorke*, brother to King *Edward* the fourth, was by his ſaid brother, in the firſt yeere of his reigne, created Duke of *Glouceſter*, of whoſe Wife and Children you may reade more in the Kings of *England*.

France and England on a Label of 3 Ermine, as many Cantons gules.



Edmund de Saint-Maure, or *Seymour*, Knight of the honorable order of the Garter, Viſcount *Beauchamp*, was by King *Henry* the eighth (whoſe ſiſter the ſaid King had married) *Anno* 1537. created Earle of *Hartford*, and afterward in the firſt yeere of King *Edward* the ſixth (whoſe Uncle he was) he was created Duke of *Somerſet*. Hee was alſo made Protectour, and Lord high Treaſurer, and Earle Marſhall of *England*, but afterwards through envie, he was beheaded in the fifth yeere of his Nephews reigne. He had two wives, firſt *Katherine*, daughter and coheire to *William Foliot*, or as * M. *Milles* ſaith, *Filiot*. His ſecond *Anne*, daughter to Sir *Edward Stanop* Knight. Iſſue by his firſt wife: *Edward*, Grandfather to Sir *Edward Seymer*, the Baronet, and *John*. Iſſue by his ſecond wife, *Edward*, Earle of *Hartford*, Grand-father to *William*, now Earle of *Hartford*. *Henry*, married *Ioan*, daughter of *Henry Percy*, Earle of *Northumberland*, and *Edward* the youngeſt: hee alſo had ſix daughters, *Anne*, the eldeſt, married to *Iohn*, firſt Earle of *Warwicke*, the eldeſt ſonne to *Iohn*, Duke of *Northumberland*; ſhee was ſecondly wife to *Edward Vnton*, or *Vmpton*, Knight of the Bath, by whom he had two ſonnes, *Edward* and *Henry*. *Margaret* died unmarried, *Iane* died unmarried, *Mary* married to *Andrew Rogers*, and after to Sir *Henry Payton*, Knight, but had no iſſue, *Katherine* never married,

* *Mil. p.* 389

Elizabeth

Elizabeth the youngeſt, was ſecond wife to Sir *Richard Knightley* of *Faweſley*, in the County of *Northampton*, Knight, by whom he had 7. ſons, and 2. daughters.

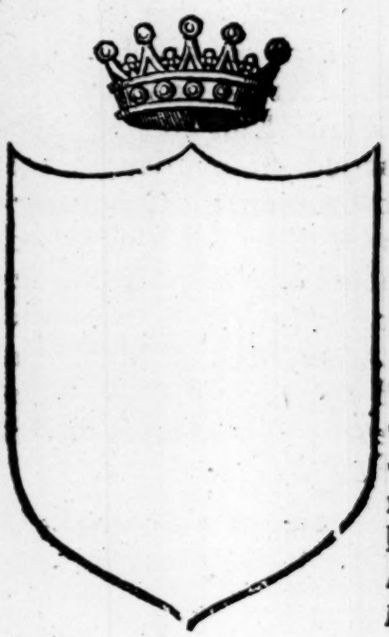
* This *Edward* ſtiled himſelfe, *Edward* by the grace of God, Duke of *Somerſet*, Earle of *Hartford*, Viſcount *Beauchamp*, Lord *Seymer*, Uncle to the Kings Highneſſe of *England*, Governour of the Kings highneſſe Perſon, Protector of all his Realmes, Dominions and Subjects, Lievtenant Generall of his Majeſties Armies, both by Sea and Land, Treaſurer, and Earle Marſhall of *England*, Governour of the Iſles of *Gernſey* and *Ierſey*, and Knight of the moſt honourable order of the Garter. * *Holinſhed. pag.* 1237.

Gules 2 wings conjoyned in feſſe Or.



Edward Seymour, (third ſonne of *Edward Seymer*, Duke of *Somerſet* aforeſaid) was in the firſt yeere of the reigne of Queene *Elizabeth*, reſtored to the Earledome of *Hartfort*. Hee had 3. wives, firſt *Katherine*, daughter of *Henry Gray*, Marqueſſe *Dorſet*, and Duke of *Suffolke*: Secondly, *Frances*, ſiſter to *Charles Howard*, Earle of *Nottingham*: His third, *Frances*, daughter of *Thomas* Viſcount *Howard* of *Bindon*, now Dutcheſſe of *Richmond*. He had iſſue by his firſt wife, *Katherine*, *Edward* and *Thomas*. *Edward Seymour*, the eldeſt ſonne, Lord *Beauchamp*, died before his father, who on *Honora*, daughter to Sr. *Rich. Rogers* begot *Edward Seymour*, Lord *Beauchamp*, who married *Anne*, daughter of *Robert Sackvile*, Earle of *Dorſet*, and *William Seymour*, now Earle of *Hartford*. Sir *Francis Seymour*, who married *Frances*, daughter and heire of Sir *Gilbert Prime*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Charles*, and *Honora* married to Sir *Ferdinando Sutton*, eldeſt ſonne of *Edward Sutton*, Lord *Dudley*. This Earle *Edward* died *Anno*, 1621.

Gules 2 wings conjoyned in feſſe Or.



William Seymour, grand-child to *Edward* the Earle, by his eldeſt ſonne *Edward*, after the death of his Grandfather by letters Patents, bearing date the 14. of *May*, in the 6th. yeere of King *Iames*, was inſtituted in the Earldome of *Hartford*, and Barony of *Beauchamp*, and is now living, 1640. Hee married two wives, firſt the Lady *Arbella Stewart*, daughter of *Charles*, Earle of *Leonox*, who died without iſſue in *September*, 1615. To his ſecond wife hee married the Lady *Frances*, eldeſt daughter of *Robert Devereux*, and ſiſter to *Robert*, now living, by whom he hath had iſſue, *William*, Lord *Beauchamp* his firſt ſonne, *Robert* his ſecond, *Henry* his third, and *Iohn* his fourth ſonne: Lady *Frances*, Lady *Mary*, and Lady *Iane*.

Gules 2 wings conjoyned in feſſe Or.

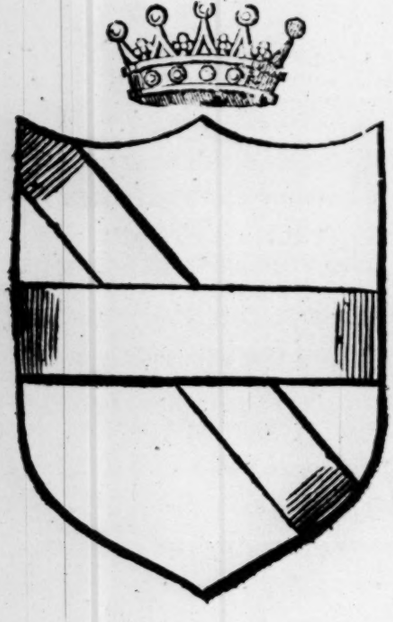
A Catalogue of the Earles of *Hereford*, their *Armes, Wives and Iſſues.*



* *Vin. p.* 232.

RAlph de Maunt, Earle of *Hereford* in *Edward* the Confeſſors time, and *William* the Conquerours, who being ſent to encounter *Algar*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, he fled from his forces, for which cauſe *William* the Conqueror tooke from him his Earledome, whoſe iſſue I will here ſet downe, as * M. *Vincent* relateth it: *Herald*, Lord of *Sudleigh Caſtle* in *Gloceſterſhire* (from whom his poſterity tooke that ſurname of *Sudley*) and of *Todington* in the ſame County, as appeareth by *Doomeſday* Booke, finiſhed about the 20. of *William* the Conquerour: his progeny flouriſhed here a long time, untill for default of iſſue male, *Ioan*, daughter of *Iohn*, Lord *Sudley* of *Sudley Caſtle*, became heire to a goodly patrimony, and was married to Sir *William Botteller*, of the Family of thoſe of *Wemme*, and by him was mother of *Thomas*, who begot *Ralph Boteller*, Baron of *Sudley*, Chamberlaine of the Houſhold to King *Henry* the ſixth, Lord Treaſurer of *England*, and Knight of the noble order of the Garter, whoſe ſiſters (by marriage) conveyed the inheritance into the houſes of *Norbury* and *Belk-nape*, from whom are deſcended by females againe *Burges*, *Brooke*, *Vincent*, *Wotton*, *Cooke*, *Shelly*, *Danet*, and others.

Or 2 bends Gules.



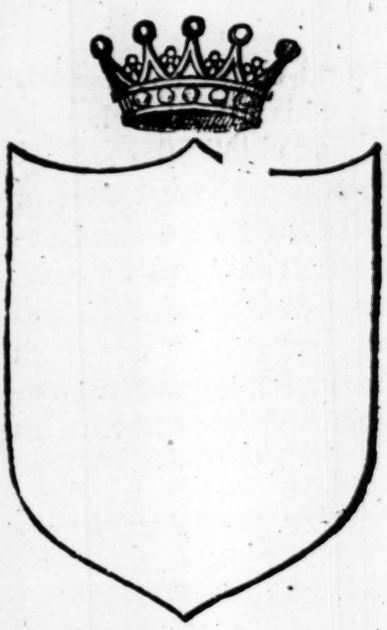
* *Vin. p.* 233.

* *Mil. pag.* 1059.

WIlliam *Fitz-Osborne*, Earle of *Bretvile* in *Normandy*, whoſe grand-father was brother to *Gonora*, wife of *Richard*, firſt Duke of *Normandy*, he for his good ſervice done unto the Conqueror, was by the ſame King created Earle of *Hereford*, hee married *Adelice*, daughter of *Roger Tonny*, ſtanderd-bearer to the Conqueror, by whom he had iſſue, *William*, who ſucceeded his father in his Honours of *Normandy*. *Roger*, Earle after his father, *Roald a Monke*, *Emma*, wife of *Ralph de Waiet*, a *Saxon*, or, as * M. *Vincent* ſaith, a *Britaine*, and *Itta*, wife of *Robert Bellemont*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, * M. *Milles* ſaith, this *Itta* was daughter of *Ralph de Waiet*.

Gules a bend Argent and Peſſe Or.

Roger



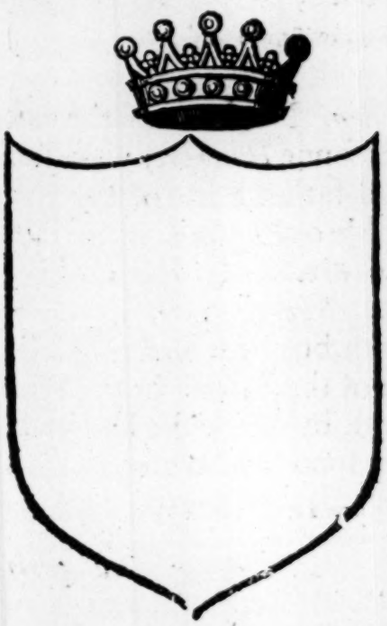
ROger *de Brettevile* (ſecond ſonne of *William Fitz-Osborne*, after the death of his father, ſucceeded as Earle of *Hereford*, but hee entring into conſpiracie againſt the Conquerour, died in priſon without iſſue.

He beareth the Armes of his father.



MIlo *Fitz-Walter*, ſonne of *Walter*, Conſtable of *Gloceſter*, after the death of his father, was Conſtable of *Gloceſter*, and by *Maud* th'Empreſſe, created Earle of *Hereford*. Hee married *Sibil*, daughter and heire of *Bernard Newmarch*, Lord of *Brecknock*, by whom he had iſſue, *Roger*, Earle after his father *Walter*. *Henry* ſucceeded his brother. *William*, who died in the life time of his elder brother. *Mabel*, who likewiſe ſucceeded his brethren. *Margaret* the eldeſt daughter married to *Humphrey de Bohun*, the third of that name, who after the death of her brothers, was Earle of *Hereford*, and Conſtable of *England*. *Bertha*, married to *Philip de Breos* of *Brembre*, to whom ſhee brought the Honour of *Brecknocke*. *Lucy* the third daughter, married to one *Herbert*, to whom ſhee brought the Forreſt of *Deane*.

Gules 2 bends, the one Or, the other Argent.



ROger, eldeſt ſonne of *Milo* ſucceeded his father as Earle of *Hereford*, and Conſtable of *England*. He married *Cecily*, daughter and heire of *Payn*, or *Pagan*, and died without iſſue, after whoſe death his brothers, *Walter*, *Henry* and *Mabel*, ſucceeded in his Honours, Lands and Poſſeſſions, leaving no iſſue behind them, ſo that this Inheritance came to their three ſiſters before ſpoken of.

Gules 2 bends, one Or, the other Argent.

Henry



HEnry de Bohun, (Grand-childe to *Humphrey de Bohun*, by *Margaret* his wife, daughter of *Milo*, Earle of *Hereford*, and eldeſt ſiſter and coheire to her brothers) was in the firſt yeere of King *Iohn* created Earle of *Hereford*, as alſo Conſtable of *England*. Hee married *Mauld* or *Maud*, daughter of *Geffrey Fitz-Piers* Earle of *Eſſex*, and ſiſter and heire of her brothers, *Geffrey* and *William* (ſurnamed *Mandevile*) they had one only ſonne, named *Humphrey*, who ſucceeded his father.

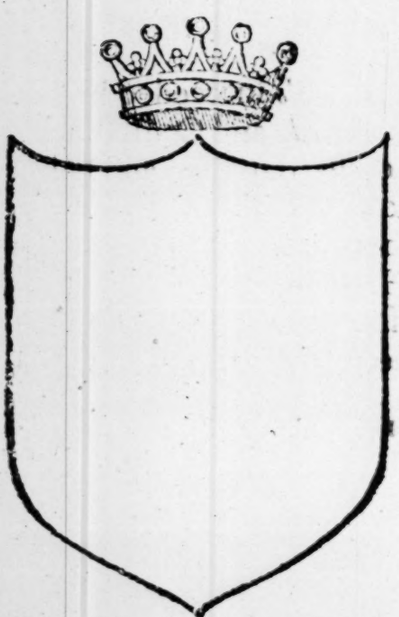
Azure a bend Argent inter 2 cotiſes and 6 Lyons ramp. Or.



HUmphrey de Bohun, after the death of his father, Earle of *Hereford*, and Conſtable of *England*, and in right of his mother Earle of *Eſſex*. Hee had two wives, the firſt *Maud*, daughter of *Ralph de Iſſoduno*, or *Iſoudon*, Earle of *Angie* in *Normandy*, by whom he had iſſue, *Humphrey*, who died before his father, being taken priſoner at the battell of *Eveſham*. * M. *Vincent* ſaith another ſonne, named *Henry*. This *Humphrey* (the ſonne) married *Eleanor*, one of the daughters and coheires of *William de Breos*, Lord of *Brecknocke*, by whom he had a ſonne, named *Humphrey*, who ſucceeded his Grand-father. This *Humphrey* the Earle, had two daughters by his firſt wife, *Maud* the eldeſt, married firſt to *Anſelme Marſhall*, Earle of *Penbrooke*, and after to *Roger Quincy* Earle of *Wincheſter*. *Alice* the younger, married to the Lord *Thony*. His ſecond wife was *Mauld de Avensbury*, by whom he had iſſue *Iohn de Bohun*, Lord of *Haresfield*. This *Humphrey* died, *Anno*, 1265.

* *Vin. p.* 240

Azure a bend Argent inter 2 cotiſes, and 6 Lyons ramp. Or.



HUmphrey de Bohun, Nephew of the laſt *Humphrey*, by his ſonne *Humphrey* was after the death of his Grand-father Earle of *Hereford* and *Eſſex*, and Conſtable of *England*, and in right of his mother, Lord of *Brecknocke*. Hee married *Maud*, daughter of *Ingelram de Finis*, a *Frenchman*, as * M. *Brooke* ſaith, but * M. *Milles* ſaith, he was in the Catalogue of the Barons in the time of King *Henry* the third, by whom he had iſſue, *Humphrey*, their onely ſonne, who ſucceeded his father.

* *Bro. p.* 102
* *Mil. p.* 1069

Azure a bend Arg. inter 2 cotiſes, and 6 Lyons ramp. Or.

Humphrey



HUmphrey Bohun, after the death of his father, was Earle of *Hereford* and *Essex*, and Constable of *England*, and Lord of *Brecknocke*. He married *Elizabeth*, daughter of King *Edward* the first, (widow of *Iohn* Earle of *Holland*, with whom he had no dowry, but only the Kings favour, which before he had lost, by refusing to go with him into *Flanders*) by whom hee had issue, *Iohn* and *Humphrey*, both Earles after their father. *Edward* and *William*, both twins, the latter of which, was by King *Edward* the third, created Earle of *Northampton*, to whom his brother also gaue the Constable ship of *England*. He married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Bartholomew*, Lord *Badlesmere*, by whom he had a sonne and heire named *Humphrey*, Earle of *Northampton* after his father, and after the death of his Uncles, who died without issue, Earle of *Hereford* and *Essex*. He had also two daughters, the eldest *Margaret*, married to *Hugh Courtney*, first Earle of *Devonshire*, second *Eleanor*, wife of *Iames Butler*, first Earle of *Ormond*. * M. *Brooke* and * M. *Milles* say, that *Eleanor* was the eldest, and *Margaret* the youngest, but * M. *Vincent* prooveth it as I have set it downe to be true. This *Humphrey* was slaine at *Borowbridge* in *Yorkeshire*, by *Andrew de Harcla*, 1322.

* *Brook. pag.* 103.
* *Mil. pag.* 1071.
* *Vin. p.* 243.

Azure a bend Argent inter 2 cotises and 6 Lyons ramp. Or.



Iohn de Bohun after the death of his father, was Earle of *Hereford* and *Essex*, and Constable of *England*. He had two wives, first *Alice* daughter of *Edmund Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundel*, who died in childe-bed, and her infant was buried with her. The second was *Margaret*, daughter of *Ralph*, Lord *Basset*. This *Iohn* died without issue, 1334. leaving his inheritance to his brother *Humphrey*.

Azure a bend Argent inter 2 cotises, and 6 Lyons ramp. Or.

Humphrey,



HVmphrey ſecond ſon of *Humphrey* aforeſaide, after the death of his brother *Iohn* was Earle of *Hereford*, *Eſſex* and Conſtable of *England*. Hee died Without iſſue, 1361. leaving his Nephew *Humphrey* by his younger brother, *William*, Earle of *Northampton*, to ſucceed him.

Azure a bend Argent inter 2 cotiſes and 6 Lyons ramp. Or.



HVmphrey *de Bohun*, the laſt of that Name, after the death of *William* his father, was Earle of *Northampton*, and after the death of his two Uncles, was Earle of *Hereford*, *Eſſex*, and Conſtable of *England*, & Lord of *Brecknocke*, and patron of the Abbey of *Lanthony*, which all his Anceſtors were before him. He married *Ioan*, daughter of *Richard Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundel*, and had iſſue, only two daughters his heires, *Eleanor* the elder, married to *Thomas* of *Woodſtocke*, Duke of *Gloceſter*, of whom you may ſee more in *Gloceſter*, and *Mary* the younger, wife to *Henry Plantaginet*, ſonne and heire of *Iohn* of *Gaunt*, Duke of *Lancaſter*, and after King of *England*, by the name of King *Henry* the fourth. This *Humphrey* died the 46. yeere of King *Edward* the third, *Anno*, 1371.

Azure a bend Argent inter 2 cotiſes, and 6 Lyons ramp. Or.

Henry



HEnry Plantaginet, called *Henry* of *Bullinbrooke*, Earle of *Derby* (eldeſt ſon of *John* of *Gaunt*, Duke of *Lancaſter*) was in right of his wife, created Duke of *Hereford*, and alſo inveſted into the other honours of the *Bohuns*, and after the death of his father *Iohn*, he was Duke of *Lancaſter*; and becauſe King *Richard* the ſecond was miſliked for his government, hee was depoſed, and this *Henry* ſet up in his place, by the name of King *Henry* the 4th. Of whoſe wives and children, you may ſee more in the Kings and Queenes of *England*. Maſter *Milles* and Maſter *Brooke* leaveth this *Henry* for the laſt that bore the Honour and Title of *Hereford*, but * M. *Vincent* doth affirme, * *Vin. p.* 244. that *Humphrey*, *Henry* and *Edward Staffords*, Dukes of *Buckingham*, were Earles of *Stafford*, *Hereford* and *Northampton*.

France and England, a Label of 3 Ermine.

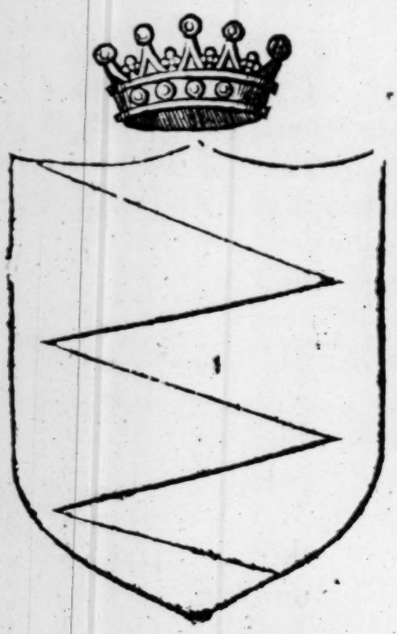
A Catalogue of the Earles of *Huntingdon*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



WAltheof (ſonne of *Syward* the great, Earle of *Northumberland*) married *Iudith*, daughter to *Lambert*, Earle of *Lens* in *Artoys*, and Neece to *William* the Conquerour, with whom the ſaid Conquerour gave in marriage, the Earledome of of *Huntingdon*, and he was the firſt Earle thereof after the Conqueſt. He had iſſue *Maud*, married to *Simon de Silvanect*, or St. *Lize*, Earle of *Northampton*, by whom he had iſſue a ſecond *Simon*, alſo Earle of *Huntingdon* and *Northampton*: ſhee was after married to *David*, Nephew to *Malcolme*, King of *Scots*, to whom ſhe bare a ſonne, named *Henry*, who obtained the Earledome of *Huntingdon* in his fathers life-time. *Iudith*, wife of *Ralph Fitz-Rogers de Toney*, Lord and Baron of *Flamſted*. M. *Milles* ſaith, there was a third daughter, married to *Robert*, Butler to King *Henry* the firſt, of whom the Barons *Fitz-Walter* doe deſcend. This *Waltheof* was beheaded by the Conquerour, *Anno*, 1075.

Argent a Lyon ramp. Azure, and a chiefe gules.

Simon



Mil.p.900 ſaith, this Coat is Arg. 2 bars Gules fretted Or.

Simon Silvanect, or S^t. *Lize* (ſon of *Randall*, ſurnamed the *Rich*, a *Norman* borne, commonly called S^t. *Lize*, Earle of *Northampton*) was in right of his wife, Earle of *Huntingdon*. Hee married *Maud*, eldeſt daughter and coheire of *Waltheof*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, by whom hee had iſſue *Simon*, Earle of *Huntingdon*; and *Waltheof*, Abbot of *Melros*. * M. *Vincent* ſaith, he had a daughter, named *Maud*, married to *Robert*, Lord of *Woodham-water* and *Dunmow*, ſonne of *Richard Fitz-Gilbert* of *Tunbridge* (*Vincent pag.* 250.)

Party per pale, indented Argent and Gules.



* *Vin.p.251*

David, ſonne of *Malcolme*, the third King of *Scots*, and brother to King *Alexander*, by favour of King *Henry* the 4th. and in right of his wife, was Earle of *Huntingdon*. Hee married *Maud*, eldeſt daughter of *Waltheof*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, widow of *Simon* S^t. *Lize*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Henry*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, * *Claricia* a daughter, and *Hodierna*, he died, *Anno*, 1153.

Or a Lyon ramp. Gules.



* *Bro.p.106*

Henry, ſonne of *David*, King of *Scots*, was in the life-time of his father, Earle of *Huntingdon*. He married *Alda*, daughter of *William Warren*, and ſiſter of *William*, the younger Earle of *Warren* and *Surrey*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Malcolme* and *William*, both Kings of *Scots*, and *David*, Earle of *Huntingdon* and *Caract*. *Margaret*, wife to *Conan*, Earle of *Britaine*. *Alda*, wife of *Florence*, Earle of *Holland*. *Maud* who died young. * M. *Brooke* ſaith, *Alda* was the elder, and *Margaret* the younger.

He beareth the Armes of his father.

Simon



SImon St. Lize, the ſecond of that Name, after the death of King *Henry* the firſt, and *David* King of *Scots*, entred into peaceable poſſeſſion of the Earledome of *Huntingdon*, which he could never obtaine in the ſame Kings reigne, for that hee had given the ſaid Earledome to *David* his wives brother. Hee married *Iſabel*, daughter of *Robert Bellemont* (ſurnamed *Boſſue*) Earle of *Leiceſter*, and had iſſue, *Simon*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, *Amicia*, or *Ami*, and *Havicia*, or *Avis*. He died, 1152.

Party per pale, indented Argent and Gules.



Malcolme, King of *Scots*, eldeſt ſonne and heire of *Henry*, Earle of *Huntingdon* aforeſaid, and Grand-childe to King *David* (in the minority of St. *Lize* the third) was Ward to King *Henry* the ſecond, and was with him in his expedition to *Tholoſſe*, for which hee had given him the Earledome of *Huntingdon*. The King was often ſued to in the behalfe of young *Simon* the right heire, but it was alwaies denied him.

Or a Lyon ramp. Gules.

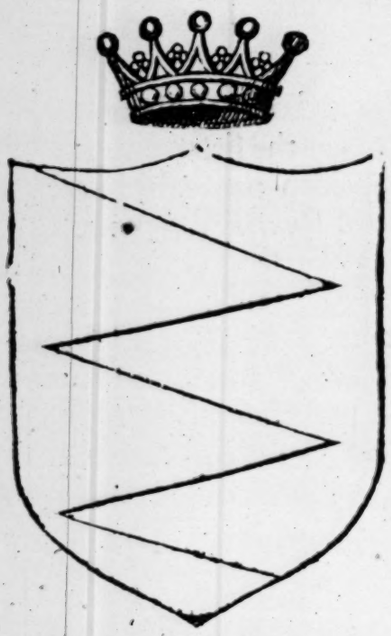


William the ſecond of the ſonnes of *Henry* Earle of *Huntingdon*, and brother to *Malcolme*, by the favour of King *Henry* the ſecond, was Earle of *Huntingdon*, and after the death of his brother, King of *Scots*. He married *Erminger*, daughter of *Richard Beaumont* of *Cenoman*, by whom he had iſſue, *Alexander*, King of *Scots* after his father. *Iſabel*, wife of *Roger Bigot*, Earle of *Norfolke*. *Margaret*, wife to *Hubert de Burgo*, Earle of *Kent*. *Mariona*. *Alda*, wife to *Patricke*, Earle of *Dunbar*; and as * M. *Milles* ſaith, two baſtard daughters, firſt *Margaret*, married to *Euſtace de Veſcy*, and *Iſabel*, wife to *Robert Bruce*, and after to *Robert le Roſe*. * M. *Vincent* doth not expreſſe that theſe were baſtards, but hee ſaith, there was another ſonne named *Henry*, who was ſlaine by his Uncle *Malcolme*, King of *Scots*. This Earle *William* died, 1214.

* *Mil. p. 910*

* *Vin. p. 256*

Or a Lyon ramp. Gules.



SImon St. Lize, the third of that name, and ſonne and heire of *Simon* the ſecond, after that *William*, King of *Scots* was deprived of the Earledome of *Huntingdon*, was by King *Henry* the ſecond inveſted into the Earledome of *Huntingdon*, which of right belonged unto him. He married *Alice*, daughter of *Gilbert de Gaunt*, Earle of *Lincolne*, but died without iſſue, *Anno*, 1184. after whoſe death the ſaid King reſtored the Earledome of *Huntingdon* to *William*, King of *Scots*, who by the permiſſion of King *Richard* the firſt, ſurrendred the ſame to *David* his younger brother.

Party per pale, indented Argent and Gules.



DAvid, Earle of *Carect*, third ſonne of *Henry*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, was by ſurrender of *William*, King of *Scots* his elder brother, Earle of *Huntingdon*. He went with King *Richard* the firſt into the holy Land with 500. Knights, whom he payd partly at his owne charges. Hee married *Maud*, eldeſt daughter of *Hugh Keviliocke*, and ſiſter and coheire of *Randall Blundevile*, ſixth Earle of *Cheſter*, * by whom he had iſſue, *Henry*, *David* and *John* (ſurnamed *Scot*) all of them died without iſſue. *Maud*, who died without iſſue. *Margaret*, married to *Allan* of *Galloway* Conſtable of *Scotland*, to whom ſhe bare a daughter, named *Dernorguil*, or *Derverguld*, mother of *John Balliol*, who in the time of King *Edward* the firſt, was King of *Scotland*, and three other daughters: *Hellen*, married to *Roger Quincy*, Earle of *Wincheſter*. *Chriſtian*, married to *William de Fortibus*, Earle of *Albemarle*, *Iſabel*, married to *Robert Bruce*, Lord of *Annandale* in *Scotland*, and of *Cleveland* in *England*, by whom ſhe had her eldeſt ſonne, *Robert Bruce*, Earle of *Carect*, father of *Robert* (in right of *Iſabel* his Grandmother) King of *Scots*, from whom the ſacred Perſon of our now dread Soveraign is deſcended. She had another ſonne, named *Bernard*, whoſe heire in lineall deſcent, was Sir *Robert Cotton*, that great preſerver of Antiquities. *Alda*, the youngeſt daughter, married to *Henry de Haſtings*, from whom the Earles of *Kent* deſcend. He died, *Anno*, 1219.

* *Vin. p.* 259.

Or 3 pile, points in baſe Gules.

John



IOhn (ſurnamed *Scot*) ſonne of *David*, Earle of *Huntingdon* before mentioned, was after his father, Earle of *Huntingdon*, and in right of his mother *Maud*, was Earle of [illegible]. He married *Hellen*, daughter of *Lewellin*, Prince of *North-Wales*, but died without iſſue, of whom you may reade more in *Cheſter*. He died 1237. * This *Hellen* was after married to *Robert de Quincy*, third ſonne to *Saier*, Earle of *Wincheſter*, by whom ſhe had two daughters, *Iohanne*, married to *Humphrey de Bohun* the younger, and *Margaret*, a *Nun*.

* *Vin. p.* 260.

Or 3 piles, points in baſe Gules.



WIllam *de Clinton* (ſon of *Iohn de Clinton*, and of *Ida* his wife, one of the daughters and heires of *William de Oddingſells* Baron of *Marſtock*. M. *Brooke* correcteth M. *Milles* in the father and mother of this *William*, but M. *Vincent* proveth it, as I have here ſet it downe, as you may ſee, *Vincent*, *pag.* 262. This *William* was by guift of King *Edward* the third, created Earle of *Huntingdon*, 1337. Hee was Lord Admirall of the ſeas; he founded the Abbey of *Marſtocke*, and died without iſſue, leaving for his heire, *Iohn* his Nephew, ſonne to his elder brother *Iohn*, which *Iohn*, by *Ida* his wife, eldeſt daughter, and one of the ſiſters of *VVilliam*, Lord and Baron of *Say* (at laſt, heire to her Nephew *Elizabeth*, married to *Iohn Heron*, * Knight, Lord of *Say*, who died without iſſue) unto whom ſhe bare a ſonne, called *VVilliam*, from whom *Theophilus*, now Earle of *Lincolne*, by the male line deriveth his deſcent. This Earle *VVilliam* died, * 1354.

* *Vin. p.* 262.

Argent 6 croſſe Croſlets fitchie ſable on a chiefe Azure, 2 mullets Or pierced Gules.



Guychard Dangle, or *Guiſchard de Angoliſme* a *Frenchman*, borne in *Gaſcoigney*, Knight of the honourable order of the Garter, was by King *Edward* the third, for terme of life, created Earle of *Huntingdon*. He married one *Conſtance*, but had no iſſue by her, and died in the third yeere of the reigne of King *Richard* the ſecond.

Or billitty, and a Lyon ramp. Azure.



Iohn Holland, the younger ſon of *Thomas de Holland*, Knight, and *Ioan* his wife, Counteſſe of *Kent*, brother by the mother ſide to *Richard* the ſecond, was by the ſaid King *Richard*, 1388. created Earle of *Huntingdon*; and laſtly, Duke of *Exceſter*, of whoſe wife and children ſee more in *Exceſter*.

The Armes of England, and a border of France.

Iohn



John Holland, ſon and heire of the aforeſaid *Iohn*, was reſtored in the fourth yeere of King *Henry* the 5th. to the Earledome of *Huntingdon*, and in the 22. yeer of *Henry* the ſixth, was reſtored to the Dukedome of *Exceſter*, and ſtiled himſelfe Duke of *Exceſter*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, and of *Inory*, Lord *Sparre*, Admirall of *England*, *Ireland* and *Aquitaine*, Lievtenant Generall of the Dutchie of *Aquitaine*, and Conſtable of the Tower of *London*, of whoſe Wives and Children you may ſee more in *Exceſter*.

The Armes of England, and a border of France.



Henry Holland, onely ſonne of *John Holland*. his aforeſaid father, was after his fathers deceaſe, Duke of *Exceſter*, and Earle of *Huntingdon*, and in the firſt yeere of King *Henry* the fourth, was diſinherited: of whoſe Wife and death you may ſee more in *Exceſter*.

He beareth the Armes of his father.



THomas *Gray*, ſonne of Sir *Iohn Gray*, Knight, and halfe brother by the mother ſide to King *Edward* the fifth, was in the 12 yeere of King *Edward* the fourth, created Earle of *Huntingdon*: he was alſo created Marques *Dorſet*, whoſe wife and iſſue you may ſee more in the Title of *Dorſet*.

Barry of 6 Argent & Azure in chiefe, 3 Torteaxes, and a Label of 3 Ermin.



WIlliam, Lord *Herbert*, ſonne and heire of that *William Herbert*, whom King *Edward* the fourth made Earle of *Penbrooke*, was after his fathers death, Earle of *Penbrooke*, which Earledome he ſurrendred into the hands of King *Edward* the fourth, who made his eldeſt ſon, Prince *Edward*, Earle thereof, in recompence of which, in the 19. yeere of his reigne, hee created this *William*, Earle of *Huntingdon*. He married *Mary* the daughter of *Richard Woodvile*, Earle *Rivers*, and ſiſter, and one of the heires of *Richard Woodvile*, Earle *Rivers*, by whom he had iſſue, one only daughter, named *Elizabeth*, married to *Charles Somerſet*, firſt Earle of *Worceſter*. He died in the ſixth yeere of King *Henry* the ſeventh.

Party per pale, Azure and Gules, 3 Lyons ramp. Argent.

George



GEorge *Haſtings* Knight, Lord *Haſtings*, *Hungerford*, *Botreaux*, *Molins* and *Moeles*, was by King *Henry* the eighth, created Earle of *Huntingdon*, in the * 21. yeere of his reigne, 1539. hee was the ſonne of *Edward* Lord *Haſtings*, by *Mary* his wife, Neece and heire of *Robert* Lord *Hungerford*, *Botreaux*, *Molins* and *Moeles*. Hee married *Anne*, daughter of *Henry* Lord *Stafford*, ſecond Duke of *Buckingham*, by whom he had iſſue, *Francis*, Lord *Haſtings*, Earle after his father; *Edward*, Knight of the moſt noble order of the Garter, created by Queene *Mary*, Lord *Haſtings* of *Loughborough* in *Leiceſterſhire*, Lord Chamberlaine of her Houſhold, Maſter of her Horſe; and when as Queene *Mary* was dead, who affected him highly, he betooke himſelfe to his devotion in the hoſpitall at *Stoke-Pogies*, in *Buckinghamſhire*, which he before had built, and there died, leaving no iſſue. *Thomas* a Knight, firſt huſband of *Winifred*, one of the daughters and heires of *Henry Poole*, Lord *Montacute*, by whom he had no iſſue, yet after his death ſhe marrying againe with Sir *Thomas Barrington*, left iſſue, from whom the *Barringtons* of *Barrington-Hall* in *Eſſex* are deſcended. *Henry Haſtings* and *William*, and 3. daughters, *Dorothy*, married to *Richard Devereux*, ſon & heire of *Walter*, Viſcount *Hereford*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Walter*, created Earle of *Eſſex* by Queen *Elizabeth*. *Mary* and *Katherine*. This Earle *George* died the 4. of *March*, in the 35. yeere of King *Henry* the eighth.

* *Vin. p.* 268.

Argent a Manch ſable.



FRancis *Haſtings*, ſonne and heire of *George*, was after the death of his father, Earle of *Huntingdon*, Lord *Haſtings*, *Hungerford*, *Botereaux*, *Moeles* and *Molins*, and Knight of the Garter. He married *Katherine*, one of the daughters & heires of *Henry Poole*, Lord *Montacute*, (ſonne and heire of *Margaret Plantagenet*, Counteſſe of *Salisbury*, daughter to *George*, Duke of *Clarence*, brother to King *Edward* the fourth) by whom he had iſſue, *Henry*, Lord *Haſtings*, Earle after his father. *George*, a Knight, Earle after his brother. *William*, who died without iſſue. *Edward* a Knight, who married *Barbara*, daughter to *William Devereux* Knight, widow of..... *Cave*, and had iſſue *Francis Haſtings*, who married *Maud*, daughter of Sir *Ralph Langford* of *Derbyſhire* Knight, widow of Sr. *George Vernon* of *Peake*, and *Walter Haſtings*, who married *Ioyce*, daughter of *William Roper* of *Kent*. *Katherine*, wife to *Henry Clinton*, Earle of *Lincolne*. *Frances*, wife to *Henry*, Lord *Compton*. *Anne*, who died yong. *Elizabeth*, married to *Edward Somerſet*, Earle of *Worceſter*. This *Francis* died in the ſecond yeere of the reign of Queen *Elizabeth*, 1560.

Argent a Manch ſable.

Henry



HEnry *Haſtings*, Knight of the moſt Honourable Order of the Garter, after the death of *Francis* his father, was Earle of *Huntingdon*, and likewiſe ſucceeded in the aforeſaid Honours, and alſo Lord Preſident of *Yorke*. Hee married *Katherine*, daughter of *John Dudley*, Duke of *Northumberland*, ſiſter to *Ambroſe*, Earle of *Warwicke*, and *Robert*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, by whom he had no iſſue. He died *Anno*, 1595.

Argent a Manch ſable.



GEorge *Haſtings*, ſecond ſonne of *Francis*, and brother and heire of *Henry* aforeſaid, was after the death of his brother, the fourth Earle of *Huntingdon* of that Family and ſurname. He married *Dorithea*, daughter and coheire of Sir *Iohn Poole* of *Derbyſhire*, Knight, and had iſſue, *Francis*, Lord *Haſtings*, who died before his father, and married *Sarah*, daughter of Sir *Iames Harington*, and ſiſter of *Iohn*, Lord *Harington*, by whom he had foure children, *Henry* now Earle of *Huntingdon*, 1640. *Edward* a Captaine in Sir *Walter Rawleighs* voyage, where hee died. Sir *George Haſtings*, who married *Seymour*, daughter and coheire of Sir *Gilbert Prinn*, Knight, by whom hee had iſſue, *George*. *Francis* died iſſueleſſe. *Katherine*, married to *Philip*, Lord *Stanhope* of *Shelford*, and *Theodoſia*: the ſaid *George* had iſſue alſo Sir *Henry Haſtings*, who married *Dorothy*, daughter and one of the heires of Sir *Francis Willoughby* of *Woollaton* in *Nottinghamſhire*, Knight. Sir *Edward Haſtings*, Knight, who died at *Vienna* in *Auſtria*. *Katherine*, wife to *Edward Vmpton*, or *Vnton* of *Wadley*, in the County of *Barkeſhire*, and after to Sir *Walter Chettwind* of *Staffordſhire*, Knight. *Dorothy*, married to Sir *Iames Stewart*, who was ſlaine at *Iſlington* in ſingle combate by Sir *George Wharton*: ſhee was after married to Sir ..... *Dyllon* of *Ireland*.

Argent a Manch ſable.

Henry



HEnry *Haſtings*, ſonne and heire of *Francis*, Lord *Haſtings*, and grand-childe to *George*, Earle of *Huntingdon* after the death of his ſaid Grand-father, is the fifth Earle of *Huntingdon* of that Family, as alſo Lord *Haſtings*, *Hungerford*, *Botreaux*, *Moeles* and *Molins*. He married *Elizabeth*, third daughter, and one of the heires of *Ferdinando*, Earle of *Derby*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Ferdinando*, Lord *Haſtings*, who married *Lucy*, daughter and ſole heire of Sir *Iohn Davers* in the County of *Barkeſhire*, Knight, and hath had iſſue *Henry* and *Iohn*, and two daughters, *Alice* and *Anne*. *Henry*, ſecond ſonne of the aforeſaid *Henry*, and two daughters, *Alice* and *Elizabeth*.

Argent a Manch ſable.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Holland*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



HEnry *Rich*, ſecond ſonne of *Robert Rich*, firſt Earle of *Warwicke* of that Family, was by ſpeciall favour of King *James* in the 22. yeere of his reign created Earle of *Holland* in *Lincolnſhire*, hee is likewiſe Baron *Kenſington*, Conſtable of *Windſor Caſtle*, Juſtice in eyre of all his Majeſties Forreſts, Parks and Chaſes, on this ſide *Trent*, Knight of the Garter, one of his Majeſties moſt Honourable Privie Councell, Chancellour of the Univerſity of *Cambridge*, and is now living, 1640. He married *Iſabel*, daughter and heire of Sir *Walter Cope*, by whom hee had iſſue. *Robert*, Lord *Kenſington*, *Charles*, *Henry*, *Cope*, *Frances* wife to the Lord *Paget*, *Iſabel*, *Suſan*, *Mary*, *Diana*.

Gules a Chevron, inter 3 croſſes bottone Or.
A Creſſant for a differense.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Holderneſſe*, their *Armes, Wives and Iſſues.*



SIr *Iohn Ramſey*, Knight, was ranged amongſt chiefeſt of the Nobility of *Scotland*, by King *James*, with the Title of Viſcount *Haddington*: moreover, for his heroicke vertues and valour, the firſt coat upon the eſcucheon impaled with his owne, was by the ſaid King, as an augmentation of honour for his faithfull valour, and thrice happy adventures (to which God gave ſucceſſe) to ſave his ſaid Majeſty from that bloody and damnable treaſon-plot of the Earle *Gowry* and his brother, in *Scotland*, ſince which time it pleaſed his Majeſty to create him Baron of *Kingſton* upon *Thames* in *Surrey*, and Earle of *Holderneſſe* in *Yorkeſhire*, *Anno* 1620. and the 18. yeere of his ſaid Majeſties reigne, with this further enlargement of his honour, that as that day (I meane, the 5th. of *Auguſt*) for ever to be kept holy, as a day dedicated to God for that preſervation, and in acknowledgement that this great and infinite bleſſing, proceeded meerely from his mercy; ſo this Earle (if he be in Court) and his heire males for ever, ſhall carry the ſword of Eſtate before the King and his ſucceſſours. He married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Robert Radcliffe*, Earle of *Suſſex*, who died, and by whom he had iſſue, *Iames*, *Charles* and *Bridget*, all died young. His ſecond wife was ..... daughter of *Alderman Cockaine* of *London*, by whom he left no iſſue. She is now wife of *Montagne Bartu*, Lord *Willoughby*, ſonne and heire to the Earle of *Lindſey*.

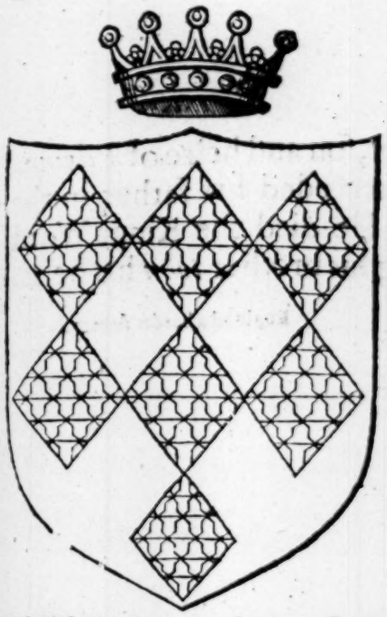
A Catalogue of the Earles of *Kent*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues.*



William de Iper, a *Flemming* borne, and baſe ſon of *Philip*, Earle of *Iper*, came into *England* in the 4. yeere of King *Stephens*, reign, to aid him in his warres againſt *Maud* th'Empreſſe, for which ſervice the King created him Earle of *Kent*, and alſo made him Steward of his Houſe, but he was baniſhed by King *Henry* the ſecond, and before his death became blind, and tooke upon him the habit of a *Monke*, in the Abbey of *Loan*, and there died, 1164. I ſhould before this *William*, have expreſſed *Odo*, Biſhop of *Bayon*, halfe brother to *William* the Conquerour, to be Earle of *Kent*, which indeed he was, and the firſt Earle after the Conqueſt, but he was baniſhed the Land, and died without iſſue.

Geronne of 10. Or & Azure, an eſcucheon Gules a baton ſiniſter humette Argent.

Hubert



HUbert (*de Burgo* (or *de Burgh*) Lord Chamberlain to King *John*, Seneſchall of *Poictiers*, and Lord chiefe Juſtice of *England*) was by King *Henry* the third, *Anno*, 1227. created Earle of *Kent*. He had the keeping of the Caſtles of *Rocheſter* and *Canterbury*: he was alſo created Lord chiefe Juſtice of *Ireland*. Hee married 3. wives, firſt, *Margaret*, daughter of *Robert de Arſick*. His ſecond, *Iſabel*, Counteſſe of *Glouceſter*. His third, *Margaret*, daughter of *William*, and ſiſter of *Alexander*, King of the *Scots*. * M. *Vincent* ſaith, that there was another wife, named *Ioan*, daughter to *William de Vernona*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, widow to *William* Lord *Bremer* of *Torbai*. Children by his firſt wife, *John de Burgh*, who married *Hawis Lanvaile*, and died before hi father, leaving his ſon *John*, Baron of *Lanvaile* his heire. * M. *Milles* ſaith, hee had another ſonne, named *Hubert*, whoſe iſſue male in the right line, was the Lord *Burgh* of *Ganisbourgh* in *Lincolnſhire*, and a daughter, named *Margaret*, wife to *Oroby*. Secondly, of *Peverſton*.

* *Vin. p. 279*

* *Mil. p. 766*

Gules 7 Lozenges vayr. 3 3 & 1.



EDmund Plantaginet, ſurnamed of *Woodſtocke*, the place of his birth, ſonne of King *Edward* the firſt, by his ſecond wife, *Margaret*, daughter of *Philip*, King of *France*, was by King *Edward* the ſecond, his brother, *Anno*, 1321. created Earle of *Kent*, and after, at a Councell held at *Wincheſter*, he was arreſted of high treaſon, and by the malice of Queene *Iſabel*, and *Roger Mortimer*, was beheaded, *Anno*, 1330. He married *Margaret*, daughter of *Iohn*, and ſiſter and heire of *Thomas*, Lord *Wake*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Edmund*, who ſucceeded his father. *Iohn*, who ſucceeded his brother, and one daughter *Ioan*, commonly called, The faire Maid of *Kent*; ſhe was firſt married to Sir *Thomas Holland*, Knight, and after to *William Montacute*, Earle of *Salisbury*. And laſtly, to *Edward* the blacke Prince, father of King *Richard* the ſecond.

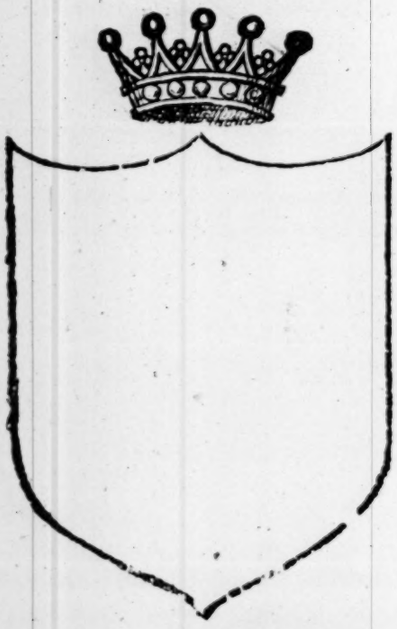
England a border Argent.

Edmund



EDmund Plantaginet, ſon and heire of *Edmund* of *Woodſtocke*, ſucceeded his father in the Earledome of *Kent*. He died the Kings Ward without iſſue, leaving his brother *Iohn* his heire.

England a border Argent.



IOhn Plantaginet, ſecond ſonne of *Edmund*, was after the death of his brother *Edmund*, Earle of *Kent*. He married *Elizabeth*, daughter of the Duke of *Iuliers*, and died without iſſue, after whoſe death ſhe was married to *Euſtace Dabrigcort*, or *Dabridgcort*, by whom ſhee had iſſue, *Sanchius*, one of the firſt founders of the order of the Garter.

England a border Argent.



THomas Holland Knight, one of the firſt founders of the noble order of the Garter, was by King *Edward* the third, in right of his wife, created Earle of *Kent*, and Lord *Wake*. He married *Ioan*, ſiſter and heire of *John Plantaginet*, Earle of *Kent*; ſhe was firſt married to *William Montacute*, Earle of *Salisbury*, from whom ſhe was divorced. This *Thomas* had iſſue by her, *Thomas*, Earle of *Kent*, *Iohn*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, and Duke of *Exceſter*, and a daughter, named *Ioan*, married to the Earle of S^t. *Paul*. * M. *Milles* ſaith, her name was *Maud*, and that ſhee was firſt married to *Peter Courtney*, Nephew of *Hugh Courtney*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, and after to *Valerian*, Earle of S^t. *Paul*.

* *Mil. p.765*

Azure ſemy de lize & a Lyon ramp. Gard. Or.

Thomas



THomas Holland, halfe brother (by the mother ſide to King *Richard* the ſecond) was after the death of *Thomas* his father, Earle of *Kent*, and Lord *Wake* of *Lidel*. He married *Alice*, daughter of *Richard Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundell*, and had iſſue, *Thomas Holland*, Earle of *Kent* after his father, and Duke of *Surrey*. *Edmund Holland*, Earle of *Kent* after his brother. *Iohn* and *Richard* died without iſſue. *Eleanor*, firſt married to *Roger Mortimer*, Earle of *March*, afterwards to *Edward Charleton*, Lord of *Powis*. *Margaret* was wife to *Iohn Beaufort*, Marqueſſe *Dorſet*, and Earle of *Somerſet*, and after his death ſhe married *Thomas* (ſonne of *Henry* the fourth,) Duke of *Clarence*. *Ioan* was wife to *Edward Plantaginet*, Duke of *Yorke*; ſhe was afterward married to *William*, Lord *Willoughby* of *Eresby*, and to *Henry le Scroope*, Lord *Scroope*, and to *Henry de Bromflet*, Knight. *Eleanor* was wife to *Thomas Montacute*, Earle of *Salisbury*. *Elizabeth* was wife to *Iohn* Lord *Nevill*, ſonne and heire to *Ralph*, the firſt Earle of *Weſtmerland*. *Bridget* a *Nun* at *Berking*. This *Thomas* died, *Anno*, 1397.

He beareth the Armes of his father.



THomas Holland, ſonne and heire of *Thomas* aforeſaid, was after his fathers death, Earle of *Kent*, and in the 21. yeere of King *Richard* the ſecond, he was created Duke of *Surrey*. Hee married *Ioan*, daughter of *Hugh*, Earle of *Stafford*, but he, with others, complotting the death of *Henry* the fourth, was beheaded at *Windſor*, *Anno*, 1400. and left no iſſue behind him.

The Armes of Edward the Confeſſour with a border Ermine, empaled with the Armes of England and a border Argent.



EDmund Holland, ſecond ſonne of *Thomas*, brother and heire of *Thomas* that was beheaded, was after the death of his brother, Earle of *Kent*, and Lord of *Wake*. Hee being at the ſiege of *Briake* in little *Britaine*, was wounded in the head with an arrow, whereof hee died within 5. daies after. Hee married *Lucy* (ſurnamed *Leviſcunt*,) daughter of *Barnaby*, Viſcount of *Millaine*, widow of *Lewis* of *Valoys*, who after this *Edmunds* death, married for her third huſband, Sr. *Henry Mortimer*, Knight, he died without any iſſue by her, 1408. * M. *Milles* ſaith, he had a baſe daughter, named *Eleanor*, by *Elizabeth*, daughter and heire of Sir *Bartholomew Burgwaſh*, widow of *Edward*, Lord *le de Spencer*: ſhe was after married to *Iames Touchet*, Lord *Awdley*, of which marriage comes the *Awdleys* of *Norfolke*.

* *Mil. p. 771*

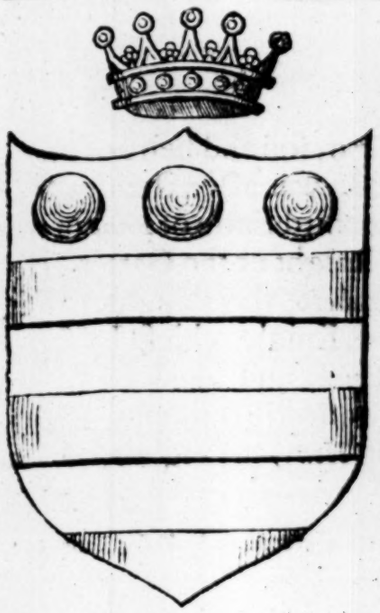
England a border Argent.



WIlliam Nevill (in right of his wife Lord *Falconbridge*, a younger ſon of *Ralph Nevill*, firſt Earle of *Weſtmerland*, by his ſecond wife, *Ioan*, daughter of *Iohn* of *Gaunt*, Duke of *Lancaſter*) was in the firſt yeere of King *Edward* the 4th. created Earle of *Kent*, and after made Lord Admirall of *England*. He married *Ioan*, daughter and heire of *Thomas*, Lord *Falconbridge*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Ioan*, wife to *Edward Bedhewing*, Knight. *Elizabeth*, married to Sir *Richard Stranwayes*, and *Alice*, married to Sir *Iohn Coigniers*, Knight. This *William* died the ſecond yeere of *Edward* the fourth.

Gules a Sabler Argent, a Mullet ſable for a difference.

Edmund



EDmund Gray, Lord of *Ruthin*, *Haſtings* and *Weiſhford*, was created Earle of *Kent*, in the fifth yeere of King *Edward* the fourth. He married *Katherine*, daughter of *Henry Percy*, ſecond Earle of *Northumberland*, by whom he had iſſue Lord *Anthony*, who died before his father. *George* who ſucceeded his father. *John* and *Edmund Gray*, and two daughters, *Elizabeth*, wife to *Robert Greyſtocke*, Knight, ſonne and heire of *Ralph*, Baron of *Greyſtocke*, unto whom ſhee brought forth *Elizabeth*, their onely daughter and heire, married to *Thomas*, Lord *Dacre* of *Gilleſland*. *Anne* the ſecond daughter, wife of *Iohn* Lord *Gray* of *Wilton*.

Barry of 6 Argent & Azure, in chiefe 3 Torteauxes.



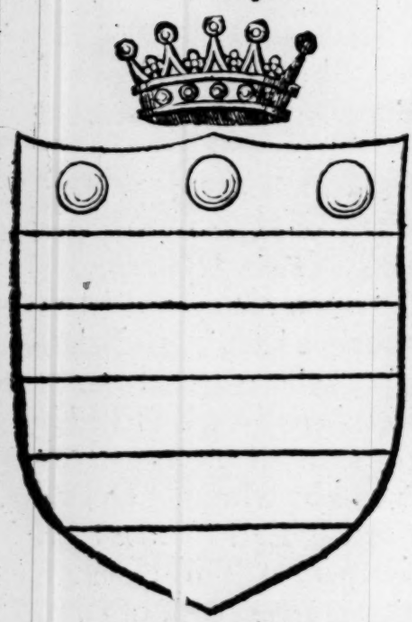
GEorge Gray, (after his fathers death) was Earle of *Kent*, Lord *Gray* of *Ruthin*, *Haſtings*, &c. He married two wives, firſt *Anne*, daughter of *Richard Woodvile*, Earle *Rivers*, widow of *William Bourchier*, Earle of *Eſſex*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Richard*, Earle of *Kent*. His ſecond wife was *Katherine*, daughter of *William Herbert*, Earle of *Penbrooke*, by whom hee had iſſue, Sir *Henry Gray* of *Wreſt*, Knight, who married *Anne* the daughter of *Iohn Blanorhaſſet*, by whom he had a ſon named *Henry*, who married *Margery*, daughter of *Oliver*, Lord S^t. *Iohn*, by whom he had iſſue, three ſons, *Reginald*, fourth Earle of *Kent*. *Henry* the fifth Earle, and *Charles*. This *George* had another ſonne, named *Anthony Gray* of *Burtach*, of *Leiceſterſhire*, and one daughter, named *Anne*, married to *Iohn*, Lord *Huſſey*, who had iſſue. *Bridget*, firſt married to *Henry Manners*, Earle of *Rutland*, after to Sir *Richard Moriſon*, Knight; and laſtly, to Sir *Francis Ruſſell*, Earle of *Bedford*. This *George* died in the 20th. yeere of the reigne of King *Henry* the ſeventh.

Barry of 6 Argent and Azure in chiefe 3 Torteauxes.



RIchard Gray, ſon and heire of George aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, the third Earle of *Kent* of that Family, and Knight of the Garter. Hee married *Elizabeth*, the daughter of Sir *Richard Huſſee*, Knight, chiefe Juſtice of the Kings *Bench*, and died when hee had greatly waſted his eſtate, in the 15. yeere of King *Henry* the eighth, without iſſue.

Barry of 6 Argent & Azure, in chiefe 3 Torteauxes.



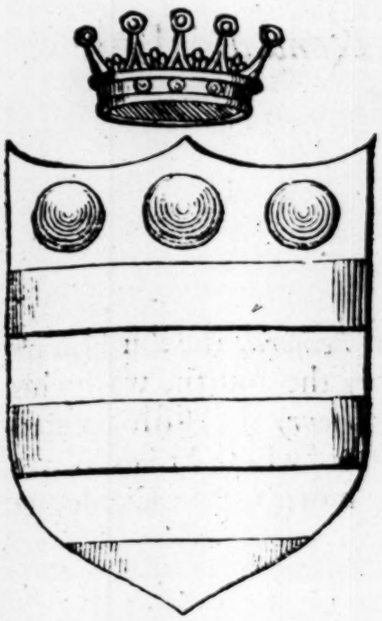
REginald Gray Eſquire (ſonne and heire of *Henry Gray*, Eſquire, grand-child to *George*, Earle of *Kent* aforeſaid, by his ſonne, Sir *Henry Gray* of *Wreſt*, Knight) was in the yeere, 1571. by the favour of Queene *Elizabeth*, reſtored to the Earledome of *Kent*. He married *Suſan*, daughter of *Richard Barty* Eſquire, by his wife *Katherine*, Dutcheſſe of *Suffolke*, by whom he had no iſſue, and died, *Anno*, 1572.

Barry of 6 Argent and Azure in chiefe 3 Torteauxes.



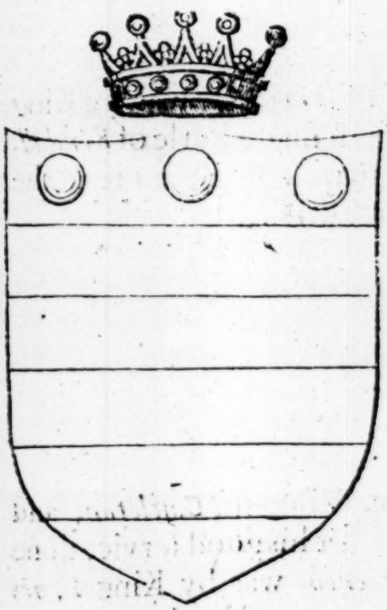
SIr *Henry Gray*, brother to the aforeſaid *Reginald*, was after the death of his brother, the fifth Earle of *Kent*. He married *Mary* the daughter of S^r. *George Cotton* of *Cheſhire*, Knight, widow of *Edward*, Earle of *Derby*, by whom he had no iſſue. He died, *Anno*, 1613.

He beareth the Armes of his brother.



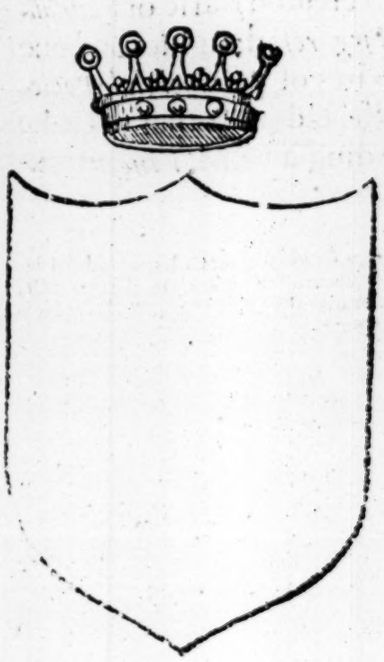
CHarles *Grey*, third ſonne of *Henry* Equire, brother and heire of *Reginald* and *Heury*, both Earles of *Kent* before mentioned, was after their death the ſixth Earle of *Kent* of that ſurname. He married *Suſan*, the daughter of *Richard Cotton* of *Hampſhire*, Eſquire, by whom he had iſſue, *Henry Grey*, Lord of *Ruthin*, Earle of *Kent* after his fathers death, and one daughter, named *Suſan*, married to Sir *Michael Longevil* of *Buckinghamſhire* Knight.

Barry of 6 Argent & Azure in Chiefe 3 Torteauxes.



HEnry *Grey* Lord of *Ruthin* after the death of his father, was the ſeventh Earle of *Kent* of this Family. Hee married *Elizabeth*, ſecond daughter, and one of the heires of *Gilbert Talbot*, Earle of *Shrewsbury*. He died *Anno*, 1639. without iſſue, leaving for his heire to ſucceede him in his Honours, his Couſin *Anthony Grey*, a Miniſter of *Leiceſterſhire*.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.



ANthony *Grey* of *Burbach*, in the County of *Leiceſter* (ſonne of *George*, ſonne of *Anthony Grey* of *Branſpath*, ſonne of *George Grey*, Lord *Grey* of *Ruthin*, the ſecond Earle of *Kent*, by his ſecond wife *Katherine*, daughter of *William Herbert*, Earle of *Penbrooke*) was after the death of *Henry Grey* aforeſaid, the eighth Earle of *Kent* of this Family, and is now living, 1640. Hee married *Magdalen*, daughter of *William Purefoy* of *Coldicot*, in the County of *Warwicke*, Eſquire, by whom he had iſſue, *Henry*, now Lord *Grey*, as yet unmarried, *Joab* the ſecond ſon, *Theophilus* the third, and *Nathaniel* the fourth, and five daughters, all now living.

Barry of 6 Argent and Azure, in Chiefe 3 Torteauxes.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Kendall*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



John, Duke of *Bedford*, the third ſonne of King *Henry* the fourth, was by his brother King *Henry* the fifth created Earle of *Kendall*, of whoſe Armes, Wives and Iſſues, ſee more in the Catalogue of *Bedford*.

John Duke of *Somerſet*, was by King *Henry* the ſixth made Earle of *Kendall*, of whom you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Somerſet*.



John de Foix, Viſcount *Caſtleton*, and Lord *Greyley* for his good ſervice done againſt the *French*, was by King *Henry* the ſixth, 1446. created Earle of *Kendall*. He married *Margaret*, daughter and one of the three heires of *Michael de la Poole*, Earle of *Suffolke*, elder brother to Duke *William*, according as * M. *Vincent* expreſſeth it.

* 1 in. p. 275

Quarterly, firſt argent, 2 Cowes paſſant Gules, armed and unguled with bells about their neckes Or, the ſecond Or, three pallets Gules, over all a Label of 3 ſable, charged with 15 Eſcallops Argent.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Kingſton*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues.*



Robert Perpoynt, Viſcount *Newarke*, was by our Soveraigne Lord, King *Charles*, in the fourth yeere of his reigne, created Earle of *Kingſton* upon *Hull*. Hee married *Gartrude*, daughter and coheire of *Henry Talbot*, brother of *Gilbert*, Earle of *Shrewesbury*, by whom hee hath had iſſue, *Henry*, Viſcount *Newarke*. *William* the ſecond ſonne, *Francis* the third, *Robert* the fourth, *Gervaſe* the fifth, *George* the ſixth. *Frances* married to *Philip Rowleſton*, and *Elizabeth*. *Henry*. his eldeſt ſonne married *Cecile*, daughter of *Paul* Viſcount *Baning*; ſhee died, *Anno*, 1639. and left iſſue two daughters, *viz.* *Anne* and *Grace*.

Argent a Lyon ramp. ſable in an orbe of cinque-foyles Gules.

A Catalogue of the Dukes and Earles of *Lancaſter*, their *Armes, Wives and Iſſues.*

John (ſurnamed *Without Land*) brother of King *Richard* the firſt, was Earle of *Lancaſter*; of whoſe Armes, Wife and iſſue, you may reade more in the Catalogue of the Kings of *England*.

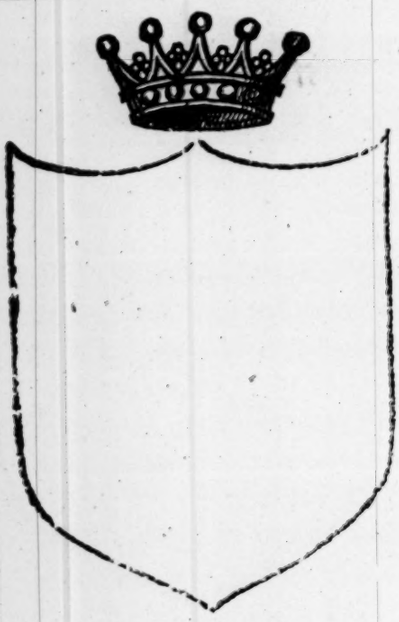


Edmund, ſurnamed *Crouchbacke*, ſecond ſonne of King *Henry* the third, was made the firſt Earle of *Lancaſter*, *May* 31. 1267. in the 51. yeere of the reign of his father, with the additions of the Earldomes of *Leiceſter* and *Derby*, being forfeited by the death of *Simon Mountford*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, ſlain at the battle of *Eveſham*, and *Robert Ferrars*, Earle of *Derby* worthily diſinherited for raiſing war againſt his Soveraign. He was alſo made Lord Steward of the Kingdome, who being ſent into *Aquitaine* with an army, died at *Bayon*, 1295. Hee lieth buried at *Weſtminſter*. His firſt wife was *Aveline*, daughter of *William de Fortibus*, Earle of *Albemarle*, by whom he had no iſſue. * M. *Vincent* ſaith, her name was *Eleanor*. His ſecond wife was *Blanch*, Queene of *Navar*, Counteſſe Palatine, of *Campaine* and *Bry*, daughter of *Robert*, Earle of *Artoyſe*, by whom he had iſſue two ſonnes, *Thomas* and *Henry*.

* *Vin. p.* 293.

Gules 3. Lyons paſſant gardant Or. a Label of 5 points Ermine.

Thomas



THomas Plantaginet, the ſecond Earle, married *Alice*, ſole daughter and heire of *Henry Lacy*, Earle of *Lincolne*, by whom with the addition of *Lincolne* to his other, he had foure Earledomes, *viz. Lancaſter*, *Lincolne*, *Leiceſter* and *Derby*; hee was beheaded at *Pomfret*, leaving no iſſue.

Gules 3 Lyons paſſant gardant Or, a Label of 5 points Ermine.



HEnry the third Earle, brother to *Thomas*, ſucceeded him in the aforeſaid Honours, and married *Maud*, the ſole daughter and heire of *Patricke Chunworth*, Knight. Hee died at *Leiceſter*, *Anno*, 1345. and had iſſue ſix children, *Henry* his eldeſt ſonne; his ſecond *Blanch*, married to *Thomas*, Lord *Wake*, who had iſſue *Margaret*, married to *Edward* of *Woodſtocke*, Earle of *Kent*; his third *Iſabel*, *Abbeſſe* of *Almesberry*; his fourth *Maud*, married to *Ralph Vfford* Knight, his fifth *Eleanor*, married *Richard*, Earle of *Arundel*; his laſt *Mary*, married to *Henry Percy*. M. *Vincent* ſaith, there was a daughter *Ioan*, married to *Iohn*, Lord *Mowbray* of *Axholme*.

The Armes of England, a bend azure.



HEnry of *Monmouth*, ſonne of *Henry*, Earle of *Lancaſter*, was by King *Edward* the third, created Duke of *Lancaſter*, being the firſt Duke that ever was created in *England*, A°. 1253. and made Lievtenant of *Aquitaine*. He married *Iſabel*, daugher of *Henry*, Baron *Belmont*, or *Beaumont* of *Folkingham*, by whom hee had iſſue two daughters, the firſt *Maud*, married to *William*, Duke of *Bavaria*, who died iſſueleſſe. *Blanch*, married to *Iohn* of *Gaunt*, Earle of *Richmond*, fourth ſon of *Edward* the third, and in right of his wife, Duke of *Lancaſter*.

England, 3 Labels of France.

Iohn



John of *Gaunt*, Earle of *Richmond*, 1381. in right of his wife, was created Duke of *Lancaſter*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, *Derby* and *Lincolne*, high Steward of *England*, and in the 34. yeere of his fathers reigne, he was made Conſtable of *England*, and by *Richard* the ſecond, was created Duke of *Aquitain*, 1390. By the marriage of his ſecond wife, daughter and coheire of *Peter*, King of *Spaine*, he was ſtiled King of *Caſtile* and *Leon*: he had 3. wives and died, 1399. and lieth buried in S^t. *Paul*. His firſt wife was *Blanch*, daughter and heire of *Henry*, the firſt Duke of *Lancaſter*, by whom he had iſſue, *John* and *Edward*, both died young. *Henry*, Earle of *Derby*, and Duke of *Hereford* afterwards King of *England*, called *Henry* the 4th. *Philip* married to *John*, King of *Portugale*, *Elizabeth*, married to *Iohn Holland*, Duke of *Exceſter*, and after to S^r. *Iohn Cornwall*. *Henry* Earle of *Derby*, Duke of *Hereford*. His ſecond wife was *Conſtance*, daughter and coheire of *Peter* King of *Caſtile* and *Leon*, by whom he had iſſue, *Katherine*, the onely heire of her mothers Inheritance, who married to *Henry* of *Spaine*, ſon to King *Iohn* the Intender, with the renouncement of the Titles to the Kingdome of *Caſtile* and *Leon*. His third wife was *Katherine Swinford*, daughter of *Paen Roet*, a *Gaſcoygne* borne, ſhe was widow of Sir *Hugh Swinford* a *Lincolneſhire* Knight, by whom he had 4. children, firſt, *Iohn Beaufort*, Duke of *Somerſet*, and Marqueſſe *Dorſet*, ſecond, *Henry*, Biſhop of *Wincheſter*, Cardinall of S^t. *Euſebius*, and Chancellour of *England*, third, *Thomas*, Duke of *Exceſter*, fourth, *Ioan*, married to *Ralph*, Lord *Nevill*, firſt Earle of *Weſtmerland*, and after married to *Robert de Ferrars*, Lord of *Ouſley*. This *Katherine*, and her daughter *Ioan* lieth buried in *Lincolne-Minſter*.

Quarterly France & England, a Label of 3 points Ermin.



Henry Plantaginet, in right of his wife was created Duke of *Hereford* in the life-time of his father, but a difference growing betwixt the Duke of *Norfolk* and him, he was baniſhed for ten yeers, in the mean time Duke *Iohn* died, and *Rich.* the ſecond going about to take away his eſtate, (now that he was baniſhed,) his friends ſent him word, and ſtiled him Duke of *Lancaſter* and *Hereford*, Earle of *Derby*, *Lincoln*, *Leiceſter* and *Northampton*, Lord high Steward of *England*, who accordingly returned from his unthought baniſhment, tooke King *Richard* priſoner, was crowned King himſelfe, of whoſe wives and iſſues, reade more in the Kings of *England*.

Quarterly France and England a Label of 3 points Ermin.

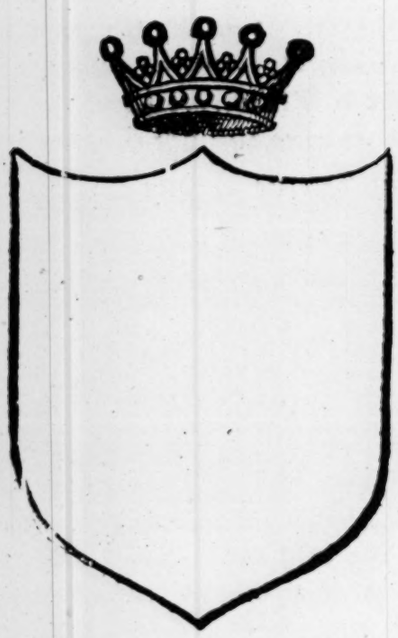
A Catalogue of the Earles of *Leiceſter*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



*Vin. p. 302

Robert de Bellemont, or *Beaumont*, a *Norman*, (after the death of his Uncle *Hugh*, Earle of *Mellent*) was by King *Henry* the firſt, A°. 1103. created Earle of *Leiceſter*, and was the firſt Earle of that place after the conqueſt. He married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Hugh* the great Earle of *Vermandois*, ſonne of *Henry*, King of *France*, by whom he had iſſue, *Walleran*, Earle of *Mellent* in *France*, and *Worceſter* in *England*, and *Robert* (ſurnamed *Boſſu*) Earle of *Leiceſter* after his father. *Adelyne*, wife to *Hugh Montford*; *Iſabel* or *Elizabeth*, wife to *Gilbert Strongbow*, Earle of *Leiceſter*. * M. *Vincent* ſaith, he had alſo another ſonne, named, *Hugo Pauper* (or *Hugh* the *Poore*) Earle of *Bedford*, and three other daughters, *viz.* one married to *Hugh de Novo Caſtello*, another married to *William Lovell*, or *Lupellus*, and another married to *Almaric de Montfort*, and *Elizabeth*, concubine to King *Henry* the firſt, after married to the Earle of *Penbrooke*. This *Robert* died in the yeere 1118.

Gules a cinque-foyle Ermine.



*Mil. p. 832

Robert de Bellemont (ſurnamed *Boſſu*) of his crooked backe, was after the death of his father, Earle of *Leiceſter*. Hee was alſo chiefe Juſtice of *England*. Hee married *Itta*, daughter of *Roaldo de Waiet*, Earle of *Eaſt Angles*, and had iſſue, *Robert Blanchmaines*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, *Henry*, *Geffrey* and *Iohn*. *Iſabel*, wife of *Simon* S^t. *Lize*, Earle of *Northampton*. *Avis*, wife of *William*, Earle of *Gloceſter*. * M. *Milles* ſaith, he had another wife, named *Amicia*, daughter of *Ralph de Montfort*. He died 1168.

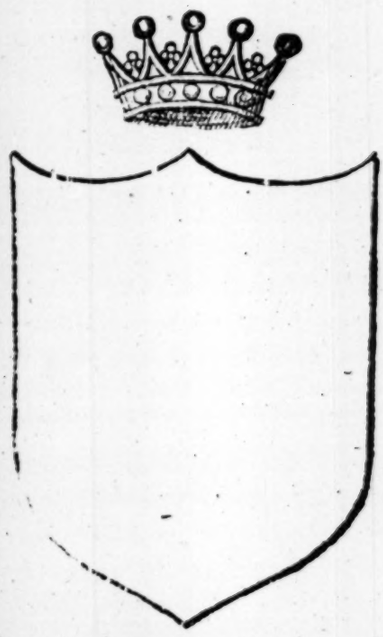
Gules a cinque-foyle Ermine.

Robert



RObert (ſurnamed *Blanchmaines* of his white hands, after the death of his father) was the third Earle of *Leiceſter*. Hee married *Pernell*, or *Petronilla*, as others have it, daughter & coheire of *Hugh de Grantſmil*, or *Grentmeſnel*, with whom he had the Honour of *Hinckley*, and Stewardſhip of *England*, by her hee had iſſue, *Robert*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, *William*, a leaper, who was founder of Saint *Leonards Caſtle* in *Leiceſter*, *Roger* Biſhop of Saint *Andrewes* in *Scotland*, *Amicia*, wife to *Simon*, Earle of *Montfort*, *Margaret*, wife to *Sayer de Quincy*, Earle of *Wincheſter*. This *Robert* was ſlaine at * *Duras* in *Greece*, 1190. * *Vin. p.* 303

Gules a cinque-foyle Ermine.



RObert (ſurnamed *Fitz-Pernel*, after the death of his father) was Earle of *Leiceſter*. Hee married *Loretta*, daughter of *William de Breos*. * M. *Brooke* ſaith, he died without iſſue, leaving his two ſiſters for his heires, but * M. *Milles* ſaith, he had 5. daughters, the eldeſt *Iſabel*, married to *David ap Leolin*, Prince of *Wales*, *Ella*, wife of *John*, Lord *Mowbray*, *Maud*, wife of *Roger*, Lord *Mortimer*, *Eve*, wife of *William*, Lord *Cantelupe*, who in her right, was Lord of *Abergavenny* and *Totnes*, *Eleanor*, wife of *Humphrey Bohun*, Earle of *Hereford*, in whoſe right hee was Lord of *Brecknocke*. * *Bro. p.* 132 * *Mil. p.* 836

Gules a cinque-foyle Ermine.



SImon (*de Montfort*, ſonne of *Simon*, Earle of *Montfort* in *France*) was in right of his wife, Earle of *Leiceſter*, and Lord Steward of *England*, in the eighth yeere of King *Iohn*; but he for rebellion againſt his Prince, with his ſon was baniſhed the land. Hee married *Amicia*, daughter and coheire of *Robert Blanchmaines*, and ſiſter of *Robert Fitz-Pernel*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, by whom he had iſſue, *Almarick de Montfort*, Earle of *Montfort*, and Conſtable of *France*; and *Simon* who, was Earle of *Leiceſter*. This *Simon* was Generall of the Army at *Tholouſe*, who, before the gates, was ſtricken into the head with a ſtone out of an engine, and died ſuddenly, *Anno*, 1218.

Gules a Lyon ramp. his taile double-forked ſaltierwaies Argent.

Simon



SImon de Montfort, ſonne of *Simon*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, fearing the diſpleaſure of *Blanch*, mother of the King of *France*, fled into *England*, and was graciouſly received by King *Henry* the third, and obtained at his hands the Earledome of *Leiceſter*, and ſtewardſhip of *England*. When the Nobles of *England* raiſed warre againſt King *Henry*, they choſe this *Simon* to be their Generall, and in the Towne of *Lewis* in *Suſſex*, they tooke the King with his brother, and *Edward* the Prince priſoners, but Prince *Edward* eſcaping, renued the warre, and at the battell of *Eveſham*, ſlue this *Simon*, * *Anno*. 1265. He married *Eleanor*, daughter to King *Iohn*, and ſiſter to King *Henry* the third, widow of *William Marſhall* the younger Earle of *Penbrooke*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Henry*, ſlaine at the battell of *Eveſham*; *Simon*, one of them which ſlue *Henry* the ſonne of *Richard*, King of the *Romanes*. *Guy* and *Almerick*, who, with their brother *Simon*, were all baniſhed the land. *Eleanor*, wife of *Leoline*, Prince of *North Wales*.

* *Vin. p.* 106

Gules a Lyon ramp. his taile double-forked ſaltierwaies Argent.



EDmund (ſurnamed *Croochback*) ſecond ſonne of King *Henry* the third) was by his father created Earle of *Leiceſter*, he was alſo Earle of *Lancaſter*, *Derby*, and Lord high Steward of *England*, of whoſe wives and iſſue, you may ſee more in the Catalogue of *Lancaſter*.

England a Label of 5 points Ermine.

THomas his ſon was alſo Earle of *Leiceſter*, of whom you may ſee more in the Catalogue of *Lancaſter*.

HEnry, brother of *Thomas*, was alſo Earle of *Leiceſter*, of whom likwiſe I will referre you to *Lancaſter*.

HEnry, ſonne and heire of *Henry* aforeſaid, was likewiſe Earle of *Leiceſter*, of whom you may ſee more in the Title of *Lancaſter*.

William



William of *Bavaria*, Earle of *Henault*, *Holland*, *Zealand* and *Frizland*, married *Maud*, daughter and coheire of *Henry*, laſt Earle of *Leiceſter*, in whoſe right he was Earle of *Leiceſter*, in the 35. yeere of King *Edward* the third.

Bendy Lozenge Argent & Azure.

Iohn of *Gaunt* was likewiſe Earle of *Leiceſter*, of whom you may reade more amongſt the Kings of *England*, and in the Catalogue of *Lancaſter*.

Henry his ſonne, who was King of *England* by the name of King *Henry* the fourth, was likewiſe Earle of *Leiceſter*, of whom you may reade more in the Catalogue of the Kings.



Robert Dudley, firſt ſon of *Iohn Dudley*, Duke of *Northumberland*, was created Earle of *Leiceſter*, and Baron of *Denbigh* in the ſixth yeere of the reigne of Queene *Elizabeth*, 1564. He was alſo Knight of the Garter, and of S^t. *Michael* in *France*, Lord Steward of her Houſe, and Maſter of her Horſe, and one of her Majeſties moſt honourable privie Councell. Hee married two wives, the firſt was *Anne*, daughter and heire of Sir *Iohn Robſart* Knight, who died without iſſue: the ſecond *Lettice*, daughter of Sir *Francis Knolles*, Treaſurer of her Majeſties Houſhold, and Knight of the Garter, by whom hee had iſſue a ſonne, named *Robert*, Baron of *Denbigh*, who died young. This *Robert* died without any lawfull iſſue, *Anno*, 1588. and was buried at *Warwicke*.

Or a Lyon ramp. his taile double forked vert.



SIr *Robert Sidney*, Knight (ſonne to Sir *Henry Sidney*, Knight of the Garter, and one of the Privie Councel to Queen *Elizabeth*, thrice Lord Deputy of *Ireland*, and Lord Preſident of *Wales*, in which place hee died, and of Lady *Mary* his wife, daughter to *Iohn*, Duke of *Northumberland*, and ſiſter and heire to her brothers, *Ambroſe*, Earle of *Warwicke*, and *Robert*, Earle of *Leiceſter*) was by Queene *Elizabeth* made Governour of the *Vliſhing* and the *Ramakins*, *Anno* 1589. hee was alſo made Lord Chamberlaine to Queene *Anne*, wife of King *Iames*, and in the yeere 1605. was created Viſcount *Liſle*. Then was he elected Knight and companion of the honourable order of the Garter. Laſtly upon the ſecond of *Auguſt*, 1618. hee was created Earle of *Leiceſter*. Hee married *Barbara*, daughter and heire of *Iohn Gamage*, Lord of *Coytie* in *Glamorganſhire*, by whom he had iſſue three ſonnes, and 8. daughters: Sir *William* the eldeſt ſonne died unmarried, *Henry* died a childe, *Robert* made Knight of the Bath, at the creation of Prince *Henry*, and is now Earle of *Leiceſter*, 1640. *Mary* the eldeſt daughter, wife of Sir *Robert Wroth* of *Durance*, in the County of *Midleſex*, Knight, *Katherine*, ſecond, wife to Sir *Lewis Manſell* of *Morgan*, *Elizabeth*, third, died unmarried, *Philip* the fourth, wife to Sir *Iohn Hobert*, eldeſt ſonne of Sir *Henry Hobert*, Lord chiefe Juſtice of the Common pleas, *Bridget* the fifth, and *Alice* the ſixth, died children, *Barbara* the ſeventh, wife of *Thomas Smith* of *Oſtenhanger* in the County of *Kent* Eſquire, *Vere* the eighth died a childe.

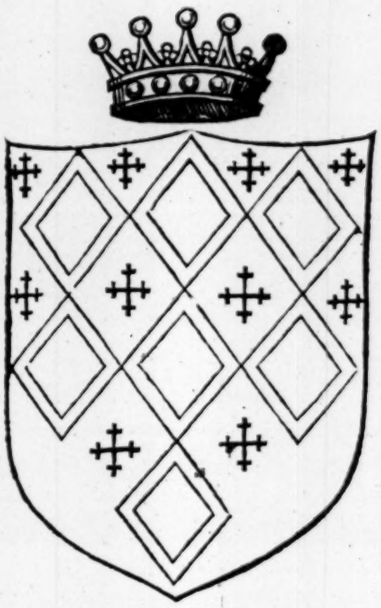
Or a Pheon Azure.



RObert *Sidney*, ſon and heire of *Robert* aforeſaid, after the death of his father, was Earle of *Leiceſter*, and is now living, 1640. alſo Viſcount *Liſle*, and Baron *Sidney* of *Penhurſt*. Hee married *Dorothy*, eldeſt daughter of *Henry Percy*, Earle of *Northumberland*, by whom he hath had iſſue, three ſonnes, and eight daughters now living; *Philip*, Viſcount *Liſle*, *Algernon* his ſecond ſon, *Robert* his third, *Henry* died iſſueleſſe, *Dorothy*, *Lucy*, *Anne*, *Mary*, *Diana*, *Elizabeth*, *Frances* and *Iſabella*.

Or a Pheon Azure.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Lincolne*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



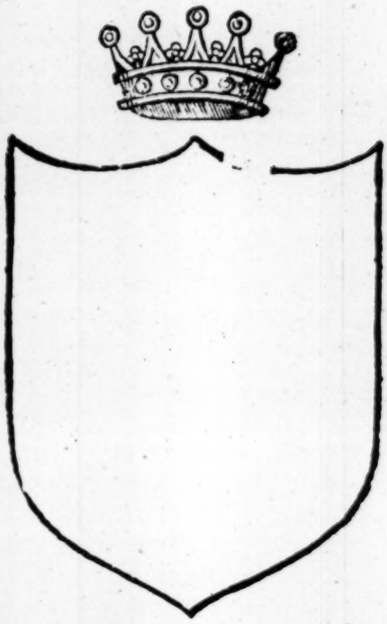
William de Romara, Lord of *Bullingbrooke* in *Lincolneſhire*, a *Norman* borne (ſonne of *Roger* by his wife *Lucy*, ſiſter and heire of *Morcar*, Earle of *Northumberland*) was by King *Stephen*, in the ſixth yeere of his reigne, created the firſt Earle of *Lincolne*, and alſo the ſaid King gave him the Manour of *Chirchecon*, the *Caſtle* of *Gainſborough*, and the *Caſtle* of *Pomfract*. Hee married *Avis*, daughter of *Eudo* Earle of *Bloys* and *Champaigne*. * M. *Milles* ſaith, ſhe was daughter of *Richard de Ripariis*. He had iſſue, *William de Romara* who was Lord of *Bullingbrooke*, who married *Maud*, daughter of *Baldwin Rivers*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, who died before his father, and one daughter, named *Avis*, wife of *Gilbert de Gaunt*, who in right of his wife was Earle of *Lincolne*. * *Mil. p.* 937

Gules 7 Maſcles, and ſemy of Croſſets Or.



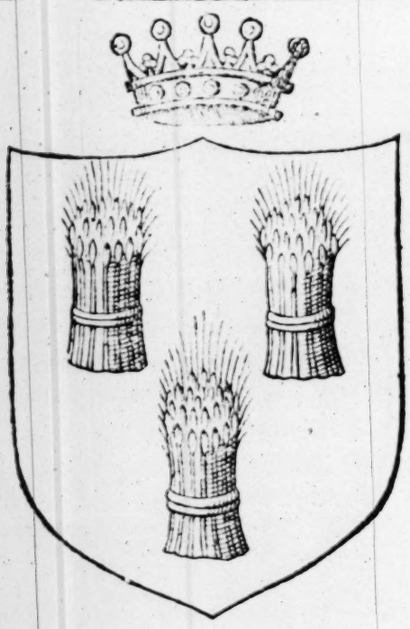
Gilbert de Gaunt, Lord of *Lindſey*, (ſonne of *Walter de Gaunt*, by his wife *Maud*, daughter of *Allan*, Earle of *Britaine*) was in right of his wife, Earle of *Lincolne*. He married *Avis*, daughter, and at length, heire of her father, *William de Romara*, by whom hee had, according to Mr. *Milles*, *pag* 890. but one daughter, named *Alice*, wife to *Simon* St. *Lize*, Earle of *Northampton*, but * M. *Brooke* ſaith, he had a ſonne, named *Gilbert*, after Earle of *Lincolne*, and *Baldwin* a ſecond ſon, Lord of *Bourne* and *Deeping* in *Lincolneſhire*, who founded the Abbey of *Bourne*. This Earle *Gilbert* died, *Anno*, 1156. * *Bro. p.* 123

Barry of 8 Or & Azure, a bend Gules.



Gilbert (*de Gaunt*, grand-child of *Gilbert*, according to M. *Brooke*, but M. *Milles* ſaith, he was ſonne of *Robert*, yonger brother to Earle *Gilbert*) was by *Lewis*, ſonne to *Philip*, King of *France*, made Earle of *Lincolne*, in the 18. yeere of King *Iohn*, which Honour King *Henry* the third confirmed unto him in the third yeere of his reigne. Hee died without iſſue in the ſame yeere.

Barry of 8 Or & Azure, a bend Gules.



RAndal Meſchines, (ſurnamed *Blundevile*) ſixth Earle of *Cheſter*, ſonne of *Randal Gernoiis*, halfe brother by the mother to *William de Romara*, Earle of *Lincolne*, was by King *Henry* the third, after the death of *Gilbert de Gaunt*, made Earle of *Lincolne*, of whoſe wives and iſſues, ſee more in the Catalogue of *Cheſter*.* This Honour of the Earledome of *Lincolne*, *Randal* conferred upon his ſiſter *Auis*, whereby ſhe was Counteſſe of *Lincolne*.

* *Vid. p. 949*

Azure 3 Garbs Or 2 & 1.



IOhn de Lacy (Baron of *Halton*, Lord of *Pomfract*, and *Blackbourne ſhire*, and Conſtable of *Cheſter*) was by King *Henry* the third, created Earle of *Lincolne*, in the 17. yeere of his reigne, 1232. He married 2. wives, firſt *Alice*, daughter of *Gilbert*, Lord of the *Eagle*, by whom he had no iſſue. Secondly, *Margaret*, daughter and one of the heires of *Robert Quincy*, (ſon of *Saier de Quincy*, Earle of *Wincheſter*) by *Havis* his wife, ſiſter and one of the heires of *Randal Blundevile*, Earle of *Cheſter* and *Lincolne*, by whom he had iſſue, *Edmund de Lacy*, Baron of *Haulton*, *Pomfract*, *Blackbourneſhire*, and Conſtable of *Cheſter*. This *Edmund* is not mentioned by M. *Milles* or M. *Brook* to be Earle of *Lincolne*: for they ſay, hee died in the life-time of his mother, who kept that Honour from him. He married *Alice*, daughter of the Marqueſſe of *Saluce*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Henry*, Earle of *Lincolne*; and *Maud* married to *Richard de Clare*, Earle of *Glouceſter*.

* M. *Vincent* doth affirme this *Edmund* to be Earle after his father, and that his ſon *Henry* ſucceeded him. This Earle *Iohn* died in the 24. yeere of King *Henry* the third, and was buried at the Abbey of *Stanlo*.

* *Vin. p. 318*

Or a Lyon ramp. purpure.

Henry



HEnry Lacy (Grandchilde to *John Lacy*, Earle of *Lincolne* by his ſonne *Edmund*) was the ſecond Earle of *Lincolne* of this Family, Baron of *Haulton*, Lord of *Pomfract* in *Blackbourneſhire*; he was alſo Lord of *Ros* in *Wales* and *Rouwennoke*; he bought the Houſe at *London*, which of his reſiding there, to this day is called *Lincolnes-Inne*. Hee married two wives, the firſt was *Margaret*, (only daughter and coheire of *William Longſpee*, ſonne of *William Longſpee*, Earle of *Salisbury*. * M. *Brooke* ſaith, he was Grandchilde of Earle *William*) by whom he had iſſue, *Edmund*, drowned in a Well at *Denbigh-Caſtle*, and *Iohn*, both of them died before their father; and *Alice*, firſt married to *Thomas Plantaginet*, Earle of *Lancaſter*, in whoſe right he was Earle of *Lincolne*. Secondly, to *Eubo-leſtrange*, Baron of *Knocking*, to whom King *Edward* the third did give the third penny of the Earledome of *Lincolne*, and after ſhe was married to *Hugo de Frenes*, who in right of his wife, did challenge the Earledome of *Lincolne*, but had no iſſue by any of them, yet did ſhe by her Deede, bequeath all her Honours and Inheritance to *Henry* Earle of *Lancaſter*, (brother to her firſt huſband *Thomas*) who was by King *Henry* the third, created Earle of *Lincolne*, ſo that this Honour of *Lincolne* belonged to the Dukes and Earles of *Lancaſter*, till the reigne of *Edward* the fourth, as you may ſee more in *Lancaſter*. This *Henry Lacy* died, *Anno*, 1310.

* *Bro. p.* 124

Or a Lyon ramp. purpure.



IOhn *de-la-Poole* (ſonne and heire of *Iohn de-la-Poole*, the ſecond Duke of *Suffolke*) was in the ſeventh yeere of King *Edward* the fourth, created Earle of *Lincolne*. Hee married *Margaret*, daughter to *Thomas Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundell*, by whom hee had no iſſue; hee was ſlaine in the life-time of his father at *Stoke-field* in *Nottinghamſhire*, taking part with *Martin Swart* in the ſecond yeere of King *Henry* the 7th.

Azure a Feſſe inter 3 Leopards heads Or, a Label of 3 Argent.



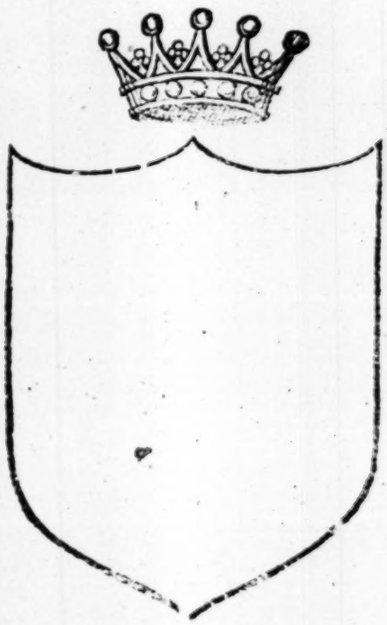
HEnry Brandon, ſonne and heire of *Charles Brandon*, Duke of *Suffolke*, was by his Uncle King *Henry* the eighth, created Earle of *Lincolne*, and died without iſſue in his fathers life-time.

Barry of 6 Argent and Gules over all a Lyon ramp Or crowned per pale Argent and Gules, a Label of 3 Argent.



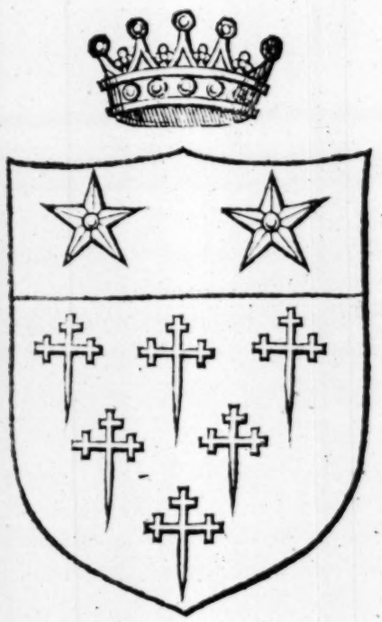
EDward *Fines* (Lord *Clinton* Knight of the Garter, and Lord Admirall of *England*) was in the 14. yeere of Queene *Elizabeth*, created Earle of *Lincolne*, *May* the 4th. 1572. He married 3. wives, firſt *Elizabeth*, daughter of Sir *John Blunt*, widow of *Gilbert* Lord Talboys, by whom he had iſſue, *Bridget*, wife to *Robert Dymock* of *Scrivelsby* in *Lincolnſhire* Eſquire. *Katherine*, wife of *William*, Lord *Burgh*, father of *Thomas* Lord *Burgh*, and Deputy of *Ireland*. *Margaret*, wife to *Charles*, Lord *Willoughby* of *Parham*. His ſecond wife was *Vrſula*, daughter of *William*, Lord *Sturton*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Henry*, Lord *Clinton*, Earle after his father. *Thomas*, who married *Mary*, daughter of *John Tirrell* of *Warley*. *Anne*, wife to *William Aſcough*, ſonne and heire of Sr. *Francis Aſcough* of *Kelſey* in *Lincolnſhire*, Knight, but died without iſſue. *Frances*, married to *Giles Bruges*, Lord *Chandos* of *Sudley Caſtle*. His third wife was *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Girald*, Earle of *Kildare* in *Ireland*, by whom he had no iſſue. He died in the 26. yeere of Queene *Elizabeth* 1585. and lieth buried at *Windſor*, after whoſe death, his laſt wife erected a ſtately Monument in remembrance of him.

Argent 6 croſſe Croſlets fitchie ſable on a chiefe Azure, 2 mullets Or pierced Gules.



HEnry, Lord *Clinton* (ſonne and heire of *Edward* aforeſaid) was after the death of his father, ſecond Earle of *Lincolne* of this Family. He married two wives, firſt *Katherine*, daughter of *Francis Haſtings*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, by whom he had iſſue, *Thomas*, Lord *Clinton*, and Earle after his father. Sir *Edward Fines* Knight, who married *Mary*, daughter of *Thomas Dighton* of *Sturton* in *Lincolneſhire*, and *Elizabeth*, wife to *Arthur Gorge*, Knight, *Katherine* and *Frances* died young. He married to his ſecond wife, *Elizabeth*, daughter of Sir *Richard Morriſon* Knight, widow of *William Norris*, ſonne and heire of *Henry*, firſt Lord *Norris* of *Ricot*, by whom he had iſſue, Sir *Henry Fines*, now living, 1640.

He beareth the Armes of his father.



THomas, Lord *Clinton*, (after the death of his father, was the third Earle of *Lincolne* of that Family. Hee married *Elizabeth*, daughter and one of the heires of Sir *Henry Knevet*, in the County of *Wiltſhire*, Knight, by whom hee had iſſue *Henry* and *Thomas*, both died young. *Theophilus*, now Earle of *Lincolne*. *Edward*, *Charles*, *Knevet*, and *Robert*; and nine daughters, *Katherine* the eldeſt died young. *Elizabeth*, wife to ..... *Berrisford* of *Lincolneſhire*. *Frances*, wife to *Iohn Gorges*, ſonne and heire of Sir *Henry Gorges* Knight. *Arbella* and *Lucia*, both dead. *Suſanna*, married to ..... *Humphreys* of *Kent*, *Dorcas*, *Sarah*. This Earle died in the yeere 1618.

Argent 6 croſſe croſlets fitchy ſable on a chiefe Azure, 2 Mulets Or pierced Gules.



THeophilus, Lord *Clinton*, after the death of his father, is now Earle of *Lincolne*, 1640. and hath married *Bridget*, daughter of *William Fines*, Lord *Say* and *Seale*, by whom hee hath had iſſue, *Katherine*, *Bridget*, *Edward* Lord *Clinton*, *Lucy*, *Margaret*, *Mary* and *Iudith*.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

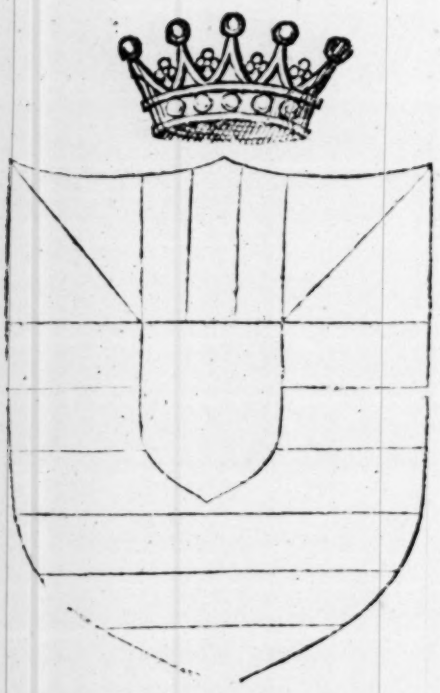
A Catalogue of the Earles of *Lindſey*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues.*



Robert Berty (Lord *Willoughby* of *Eresby*, Lord great Chamberlaine of *England*, Knight of the Garter, and one of his Majeſties moſt honourable Privie Councell) was by the ſpeciall grace and favour of King *Charles*, in the ſecond yeere of his reigne, created Earle of *Lindſey*, a place of *Lincolneſhire*, and is now living 1640. He married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Edward*, Lord *Montague*, by whom he hath had iſſue, *Montague Berty*, Lord *Willoughby*, who hath married ..... daughter of *Alderman Cockaine* of *London*, and widow of *Iohn Ramſey*, Earle of *Holderneſſe*, by whom hee hath divers children; *Roger*, a Knight, married the daughter and heire of Sir *Edward Lawley* in the County of *Shropſhire*, Knight. *Peregrene* a Knight, married the daughter and coheire of Mr. *Daniel Harvy* of *Eyedon* in *Lincolnſhire*. *Francis*, *Robert*, *Vere*, *Edward*. *Katherin*, wife to ..... *Faſton* of *Oxint* in *Norfolke* Eſquire. *Elizabeth*, *Anne*, *Sophia*, *Mary*.

Argent 3 battering Rams Barwaies proper headed and hooped Azure.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *March*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues.*



Roger de Mortimer, Lord *Mortimer*, Baron of *Wigmore* (the ſonne of *Edmund*, Lord *Mortimer* Baron of *Wigmore*) was by King *Edward* the third, in the ſecond yeere of his reigne created Earle of the *Marches* of *Wales*. He married *Ioan*, daughter and ſole heire of *Peter Jenevile*, Knight, and Lord of *Mede*, *Vanclour*, and *Trim* in *Ireland*, by whom he had iſſue, *Edmund Mortimer* Knight, (who married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Bartholomew*, Lord *Badilſmere*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Roger*, Earle after his Grandfather) *Roger* and *Geffrey*, both Knighted with their elder brother, at the Coronation of King *Edward* the third. *Iohn*, ſlaine at a tilting at *Shrewesbury*. *Katherine*, wife to *Thomas Beauchamp*, Earle of *Warwicke*. *Ioan*, wife of *Iames*, Lord *Audley*. *Agnes*, wife to *Laurence Haſtings*, Earle of *Penbrooke*. *Margaret*, married to *Thomas*, ſonne and heire of *Maurice*, Lord

Lord *Barkley*. *Maud*, married to Sir *John Charleton*, Lord *Powis*. *Blanch*, married to *Peter*, Lord *Grandiſon*, or *Graſon*. *Beatrix* the youngeſt, wife of *Edward Plantaginet*, ſonne and heire of *Thomas Brotherton* Earle of *Norfolke*, and after to Sir *Thomas Brews*. This Earle *Roger*, in the fourth yeere of King *Edward* the third, was taken at *Nottingham Caſtle*, at midnight in Queene *Iſabel* the Kings mothers chamber, with whom he was thought he was too familiar, for the which he ſuffered condigne puniſhment, *Anno*, 1330.

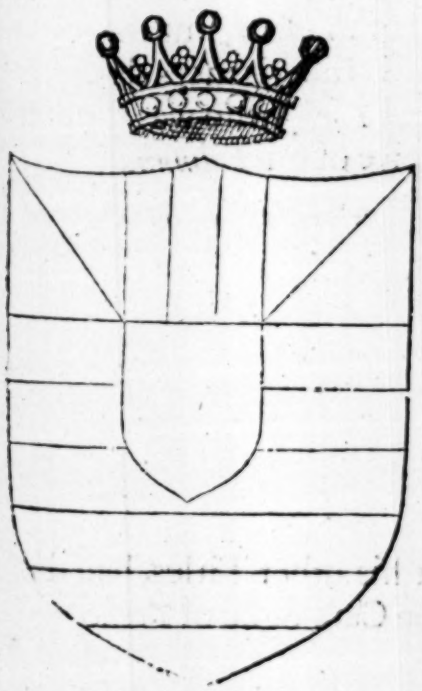
Barry of 6 Or & Azure on a Chiefe of the firſt 3 pallets inter 2 Eſquires baſt dexter and ſiniſter of the ſecond an eſcucheon of preteuce Argent.



ROger *Mortimer* (grand-childe to *Roger Mortimer*, the firſt Earle of *March* aforeſaid by his ſonne *Edmund*) was in the 29. yeere of King *Edward* the third, reſtored to the Earledome of *March*, and all other Lands and Honours of his Grand-father: Hee was one of the firſt founders of the order of the Garter. He married *Philip*, daughter of *William Montague*, Earle of *Salisbury*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Roger*, who died before his father. *Edmund* that ſucceeded his father. *Margaret* married to *Robert Vere*, Earle of *Oxford*, and *Margery* married to *John*, Lord *Awdley*; this iſſue I have ſet downe according to * M. *Brooke*, but * M. *Milles* ſetteth downe onely one childe, named *Edmund*, who ſucceeded his father. This *Roger* died, * *Anno*, 34. of *Edward* the third.

* *Brook. p.* 138
* *Mil. p.* 577
* *Vin. p.* 326.

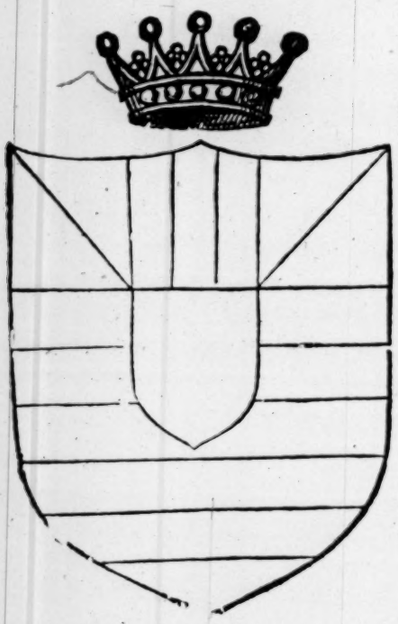
Barry of 6 Or and Azure on a Chiefe of the firſt 3 pallets inter 2 Eſquires baſt dexter and ſiniſter of the ſecond an eſcucheon of pretence Argent.



EDmund *Mortimer*, the third Earle of *March*, Lord and Baron of *Wigmore*, *Trim*, *Clare* and *Conaught*, was in right of his wife alſo Earle of *Vlſter*. Hee married *Philip*, the daughter and only heir of *Leonel Plantaginet*, Duke of *Clarence*, third ſonne of King *Edward* the third, by whom he had iſſue, *Roger Mortimer*, Earle of *March* and *Vlſter*. *Edmund Mortimer* Knight, who married the daughter of *Owen Glendour* the traitor, and had divers children by her who died young. *Elizabeth*, the wife of *Henry*, Lord *Percy*, ſurnamed *Hotſpurre*, the ſonne and heire of *Henry*, firſt Earle of *Northumberland*. *Philip*, the wife of *John* Lord *Haſtings*, Earle of *Penbrooke*, after his death ſhee was married to *Richard*, Earle of *Arundel*, who alſo deceaſing. Laſtly, ſhee married *John*, Lord St *John*. He died in *Ireland*, in *Corke*, upon Friday, being the Feaſt-day of *Iohn* th' Euangeliſt in *Chriſtmas*, 1381. and was buried at *Wigmore*.

Barry of 6 Or & Azure, on a Chiefe of the firſt 3 pallets inter 2 eſquires baſt dexter & ſiniſter of the ſecond an eſchucheon of pretence Argent.

Roger



ROger *Mortimer*, (fourth Earle of *March*, and alſo Earle of *Vlſter* in *Ireland*, Lord of *Clare*, *Wigmore*, *Trim* and *Conaugh*) after the death of his father, ſucceeded him in all his Honours. (This man in right of his mother, was by King *Richard* the ſecond, nominated to ſucceed him in the Kingdome. He married * *Eleanor*, daughter of *Thomas Holland*, Earle of *Kent*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Edmund Mortimer*, Earle of *March* and *Vlſter*. *Roger* a Knight, who died without iſſue. *Anne*, wife of *Richard Plantaginet* of *Coningsburg*, Earle of *Cambridge*, who was ſonne to *Edmund de Langley*, Duke of *Yorke*, of whom was borne *Richard Plantaginet*, Duke of *Yorke*, who challenged from King *Henry* the ſixth, the Title of the Kingdome as due unto him from his mother *Anne*, unto which *Richard* Duke of *Yorke* was borne. A ſonne named *Edward*, who was Earle of *March*, and after knowne by the name of King *Edward* the fourth. *Eleanor*, wife of *Hugh Courtney*, Earle of *Devonſhire*. * M. *Brooke* ſaith, his name was *Edward Courtney*.

* *Vin. p.* 328

* *Broo. p.* 139

Barry of 6 ℣r & Azure, on a Chiefe of the firſt 3 pallets inter 2 eſquires baſt dexter & ſiniſter of the ſecond an eſcheucheon of pretence Argent.



EDmund *Mortimer*, ſonne and heire of *Roger* aforeſaid, was the laſt Earle of *March* and *Vlſter* of that Family. He married *Anne*, daughter of *Edmund*, Earle of *Stafford*, but died without iſſue, ſo that all his Inheritances deſcended upon *Richard*, Duke of *Yorke*, who was the ſonne of *Anne*, ſiſter and heire of this *Edmund*.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

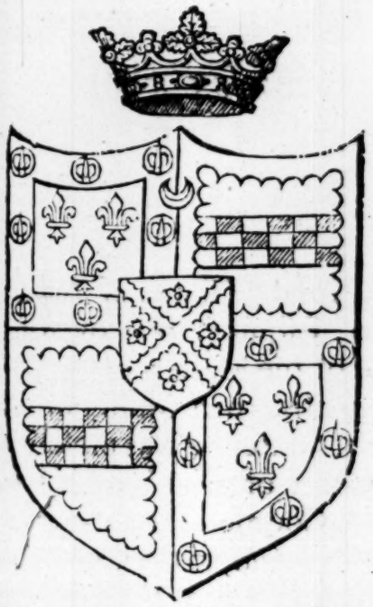
RIchard *Plantaginet*, Duke of *Yorke*, amongſt his other Titles, had this of *March*, of whom you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Yorke*.

Edward



EDward *Plantagiuet*, ſonne of the aforeſaid *Richard*, was likewiſe Earle of *March*, and beſt knowne by the name of King *Edward* the fourth, of whoſe wives and iſſues ſee more in the Catalogue of the Kings.

France and England on a Label of 3 Argent 9 Torteauxes.



ESme *Stewart*, Lord *Abigny*, a place ſo called in the Dutchy of *Anvergne*, (younger brother, and at length ſole heire of *Lodowicke Stewart*, Duke of *Lenox*, both ſons of *Eſme Stewart*, whom King *James* the ſixth of *Scotland*, honoured with the Dukedome of *Lenox*) was by the ſpeciall favour of the aforeſaid King *Iames*, created Baron of *Leighton*, *Bromeſwold*, in the County of *Huntingdon*, and Earle of *March* the 7th. of *Iune*, 1619. He married *Katherine*, ſole daughter and heire of Sir *Gervaſe Clifton*, Lord *Clifton* of *Leighton*, *Bromeſwold*, by whom he had iſſue, *Elizabeth*, now wife of *Henry*, Lord *Maltravers*, ſonne and heire of *Thomas*, Earle of *Arundell* and *Surrey*. *Iames* now Duke of *Lenox*, *Katherine*, *Anne*; *Henry* died without iſſue; *Frances* married to *Ierome Weſton*, Earle of *Portland*; *George*, Lord *Aubigny*, who hath married ..... daughter to the Earle of *Suffolke*, *Lodowicke*, *Iohn* and *Bernard*.

Quarterly, firſt France on a border gules, 8. fermaulxes Or. the ſecond Or, a feſſe Checky arg. and azure, a border engrailed gules, the third as the ſecond, the fourth as the firſt, on an eſcucheon of preſence arg. a Saltier engrailed inter 4 finque-foiles gules.

Iames



I *Ames Stewart* after the death of his father, is now Duke of *Lenox*, and alſo Earle of *March*, Knight of the Garter, and one of his Majeſties moſt honourable privie Councell, &c. and hath married *Mary*, the onely daughter of *George*, late Duke of *Buckingham*, both now living, 1640. by whom hee hath had iſſue, one ſonne, *Charles*.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Midleſex*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



SIr *Leonal Cranfield*, Knight (ſonne of *Thomas Cranfield* of *London*, Eſquire) was by King *Iames* firſt made one of the Maſters of his Majeſties Court of Requeſts, then Maſter of the Kings great Wardrobe; after he was preferred to be Maſter of the Court of Wards and Liveries, and made a privie Counſellour; alſo created Baron *Cranfield* of *Cranfield*, in the County of *Bedford*, *Anno*, 1621. after Lord Treaſurer of *England*, and laſtly, Earle of *Midleſex*, *Anno*, 1622. and is now living, *Anno*, 1640. He married two wives, firſt *Elizabeth*, the daughter of *Richard Shepheard*, of *London* Merchant, by whom he had three daughters, the eldeſt *Martha*, wife to Sir *Henry Cary*, Knight of the Bath at the creation of Prince *Charles*, and now Earle of *Monmouth*: *Elizabeth* married to *Edmond*, Lord *Sheffield*, grand-childe to the Earle of *Mulgrave*. *Mary*. His ſecond wife was *Anne*, daughter of *Iames Bret* of *Howby*, in the County of *Leiceſter*, Eſquire, by whom hee hath iſſue, *Iames*, Lord *Cranfield*, *Lyonel* the ſecond ſonne, *Edward* the third ſonne, *William* died young, and two daughters, *Frances* and *Suſanna*.

Or on a Pale Azure 3 Flowers delices of the firſt.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Manchester*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Issues*.



SIr *Henry Montague* Knight, sometimes Lord Chiefe Justice of the Kings Bench (third son of Sir *Edward Montague* of *Boughton* in the County of *Northampton*, sonne of another Sir *Edward Montague*, likewise chiefe Justice of the Kings Bench, was by the speciall favour of King *Iames*, created Baron of *Kimbolton*, in the County of *Huntingdon*, and Viscount *Mandevile* the 19. of *December*, 1620. Hee was after Lord Treasurer of *England*, and President of his Majesties most honourable Privie Councell: hee was also by King *Charles* created Earle of *Manchester* the first yeere of his reigne, and likewise made Lord keeper of the privie Seale, and one of the privie Councell, now living, 1640. He married 3. wives, first *Katherine*, daughter of Sir *William Spencer*, in the County of *Oxford*, Knight, by whom he had issue 5. sons and 4. daughters: *Edward* the eldest, Viscouut *Mandevile*, Knight of the Bath at the Coronation of King *Charles*, *Walter*, *Iames*, *Charles* died young, *Henry*, *Elizabeth*, *Lucy*, *Theodosia*, *Susan*. His second wife was *Anne*, daughter and heire of *William Wincoll* of *Lanham* in *Suffolke*, the widow of Sr *Leonard Holliday*, Knight, sometimes Lord Maior of *London* by whom he had no issue. His third wife *Margaret*, daughter of *John Crouch* of *Cornbury*, in the County of *Hartford*, widow of *John Hare* of *Totteredge* in the said County, by whom he hath had issue, *George* and *Mary*.

Argent 3 fusils in fesse Gules and a border sable. A mullet for a difference.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Mulgrave*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Issues*.



EDmund *Sheffield* Baron of *Butterwick*, Knight of the *Garter*, was by favour of our royall King *Charles*, created Earle of *Mulgrave* in the first yeere of his raigne, and is now living, 1640. and hath married two wives, the first *Ursula*, daughter of Sir *Robert Tirwhit* of *Ketleby* in *Lincolnshire*, by whom hee had issue, *Charles* his eldest sonne, who died without issue. Sir *John Sheffield* the second sonne, who married *Grissel*, daughter of Judge *Anderson*, by whom he had issue, *Edmund*, now Lord *Sheffield*, who hath married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Leonel Cranfield*, Earle of *Middlesex*, by whom

as yet, he hath no iſſue: hee had alſo 4. daughters, *viz. Douglas* the eldeſt. *Maudlin* the ſecond, who married *Walter Welch* of *Ireland*. *Urſula* the third; and *Anne* the 4th. This Sir *Iohn* was drowned at *Whitgift Ferry* in *Yorkeſhire*. Sir *Edmund Sheffield*, the third ſonne, who married *Elizabeth Darley*, widow of ..... *Toppam*, by whome he had iſſue only one daughter, *Urſula*, married to ..... *Hutton* of *Yorkeſhire*. This Sir *Edmund* was drowned with his brother. *William* the fourth ſon drowned in *France*. *Philip* the fifth ſon drowned at *Whitgift* with his two brothers; and *George* the ſixth ſon, and 5. daughters, *Elizabeth* the eldeſt, married to Sir *Edward Swift*, and after to Sir *Iohn Bourchier*. *Frances* the ſecond, married to Sir *Philip Fairefax*. *Mary* the third, married to Sir *Ferdinando Fairefax*, ſon to *Thomas*, Lord *Caneroon*. *Douglas* the fourth, as yet unmarried, and *Tryphena* the youngeſt, who married *George Verney*, ſon to Sir *Richard Verney* of *Warwickeſhire*. This Earle his ſecond wife was *Marian*, daughter of Sir *William Erwin*, and is now living, 1640. by whom he hath had iſſue, *Iames*, who hath married *Iane*, daughter of Sir *William Cockaine*. *Thomas* and *Robert*, as yet unmarried, and 2. daughters, *Margaret* and *Sarah*.

Argent a Cheveron inter 3 Garbs Gules.

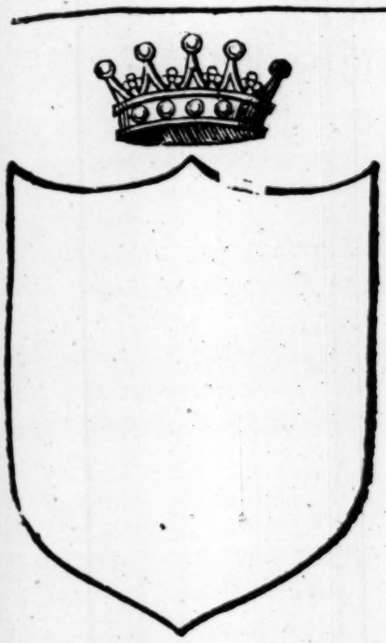
A Catalogue of the Earles of *Monmouth*, their *Armes, Wives and Iſſues.*



Robert Cary, Baron of *Lepington*, was by King *Charles* created Earle of *Monmouth* in the firſt yeere of his reigne. Hee married *Elizabeth*, daughter of Sir *Hugh Trevanion*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Henry*, now Earle. *Thomas*. *Philadelphia*, married to Sir *Thomas Wharton*, ſonne and heire to the Lord *Wharton*. This *Robert* died in the yeere, 1639.

Argent on a bend ſable 3 Roſes of the firſt.
A Creſſant for a difference.

Henry



HEnry *Cary*, after the death of his father, was Earle of *Monmouth*, and Baron of *Leppington*, and is now living, 1640. He married *Martha*, eldeſt daughter of *Lionel Cranfield*, Earle of *Middleſex*, by whom he had iſſue *Lionel*, Lord *Cary*. *Henry*, *Anne*, *Philadelphia*, *Elizabeth*, *Mary*, *Trevaniana*, *Martha*, *Theophila* and *Magdalen*.

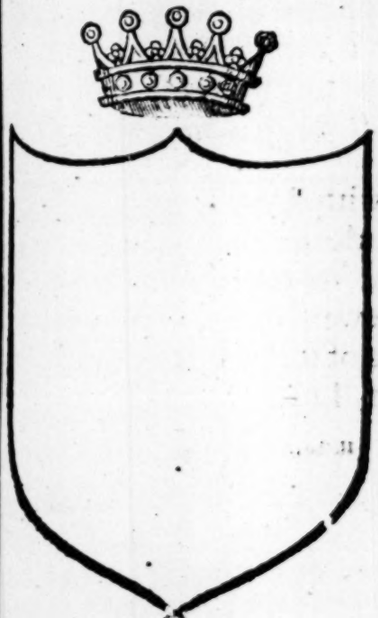
He beareth the Armes of his Father.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Marleburgh*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



IAmes *Ley*, Baron of *Lepington*, was by the gracious favour of our Soveraigne Lord, King *Charles*, in the firſt yeere of his reigne, created Earle of *Marleburgh*. Hee had three wives, firſt ..... daughter of Mr. *Petty* of *Barkſhire*, Eſquire, by whom he had iſſue, *Henry*, Earle after his father, and *William* unmarried, and 7. daughters, *viz*. *Anne*, wife to Sr. *Walter Long*. *Heſter*, wife to Mr. *Porter* of *Eſſex*. *Mary*, wife to Mr. *Arriſey*. *Dennis*, wife to Mr. *Harrington*. *Jane*, wife to Mr. *Carront*. *Margaret* and *Phebe* unmarried. This Earle his ſecond wife was the widow of Sr. *William Boyer*, by whom he had no iſſue. His third wife was *Iane*, daughter to the Lord *Butler*, by whom likewiſe he had no iſſue: ſhee was after married to Mr. *William Aſhbornham*, ſecond ſon to *Iohn Aſhbornham*. This Earle *Iames* died, 1629.

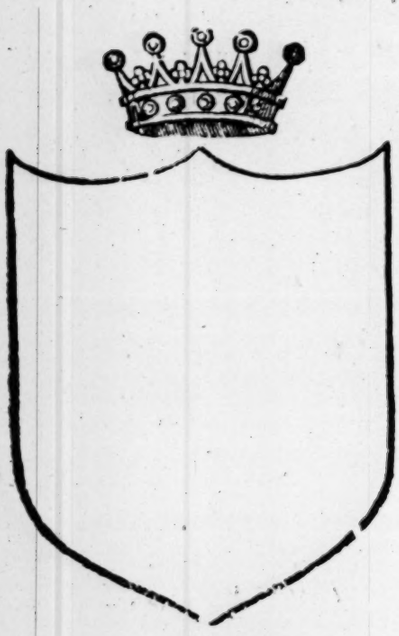
Argent a Chevron inter 3 Beares heads couped ſable.



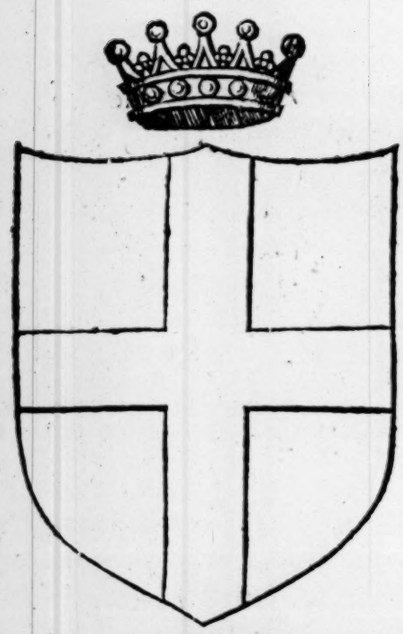
HEnry *Ley*, after the death of his father, was the ſecond Earle of *Marleburgh*, and Baron of *Lepington*. He married ..... daughter of Sir *Arthur Capell*, Knight, by whom hee had iſſue, *Iames*, now Earle of *Marleburgh*, *Anno*, 1640. and one daughter, *Elizabeth*.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

A Catalogue of the Dukes and Earles of *Norfolke*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



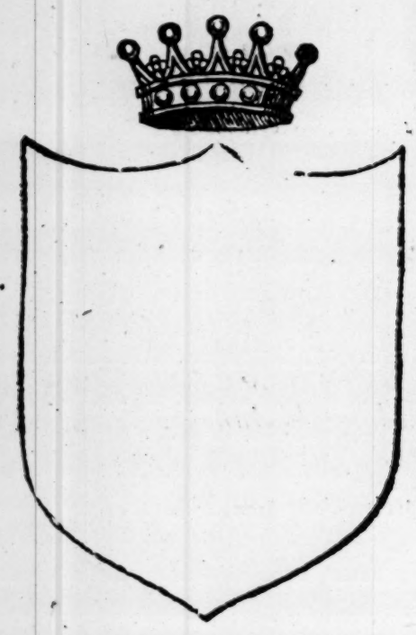
Ralph de Waiet, or *Wayer*, a *Britaine* borne, by gift of *William* the Conquerour, was the firſt Earle of the Eaſt *Angles*, which is now divided into two ſhires, *viz.* *Norfolke* and *Suffolke*, ſo that by ſome, he was called Earle of *Norfolke*, but he conſpiring to depoſe the King of his Kingdome, was apprehended and beheaded at *Wincheſter*. He married *Emme*, daughter of *William Fitz-Osborne*, and left iſſue one daughter, named *Itta*, married to *Robert* Earle of *Leiceſter*.



Hugh Bigot, (ſteward to King *Henry* the firſt) was by King *Stephen*, created Earle of *Norfolke*, after the baniſhment of the aforeſaid *Ralph*. He married two wives, the firſt *Iulian*, daughter of *Albericke de Vere*, the Kings Chamberlaine, by whom hee had iſſue *Roger*, who ſucceeded his father. His ſecond wife was *Gundered*, by whom he had iſſue, *Hugh* and *William*. This Earle *Hugh* died in the yeere of our Lord, 1177.

* Or a plaine Croſſe Gules.

* M. *Milles* ſaith, theſe Armes were Gules, a Lion paſſant Or.

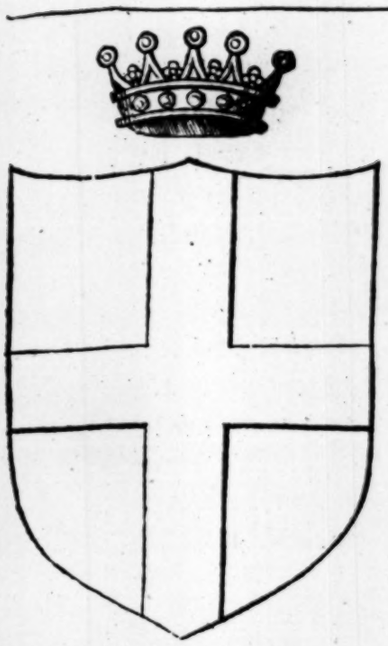


Roger Bigot, after the death of his father, was ſecond Earle of *Norfolke* of this Family. He with the other nobles of the land, was a meanes to bring in *Lewis* the *French* Kings ſonne into this Land to the great harme thereof. He married *Iſabel*, daughter of *Hamelyn Plantaginet*, Earle of *Warren* and *Surrey*, by whom hee had iſſue, * *William*, drowned with King *Henry* the firſt his children. *Hugh* Earle after his father. *Thomas Bigot*. *Margaret*, married to *William de Haſtings*, the Kings ſteward. *Alice*, married to *Albericke de Vere*, Earle of *Oxford*. *Mary*, married to *Ranolph Fitz-Robert*, Lord of *Middleham*.

* *Vin. p. 339.*

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

Hugh



HVgh *Bigot*, after the death of his father, was the third Earle of *Norfolke* of that ſurname. Hee married *Maud*, the eldeſt daughter of *William Marſhall*, the elder Earle of *Penbrooke*, ſiſter, and one of the heires of *Walter Marſhall*, Earle of *Penbrooke*, by whom he had iſſue, *Roger Bigot*, Earle of *Norfolke*, and Marſhall of *England*, *Hugh Bigot*, Lord chiefe Juſtice of *England*, who was ſlaine at *Lewis*, in the yeere of our Lord, 1264. Hee married *Ioan*, daughter of *Robert Burnel*, by whom hee had *Roger Bigot*, the fifth Earle of *Norfolke*, and laſt of that Family. *Ralph Bigot* the third ſon, who married *Bertha*, daughter of the Lord *Furnevall*, by whom hee had a daughter, called *Iſabel*, who was firſt married to *Gilbert Lacy* of *Meth* in *Ireland*, and after to *Iohn Fitz-Ieffrey*, a Baron. *Iſabel*, a daughter of this Earle *Hugh*, married to *Hugh de Albenio*, Earle of *Arundel*.

Or a plaine Croſſe Gules.



ROger *Bigot*, ſonne and heire of *Hugh* and *Maud*, Marſhall after the death of his father, was the fourth Earle of *Norfolke* of this Family, and in right of his mother, Marſhall of *England*. Hee married *Iſabel*, the daughter of *William*, King of *Scots*. Hee died of a bruiſe, running at tilt, without iſſue.

Party per pale, Or and Vert. a Lyon ramp. Gules.



ROger *Bigot*, the fifth and laſt Earle of *Norfolke* of that ſurname, and Marſhall of *England*, Nephew to *Roger* the third, by *Hugh* his ſonne, Lord chiefe Juſtice. This *Roger*, for refuſing to aid King *Henry* the firſt, in his warres in *Flaunders*, at the Kings returne was adjudged to deliver over into the Kings hands, all his lands in *England*, *Ireland* and *Wales*, and if he had any children, then the King to reſtore them againe with a thouſand pounds *per annum* profit. Hee married two wives, firſt, *Aliva*, daughter and heire of the Lord *Philip Baſſet*: ſecondly, *Alice*, daughter of *Avenne*, Earle of *Henault*. He died without iſſue, 1305.

Party per pale, Or and Vert. a Lyon ramp. Gules.



THomas *de Brotherton*, ſonne to King *Edward* the firſt, was by King *Edward* the ſecond, his halfe brother, created Earle of *Norfolke*, and Marſhall of *England*, *Anno*, 1316. He had three wives, as M. *Milles* ſaith, firſt *Anne*, a certaine Knights daughter which is not named by whom he had iſſue, *Edward*, who died before his father. His ſecond wife was *Avis*, as * M. *Vincent* ſaith, daughter of *Roger Halys*, by whom he had iſſue, *Margaret*, Dutcheſſe of *Norfolke*, *Alice*, married to *Edward de Montacute*, by whom ſhee had a daughter named *Joan*, wife to *William Vfford*, Earle of *Suffolke*, his third wife, her parents are not knowne, but * M. *Milles* ſaith hee had a ſon by her, who became a Monke at *Ely* Abbey.

* *Vin. p.* 343.

* *Mil. p.* 511

The Armes of England a Label of 3 points Argent.



MArgaret, daughter & heire of *Thomas Plantaginet* of *Brotherton* Earle of *Norfolke*, and Marſhall of *England*, by reaſon of the greatneſſe of her birth and great wealth, was by King *Richard* the ſecond, created Dutcheſſe of *Norfolke* for terme of life. She had 2. huſbands, the firſt *Iohn*, Lord and Baron of *Seagrave*, by whom ſhe had 2. daughters, *Anne*, Lady *Abbeſſe* of *Berking*, and *Elizabeth*, married to *Iohn*, the ſixth Lord *Mowbray*, by whom he had iſſue *Iohn*, the fourth Lord *Mowbray*, created Earle of *Nottingham*, who died without iſſue; and *Thomas*, Lord *Mowbray*, created Duke of *Norfolke*, by King *Richard* the ſecond. Her ſecond huſband was Sir *Walter Manny* Knight of the Garter, by whom ſhe had iſſue, *Thomas*, drowned in a Well at *Detford* in *Kent*, and *Anne* married to *Iohn*, Lord *Haſtings*, Earle of *Penbrooke*. This *Margaret* the Dutcheſſe died, *Anno*, 1399.

* *Vin. p.* 344.

* A Lyon ramp. crowned, empailed with the Armes of Brotherton.

Thomas,



THomas, Lord *Mowbray*, ſon of *Iohn*, Lord *Mowbray*, and *Elizabeth* his wife, daughter and heire of *Margaret*, Dutcheſſe of *Norfolke*, and *Iohn*, Lord *Seagrave* her huſband, after the death of *Iohn*, Lord *Mowbray*, Earle of *Nottingham*, and Marſhall of *England*, his brother was by King *Richard* the ſecond, created Duke of *Norfolke*, *Anno*, 1397. and the firſt Earle Marſhall of *England*; for before this time, they were but Lord Marſhalls. This *Thomas*, with *Henry* of *Bullingbrooke*, Earle of *Derby*, and Duke of *Hereford*, was baniſhed the Realme in the 22 yeere of *Richard* the ſecond, becauſe he the ſaid *Henry* had complained unto this *Thomas* Lord *Mowbray*, of the Kings evill government; of all which; this *Thomas* made the King acquainted with, thereupon the king called Duke *Henry* before him, demanded the truth thereof, which *Henry* ſtoutly denyed the accuſation, praying to have the combat of his accuſer; *Thomas Mowbray* maintained, what before he had affirmed, and accepted the challenge: whereupon the king granted their requeſts, and ſigned a day for triall thereof: at which time, the king being well adviſed by his Counſel, forbad the ſaid combat, and baniſhed Duke *Henry* for 10 yeares, and *Thomas* for all dayes of his life: who travelling into *Italy*, and after to *Venice*, dyed there with griefe, 1400. the firſt of king *Henry* the fourth, and was there buryed. This *Thomas*, married *Elizabeth*, ſiſter and one of the heires of *Thomas Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundell*, widow of *William Montacute*, Earle of *Salisbury*, by whom he had iſſue, *Thomas*, Lord *Mowbray*, Earle of *Nottingham*, who was beheaded at *Yorke*, with *Richard Scroope*, Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, *Anno*, 1405. *Iohn*, the ſecond ſonne, after his father, Duke of *Norfolke*. *Margaret*, married to *Robert Howard*, Knight, by whom ſhe had iſſue, *Iohn*, Lord *Howard*, whom King *Richard* the third preferred to be Duke of *Norfolke*. *Iſabel*, firſt married to *Henry de Ferrars*, who died without iſſue male, and after to *Iames Barkley*, Knight, and after Baron, by whom ſhe had iſſue, *William de Barkley*, Earle of *Nottingham*, and *Maurice Barkley*, father of *Thomas*, Lord *Barkley*, and other children, from whom the reſt of the Lord *Barkleys* are deſcended. * M. *Milles* ſaith, there was an elder daughter than *Margaret*, wife of *Michal de la Poole*, Earle of *Suffolke*. *Mil. p. 514*

Gules a Lyon ramp. Argent.

Iohn



*Mil. p. 516

John Lord *Mowbray*, ſecond ſon of *Thomas* aforeſaid, was after the death of his elder brother, Earle of *Nottingham*, and Earle Marſhall of *England*, and in the third yeere of King *Henry* the ſixth, reſtored to the Dukedome of *Norfolke*. He married *Katherine*, daughter of *Ralph Nevill*, firſt Earle of *Weſtmerland*, by *Ioan* his wife, daughter of *Iohn* of *Gaunt*, Duke of *Lancaſter*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Iohn Mowbray*, Duke of *Norfolke*. * M. *Milles* ſaith, there was alſo 2. daughters, firſt *Anne*, married to *William Barkley*. Second *Katherine* married to *Thomas Grey* of *Barwicke* (with the club foot, or wry foote) from whom deſcended the *Greys* of *Heton*, *Warke*, and Barons of *Powis*. This *Iohn* died, *Anno*, 1434.

Gules a Lyon ramp. Argent.



Iohn Mowbray, (ſonne of *Iohn* aforeſaid) was after the death of his father, Duke of *Norfolke*, Earle Marſhall and *Nottingham*, Lord *Seagrave*, and *Bruce* of *Gower*. Hee married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *William*, Lord *Bourchier*, and ſiſter of *Henry Bourchier*, Earle of *Eſſex* and *Ewe*, by whom hee had iſſue one ſonne, named *Iohn*, Duke after his father. He died in the yeere of our Lord, 1461.

Gules a Lyon ramp. Argent.

Iohn,



Iohn Lord *Mowbray* (after the death of his father) was Duke of *Norfolke*, Earle *Marſhall* and *Nottingham*, Lord *Seagrave* and *Bruce* of *Gower*: hee alſo by King *Henry* the ſixth, was created Earle of *Warren* and *Surrey*. Hee married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Iohn Talbot*, firſt Earle of *Shrewesbury*, and had iſſue one onely daughter, named *Anne*, married to *Richard*, Duke of *Yorke*, ſecond ſonne of King *Edward* the fourth, and died without iſſue, ſo that his Inheritance was divided betweene the *Howards* and *Barkeleys*, who were deſcended of *Margaret* and *Iſabel*, daughters of *Thomas Mowbray*, Duke of *Norfolk* before mentioned. This Duke *John* died in the 15. yeere of King *Edward* the fourth, *Anno*, 1475.

Gules a Lyon ramp. Argent.



Richard, Duke of *Yorke*, ſecond ſonne of King *Edward* the fourth, was by his Father likewiſe created Duke of *Norfolke*, and Earle Marſhall of *England*. He married *Anne*, daughter and heire of *Iohn*, Lord *Mowbray*, laſt Duke of *Norfolke*, but had no iſſue. This *Richard*, with his brother King *Edward* the fifth, was by the unnaturall and cruell command of *Richard*, Duke of *Gloceſter*, their Uncle, murthered in the Tower of *London*, *Anno*, 1483.

France and England a Label of 3 argent. charged with a Canton in the firſt file.



Iohn



John Howard Knight, (ſonne of *Robert Howard* Knight, and of *Margaret* his wife, daughter and coheire of *Thomas Mowbray*, Duke of *Norfolke*) was by King *Edward* the 4th. made a Baron, 1461. and after by King *Richard* the third, he was created Duke of *Norfolke*, *Iune* 28. *Anno*, 1483. as alſo Knight of the Garter. Hee married two wives, firſt, *Katherine*, daughter of *William*, Lord and Baron of *Molins*, by whom hee had iſſue *Thomas*, Earle of *Surrey*, and after Duke of *Norfolke* and 4. daughters: *Anne* married to *Edmund Gorge*, Kt. *Iſabel* married to *Robert Mortimer* of *Eſſex*, Kt. by whom ſhee had *William*, who died without iſſue, and *Elizabeth*, married to *George Guilford*, father of *John Guilford* Kt. *Jane* married to *Ioh. Timperley* Eſquire. *Margaret*, married to *Iohn Windham* of *Crowherſt* in *Norfolke* Knight. This Duke *Iohn* his ſecond wife, was *Margaret*, daughter of Sr. *John Chedworth* Knight, by whom he had iſſue *Katherine*, married to *John Boucchier*, Lord *Berners*, who had iſſue 3. daughters and heires. *Ioan*, married to *Edward Knyvet*. *Margaret*, married to the ſon and heire of *Thomas Umpton*, Knight, and *Mary*. This *Iohn* Duke of *Norfolke*, was ſlain at *Boſworthfield*, in the aid of King *Richard* the third, *Auguſt* 22. 1485. Some Writers ſay, that when this Duke was to goe to battell, in the morning there was theſe two verſes written over his doore:

Jack *of* Norfolke, *be not too bold*;
For Dickin *thy Maſter is bought and ſold.*

Gules a bond inter 6 Croſſets fitchie argent.



Thomas Howard (ſon and heire of *John*, Duke of *Norfolke*) was created Earle of *Surrey*, in the firſt yeere of King *Richard* the third; and in the 16th. yeere of King *Henry* the 7th he was made Lord Treaſurer of *England*; and by letters patents, in the fifth yeere of King *Henry* the eighth, 1513. hee was created Duke of *Norfolke*, and alſo Knight of the Garter. This *Thomas* gave the overthrow unto *Iames* the fourth King of *Scots* at *Floden-field*, when *Henry* the eighth was in his warres of *France*; for which ſervice for a memoriall of ſuch a great victory, the King gave an addition to his Armes, as here you ſee it.

This

This *Thomas* married 2. wives, firſt *Elizabeth*, daughter and heire of *Fredericke Tilney*, Knight, widow of *Humphrey Bourchier*, Lord *Barners*, by whom he had iſſue, *Thomas Howard*, Earle of *Surrey*, and after his fathers death, Duke of *Norfolke*. S^r. *Edward Howard*, Knight of the Garter, Admirall of *England*, ſlaine before *Breſt*, and died without iſſue. *Edmund Howard*, who by his firſt wife *Ioyce*, daughter of *Richard Culpeper* of *Kent*, had iſſue, *Henry*, Sir *George Howard* and Sir *Charles* (ſlaine in *France*) who all died iſſueleſſe, and 5. daughters, *Margaret*, wife to Sir *Thomas Arundell*, Knight, Grandfather of *Thomas*, Lord *Arundell* of *Wardour*. *Katherine*, Queene of *England*, wife to King *Henry* the 8th. *Mary*, married to *Edmund Trafford* of *Trafford* in *Lancaſhire*, Eſquire. *Ioyce*, married to *Iohn Stanney*; and *Iſabel*, married to ..... *Baynton*. This *Edmund* had a ſecond wife, named *Dorothy*, daughter of *Thomas Troys*.

Elizabeth, daughter to the aforeſaid *Thomas*, married to Sir *Thomas Bollein*, Viſcount *Rochford*, Earle of *Wiltſhire* & *Ormond*, by whom he had iſſue, *George*, Viſcount *Rochford*. *Mary*, married to *William Carey* Eſquire, father to *Henry*, Lord *Hunſdon*. *Anne Bulleine*, wife to King *Henry* the 8th. and mother to Queen *Elizabeth*. *Muriell* or *Murella*, married to *Iohn Grey*, Viſcount *Liſle*, and after to Sir *Thomas Kyvet* of *Buckenham* in *Norfolke* Knight.

There was alſo divers other ſons that died yong, as *Henry*, *Iohn*, *Charles*, *Henry* & *Richard*. The ſaid noble Duke married to his ſecond wife, *Agnes*, daughter of S^r. *Philip Tilney*, Knight, by whom he had iſſue, *William Howard*, Baron of *Effingham*, Knight of the Garter, high Admirall to Queene *Mary*, Chamberlain of the Houſhold, and Lord privie Seale to Queen *Elizabeth*, who by *Katherine*, daughter and coheire of Sir *Iohn Broughton* of *Tuddington* in *Bedfordſhire*, had iſſue, *Anne*, or *Agnes*, married to *William Pawlet*, Marqueſſe of *Wincheſter*; and by his ſecond wife *Margaret*, daughter of Sir *Thomas Gamage*, Knight, hee had iſſue *Charles Howard*, Lord Admirall of *England*, and Earle of *Nottingham*, and many other children. *Thomas Howard* died a priſoner in the *Tower*. *Richard Howard*, who died without iſſue. *Anne* the eldeſt, married to *Iohn Vere*, Earle of *Oxford*. *Dorothy*, married to *Edward Stanley*, Earle of *Derby*. *Elizabeth*, wife to *Henry Radcliffe*, Earle of *Suſſex*. *Katherine*, firſt married to *Rheſe ap Thomas*, Knight of the Garter, and after to *Henry Dawbeny*, Earle of *Bridgewater*. This *Thomas*, Duke of *Norfolke*, died in the 16. yeere of the reigne of King *Henry* the eighth, and lieth buried, at *Thetford*.

Gules on a bend inter 6 croſſets fitchie argent an eſcucheon Or, thereon a demy Lyon in a double Treaſure counterflory with an arrow through the mouth of the firſt.

Thomas



THomas Howard, third Duke of *Norfolk* of that ſurname (made Earle of *Surrey* the ſame day his father was created Duke of *Norfolk*) Earle Marſhall, and high Treaſurer of *England*, Lord *Mowbray*, *Seagrave* and *Bruce* of *Gower*, &c. He married 2 wives, firſt *Anne*, daughter to King *Edward* the 4th. by whom hee had iſſue, one ſon, *Thomas* that died young. Secondly, *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Edward Stafford*, Duke of *Buckingham*, by whom he had iſſue, *Henry Howard*, Earle of *Surrey* beheaded, 1546. by King *Henry* the 8. who by *Frances* his wife, daughter of *John Vere*, Earle of *Oxford* had iſſue, *Thomas*, who was Duke of *Norfolke* after his Grandfather, *Henry*, Earle of *Northampton*, of whom ſee more in *Northampton*. *Iane*, wife of *Charles Nevill*, Earle of *Weſtmerland*. *Margaret*, married to *Henry*, Lord *Scroope* of *Bolton*. *Katherine*, wife to *Henry*, Lord *Barkley*. *Thomas Howard*, ſecond ſonne, whom Queene *Elizabeth* created Viſcount *Bindon*. *Mary*, wife to *Henry Fitz-Roy*, Duke of *Richmond*.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.



THomas Howard (Grandchild of *Thomas*, Duke of *Norfolke*, by *Henry*, Earle of *Surrey* his ſon) was reſtored in blood by Queen *Mary*, and made the 4th. Duke of *Norfolke*, Earle of *Surrey*, and Earle Marſhall, Lord *Mowbray*, *Seagrave* and *Bruce* of *Gower*. Alſo Queene *Elizabeth* made him one of her privie Councell, and Knight of the Garter. He married 3 wives, firſt *Mary*, one of the daughters and heires of *Henry Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundel*, by whom he had iſſue, *Philip*, of whom ſee more in *Arundel*. His ſecond wife was *Margaret*, daughter and only heire of *Thomas Awdley*, of *Walden* in *Eſſex*, Lord *Awdley* and Chancellor of *England*, by whom he had iſſue, *Thomas Howard*, Earle of *Suffolke*. Lord *William Howard* married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Thomas*, Lord *Dacre* of *Gilleſland*, and had iſſue, Sir *Philip Howard*, *Francis*, *William* and *Charles*. *Elizabeth* married Sir *Henry Bedingfield*, Kt. *Margaret* married *Thomas Cotton* Eſquire, ſon and heire of Sir *Robert Cotton* Kt. and Baronet, and divers other children. *Elizabeth* died an infant. *Margaret* married to *Robert Sackvile*, Earle of *Dorſet*. His third wife was *Elizabeth*, daughter of Sir *Francis Leybourne* Kt. widow of *Thomas Dacre*, Baron of *Gilleſland*. This *Thomas* for purpoſing a marriage with *Mary*, Queene of *Scots*, was arraigned at *Weſtminſter Hall*, and beheaded the 4. of *Iune*, 1572.

He beareth the Armes of his Grandfather.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Northumberland*, their *Armes, Wives and Iſſues.*

MAſter *Brooke* affirmeth, that one *Gopſo* was by the Conquerour created Earle of *Northumberland*, but he was ſlaine by *Oſculph*, the late diſinherited Earle of *Northumberland*, as he was entring into the Church of *Newborne*. *Milles* never expreſſeth him.

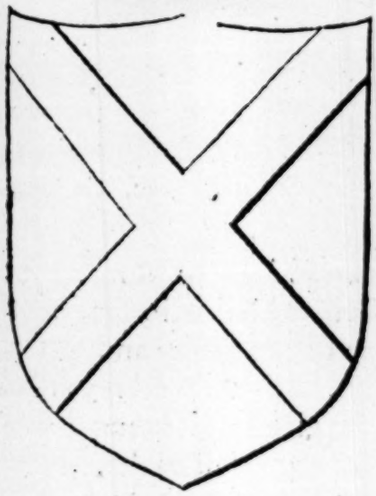




MOrchar, ſonne of Earle *Algar*, and brother to *Edwin*, was by *William* the Conquerour made Earle of *Northumberland*. This *Morchar*, with his brother *Edwin*, and others miſliking the Conquerours government, fled the Realme, and returning againe, fortified the Iſle of *Ely*, but after a long ſiege, *Morchar* was taken priſoner, where he died without iſſue.

Sable an Eagle diſplayed Or, membred and beaked gules.





GOſpatricke, ſonne of *Maldred* and *Algith* his wife, ſiſter of *Syward* the great Earle of *Northumberland* before the Conqueſt,) was after the deprivation of Earle *Morchar*, the next Earle of *Northumberland*; and becauſe he ſuffered *Malcolme*, King of *Scots* with a power to enter this Land, was by the Conquerour deprived, 1072. and after died in baniſhment; of this *Goſpatrick* did deſcend the noble Families of the *Nevills* of * *Middleham*, *Branſpath* and *Raby*. * *Broo. p.* 143

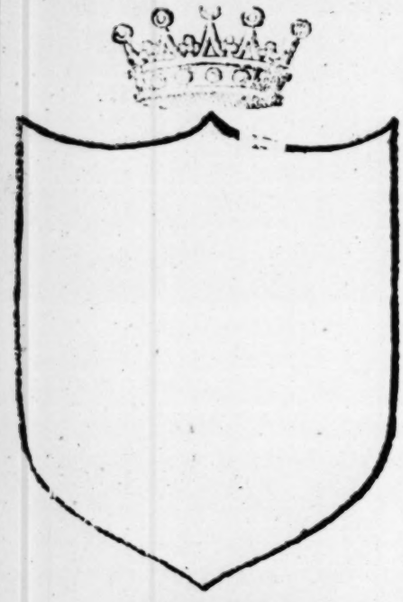
Gules a Saltier Argent.



WAltheof (ſon of *Syward* the great Earle of *Northumberland* aforeſaid) was after the baniſhment of *Goſpatrick*, 1072. created Earle of *Northumberland*. This *Waltheof*, 1074. conſpiring with divers others againſt the Conqueror, was taken and beheaded. Hee married *Judith*, daughter of *Lambert*, Earle of *Lens* in *Artoys*, and Neece to *William* the Conquerour, by whom he had iſſue, 3 daughters, *Maud*, married to *Simon* St *Lize*, Earle of *Northampton*, by whom ſhe bare a ſon, named *Simon*; ſhee was after married to *David*, King of *Scots*, by whom ſhee had a ſonne *Henry*, Earle of *Huntingdon*. *Iudith*, married to *Ralph de Tony*, ſon of *Roger Tony*, Baron of *Flamſtead* in *Hartfordſhire*, by whom he had iſſue, *Gohilda*, wife of *Robert de Newborough* younger ſon of *Henry* Earle of *Warwick*. *Alice*, married to *Robert Fitz-Richard*, Sewer to King *Henry* the firſt, from whoſe ſon, *Walter* is deſcended, the now Earle of *Suſſex*.

* *Vin. p.* 368 * He was beheaded, *Anno*, 1075.

Or a Lyon ramp. azure, a Chiefe Gules.



WAlcher, Biſhop of *Durham*, after the death of *Waltheof*, bought this Earledome of *William* the Conquerour, and a while was Earle of *Northumberland*. Hee was a proud covetous Prelate, and for his racking of the common people, he was by a rout of them ſlaine at *Goatſhead*, on the River of *Tyne*, 1079.



RObert *Mowbray*, an honourable *Engliſh-man*, after the death of *Walcher*, obtained the Earledome of *Northumberland* of *William* the Conquerour, hard before his death, and after, having ſlaine *Malcolme*, King of *Scots* and his ſon, neere *Anwike*, *Anno*, 1092. demanded reward of *William Rufus* for his ſervice, but it being denied him, he with others, complotted to deprive the ſaid King of the Crowne, but the King hearing thereof, raiſed an army, and ſought them out, ſeized of all this *Roberts* Caſtles and Lands, and laſtly tooke him priſoner, who after became a *Monke* at St *Albans*, where he died.

Gules a Lyon ramp. Argent.

Henry,

HEnry ſonne of *David*, King of *Scots*, is ſaid by ſome, to be Earle of *Northumberland*, of whom you may reade more at large in the Catalogue of *Huntingdon*.



Hugh *de Puſatz*, *de Putiaco*, or *Pudſey*, Biſhop of *Durham*, a very ambitious man, who bought of King *Stephen*, when he went into the holy Land, the Earledome of *Northumberland* for terme of his life, and was girt with the ſword of the Earledome, at the doing whereof, the King uſed theſe words: *Am not I a good Crafts-man, that hath made a new Earle of an old Biſhop?* and the more to augment his ambition, he gave the King 1000. marks to be made chiefe Juſtice of *England*, but afterwards perceiving the King to frowne, he reſigned that Title and Earledome into the Kings hands, and onely remained a Biſhop. Hee died in *Anno*, 1195. leaving iſſue, three baſtards.

Partyper ſalaier Or & argent, a Croſſe formy Azure.



HEnry, Lord *Percy* of *Alnwicke* in *Northumberland* (ſonne of *Henry*, Lord *Percy*, and of *Mary* his wife, ſiſter of *Henry*, Duke of *Lancaſter*) was the firſt Earle of *Northumberland* of that ſurname, at the coronation of King *Richard* the ſecond, *Anno*, 1377. and that day was Deputy for *Margaret*, Dutcheſſe of *Norfolke*, and Counteſſe Marſhall of *England*, and did execute the office of Earle Marſhall. This *Henry*, in the firſt yeere of King *Henry* the fourth, had given him the Iſle of *Man* to be holden of the King by ſervice, to beare the ſword, which hee wore when hee entred *England*. Alſo this *Henry* and *Henry Hotſpurre* his ſonne, fought the battell of *Hollidowne Hill* againſt the *Scots*, *Anno*, 1402. and having the victory, tooke theſe Earles priſoners, *Mordake*, Earle of *Fiffe*, *Archibold*, Earle *Duglaſſe*, *Thomas*, Earle of *Murray*, and *Robert*, Earle of *Angos*. And after the battell of *Shrewesbury* he was commited to the Tower of *London*, and after being from thence delivered in the ninth yeere of King *Henry* the fourth; hee with the Lord *Bardolph*, came out of *Scotland* with a power againſt the King, and at *Bramham*

more, was encountred by *Thomas Rookeby*, then Sheriffe of *Yorkeſhire*, where the ſaid Earle was taken priſoner, the Lord *Bardolph* wounded to death, and brought to *Yorke*, where they were both beheaded, *Anno*, 1408 * Hee had two wives, the firſt was *Margaret*, daughter of *Ralph*, Lord *Nevill* of *Rayby* and *Middleham*, by whom hee had iſſue, Sir *Henry Percy*, whom the *Scots* named *Hotſpurre*, who was ſlaine at the battell of *Shrewsbury*, who left iſſue by his wife *Elizabeth*, daughter to *Edmund Mortimer*, Earle of *March*: a ſonne named *Henry*, who was ſecond Earle of *Northumberland* of that Family, and a daughter, named after her mother, married firſt to *John*, Lord *Clifford*, and after to *Ralph Nevill*, ſecond Earle of *Weſtmerland*.

* *Vin. p. 376.*

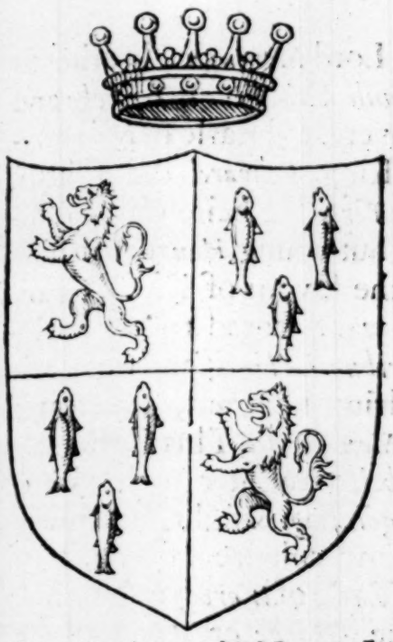
The ſecond ſonne was *Thomas Percy*, Knight, who by *Elizabeth*, daughter and coheire of *David de Strabolgie*, Earle of *Athol*, had iſſue Sir *Henry Percy*, Earle of *Athol*, who left two daughters, *Elizabeth*, married to *Thomas Burgh* Eſquire, anceſtour to the late Lord *Burgh*, and after to Sir *William Lucy*; and *Margaret* married to *Henry*, Lord *Grey* of *Codnor*, and after to Sir *Richard Vere* Knight.

Ralph Percy Knight, the third ſonne, married *Philip*, ſecond daughter and coheire of the ſaid *David*, Earle of *Athol*, but he was ſlaine in a battell by the *Sarizens*, and died without iſſue; ſhee was after married to *Iohn Halſham* Eſquire. *Allan* the fourth ſonne, and one daughter, named *Margaret*.

His ſecond wife was *Maud*, daughter of *Thomas*, Lord *Lucy*, ſiſter and heire of *Anthony*, Lord *Lucy*, Baron of *Cockermouth*, the widow of *Gilbert Humfrevile*, Earle of *Angos*, who when ſhe ſaw that ſhe ſhould die without iſſue, gave to Earle *Henry* her Huſband, the Caſtle and Honour of *Cockermouth*, with many other Mannors in *Copeland* and *Weſtmerland*, with condition that his iſſue ſhould beare the Armes of the *Lucies*, quartered with their owne of the *Percies*, and for it levied a fine in the Court of King *Richard* the ſecond.

Quarterly, the firſt Or a Lyon ramp. Azure, the ſecond Azure, 5 fuzils in feſſe Or, the third as the ſecond, the laſt as the firſt.

Henry

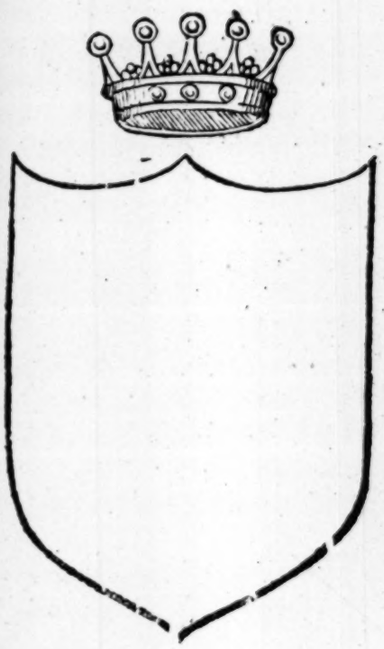


HEnry, Lord *Percy*, Grandchilde to *Henry*, firſt Earle of *Northumberland*, was in the yeere 1414. by King *Henry* the fifth reſtored to be Earle of *Northumberland*, but he taking part with King *Henry* the ſixth, againſt *Richard*, Duke of *Yorke*, was ſlaine at the firſt battell of Saint *Albons*, *Anno*, 1455. He married *Eleanor*, daughter of *Ralph Nevill*, firſt Earle of *Weſtmerland*, widow of Lord *de la Spencer*, by whom hee had iſſue, nine ſonnes and two daughters, * *Henry* the eldeſt, Earle after his father. *Iohn* died yong. Sir *Thomas Percy* created Baron of *Egremont*. Sir *Ralph Percy* fourth ſonne. *Iohn Percy* the fifth ſonne. *Henry Percy* the ſixth ſonne. *William* the ſeventh ſonne, Chancellour of the Univerſity of *Cambridge*, and Biſhop of *Carlile*. Sir *Richard Percy* the eighth ſonne. *George* the ninth ſonne. His daughters were *Katherine*, wife to *Edmund Grey*, Earle of *Kent*, and *Anne*, firſt married to Sir *Thomas Hungerford* Knight, after to Sir *Laurence Rainford*, and laſtly to Sir *Hugh Vaughan* Knight, but * M. *Milles* ſaith, there was another daughter, named *Ioan*, who was a *Nun* at *Whitby*.

* *Vin. p.* 379

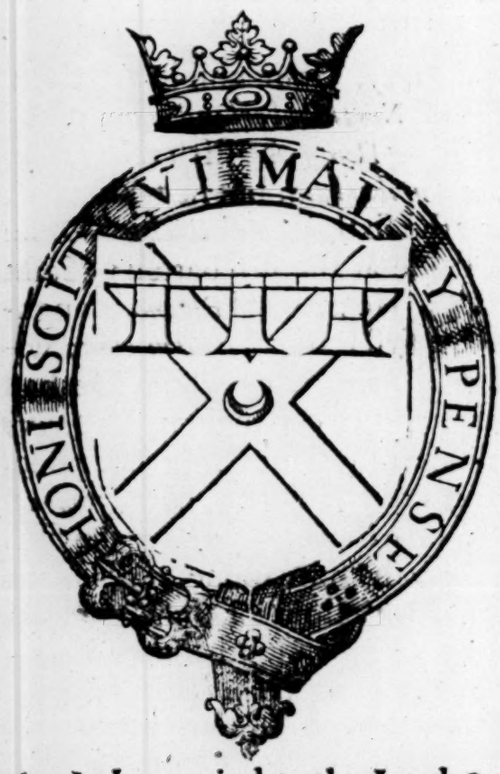
* *Mil. p.* 721

Quarterly the firſt Or a Lyon ramp. Azure, on the ſecond Gules, 3 Lucies Haryant Argent, the third as the ſecond, the laſt as the firſt.



HEnry *Percy*, the third Earle of *Northumberland* of that Family, Lord of the Honours of *Cockermouth* and *Petworth*, after the death of his father ſucceeded in the aforeſaid Honours. Hee married *Eleanor*, daughter and heire of *Richard*, Lord *Poynings*, *Bryan* and *Fitz pain*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Henry*, the *fourth* Earle of *Northumberland*. *Elizabeth*, married to *Henry*, Lord *Scroope* of *Bolton*. *Eleanor* married to *Reginald Weſt*, Lord *de la Ware*, and *Margaret* married to Sir *William Gaſcoygne* of *Gawthorp* in *Yorkeſhire*. This Earle *Henry*, taking part with King *Henry* the ſixth, in the firſt yeere of King *Edward* the fourth, was ſlaine in the battell of *Touton*, the 29 of *March*, 1461.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.



Iohn Nevill, Lord *Montague*, brother to *Richard Nevill*, Earle of *Warwicke* and *Salisbury*, was created Earle of *Northumberland* by King *Edward* the fourth, when *Henry Percy* the heire was fled into *Scotland*, but young *Henry* returning againe, by the favour of King *Edward* the fourth, was restored to the Earledome of *Northumberland*; and this Earle *Iohn* surrendring his grant, was created Marqueſſe *Montague*. This Earle *Iohn* married *Iſabel*, daughter and heire of *Edmund Engoldſtop* Knight, by his wife *Ioan*, ſiſter and coheire of *Iohn*, Lord *Tiptoft*, firſt Earle of *Worceſter*, by whom hee had iſſue, *George* created Duke of *Bedford*, and *Iohn* who both died young. *Anne* the eldeſt daughter, married to Sir *William Stoner* of *Oxfordſhire*, Knight. *Elizabeth*, married to the Lord *Scroope* of *Upſale*. *Margaret*, married to Sir *Iohn Mortimer*, Knight, and after to *Robert Horne*. *Lucy*, firſt married to Sir *Thomas Fitz-Williams* of *Aldwarp*, father of *William Fitz-Williams*, Earle of *Southampton*, and after to Sir *Anthony Browne*, Knight, from whom are deſcended the *Brownes*, Viſcount *Montague*. *Iſabel*, married to Sir *William Huddleſton*, Knight. This *Iohn*, Marqueſſe *Montague*, and *George*, Duke of *Bedford* his ſonne, was by act of Parliament in the 17 yeere of King *Edward* the fourth, degraded of all theſe Titles and Honours.

Gules a ſaltier argent a Label gobonne argent & azure, a creſſant for difference.



Henry, Lord *Percy*, ſonne and heire of *Henry*, Lord *Percy*, the third Earle aforeſaid, after the ſurrender of *Iohn*, Marqueſſe *Montague*, was the fourth Earle of *Northumberland* of that ſurname, Knight of the Garter, Lord of *Cockermouth* and *Petworth*, and in right of his mother, Lord of *Poynings*, *Fitz-Pain* and *Bryan*, hee being at *Boſworth-field* with King *Richard* the third, was taken priſoner, whom King *Henry* the ſeventh after pardoned, and reſtored him into favour, and was made one of his Privie Councell; hee being after commanded by the King, to take and exact a tribute of the people of the Biſhoprick of *Durham* and *Yorkeſhire*; they with great fury, ſet upon the ſaid Earle, and

and ſlew him in a place called *Cockledge*, 18. miles from *Yorke*, *Anno*, 1489. He married *Maud*, daughter of *William Herbert*, Earle of *Penbrooke*, by whom he had iſſue, *Henry*, Lord *Percy*, fifth Earle. Sir *William*, a Knight. *Allan*, a Clerke, and *Ioſeline*, and three daughters. *Eleanor*, wife of *Edward Stafford*, Duke of *Buckingham*. *Anne*, wife of *William Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundell*. *Elizabeth* that died young.

Quarterly the firſt Or a Lyon ramp. Azure, on the ſecond Gules 3 Lucies Haryant Argent, the third as the ſecond, the laſt as the firſt.



Henry, Lord *Percy*, after the death of his father, was the fifth Earle of *Northumberland*, Lord *Poynings*, *Fitz-Pain* and *Brian*, Knight of the Garter. Hee married *Katherine*, daughter and one of the heires of Sir *Robert Spencer*, Knight, by *Eleanor* his wife, one of the daughters and heires of *Edmund Beauford*, Duke of *Somerſet*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Henry Percy*, who ſucceeded his father. Sir *Thomas* a Knight, who by *Eleanor* his wife, one of the daughters and heires of Sir *Guiſchard Harbottell* Knight, had *Thomas* and *Henry* that were ſucceſſive Earles of *Northumberland*. *Guyſchard*. *Mary*, married to *Francis Slingsby* of *Screvin* in *Yorkeſhire*, by whom hee had iſſue, Sir *Henry*, Sir *William*, Sr *Guilford*, Sir *Francis*, all Knights, and one daughter *Katherine*. Sir *Ingelram Percy* Knight. *Margaret* married to *Henry* Lord *Clifford*, firſt Earle of *Cumberland*, and *Maud* that died young. This Earle died in the 18. yeere of King *Henry* the eighth.

Quarterly the firſt Or a Lyon ramp. Azure, on the ſecond Gules, 3 Lucies Haryant Argent, the third as the ſecond, the laſt as the firſt.

Henry



Quarterly Or a Lyon ramp. Azure, on the second gules, 3 Lucies Haryant argent, the third as the second, the last as the first.

HEnry, Lord *Percy*, after the death of his father, ſucceeded him in all the aforeſaid Honours, and was the firſt Earle of *Northumberland* of this Family. Hee married *Mary*, daughter of *George Talbot*, Earle of *Shrewesbury*, but died without iſſue, 1537. and in the 29. yeere of King *Henry* the eighth. This man (becauſe he had no children, and likewiſe that his ſecond brother *Thomas* was executed for taking up Armes againſt King *Henry* the eighth, about the firſt difference for Religion) hee prodigally gave away a great part of his Lands and Inheritance to the King and others, after whoſe death, the Earledome of *Northumberland* lay vacant, untill King *Edward* the ſixth created *Iohn Dudley*, Viſcount *Liſle*, Duke of *Northumberland*.



Or a Lyon ramp. his taile double forked vert, armed and langued gules.

IOhn *Dudley* Knight, was firſt created Viſcount *Liſle*, 33. yeere of *Henry* the eighth, and in the firſt yeere of King *Edward* the ſixth, hee was created Earle of *Warwicke*, and in the 5th yeere of the ſaid King he was created Duke of *Northumberland*. He married *Jane*, daughter and heire of Sir *Edward Guilford* Kt. and had iſſue 8 ſonnes and 5. daughters, *viz. Henry*, who died at *Bullen*. *Iohn* Earle of *Warwicke*, who died without iſſue: *Thomas* died young. *Ambroſe*, Earle of *Warwicke* who died without iſſue. *Robert*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, who alſo died without iſſue. *Guilford Dudley* beheaded with the Lady *Iane* his wife in the time of Queene *Mary*. *Henry* ſlaine at Saint *Quintins*, and *Charles* the youngeſt died a child. *Mary* the eldeſt daughter married to Sir *Henry Sidney*, Knight of the Garter, and Lord Preſident of *Wales*, father of *Robert Sidney* Earle of *Leiceſter*. *Margaret* who died young. *Katherine* married *Henry Haſtings*, Earle of *Huntingdon*. *Temperance* and *Katherine* both died young. This Duke *Iohn*, for ſtriving to make his daughter in Law Queene after the death of King *Edward* the ſixth, was with Sir *Iohn Gates* and Sir *Thomas Palmer*, beheaded at *Tower Hill* the 22. of *Auguſt*, in the firſt yeere of Queene *Mary* her reigne.

Thomas



THomas Percy, grandchilde to *Henry Percy* the fifth Earle of *Northumberland*, by his ſecond ſonne *Thomas*, was after the death of *John*, Duke of *Northumberland*, by Queen *Mary* reſtored in blood, and by letters Pattents, bearing date, 1557. created a new, Lord *Percy*, and the ſeventh Earle of *Northumberland* of that Family, Knight of the Garter, and if hee died without iſſue male, then the Earledome and Honour to goe to his younger brother *Henry*, and his heire males. Hee married *Anne*, daughter of *Henry Somerſet*. Earle of *Worceſter*, by whom he had iſſue, *Thomas*, who died young, and foure daughters, *Elizabeth* the eldeſt, married to *Richard Woodroo'e* of *Yorkeſhire*. *Mary*, wife of Sir *Thomas Grey* of *Northumberland*. *Lucy*, married to Sir *Edward Stanley* of *Einſham* in *Oxfordſhire*, Knight of the Bath at the coronation of King *Iames*. *Iane* the third, married to the Lord *Henry Seymour*; and *Mary*, Lady *Prioreſſe* of the *Engliſh Nunnery* at *Bruxells*. This Earle *Thomas*, rebelling with *Charles*, Earle of *Weſtmerland*, againſt Queen *Elizabeth*, was taken, and being attainted by Parliament, was beheaded at *Yorke*, 1572.

Quarterly the firſt Or a Lyon ramp. Azure, on the ſecond Gules 3 Lucies Haryant Argent, the third as the ſecond, the laſt as the firſt.



SIr *Henry Percy*, Knight, ſecond brother of *Thomas* aforeſaid, was after the death of his ſaid brother, by vertue of the former intaile and grant, the 8th. Earle of *Northumberland*. He married *Katherine*, one of the daughters and coheires of *John Nevill*, Lord *Latimer*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Henry*, Earle after his father. Sir *Thomas*, who died an infant. *William* the third ſon. Sir *Charles*, the fourth, who married *Dorothy*, daughter of *Richard Cocks* of *Cleave*. Sir *Richard* the fifth. Sir *Allan* the ſixth. Sir *Ioſceline* the ſeventh. *George* the youngeſt. *Anne* died an infant. *Lucy*, firſt married to Sir *Iohn Wotton*, and after to Sir *Hugh Owen* of *Angleſey*; and *Eleanor* married to Sir *William Herbert*, Knight of the Bath at the coronation of King *Iames*. This Earle *Henry*, being accuſed of treaſon, ſlew himſelfe with a Dag in the *Tower* of *London* before he came to any triall, *Anno*. 1585.

Quarterly the firſt Or a Lyon ramp. Azure, on the ſecond Gules, 3 Lucies Haryant Argent, the third as the ſecond, the laſt as the firſt.

Henry,



Henry, Lord *Percy*, ſonne and heire of *Henry* aforeſaid, after the death of his father, was the ninth Earle of *Northumberland*, Lord of the Honours of *Petworth* and *Cockermouth*, Lord *Percy*, *Lucy*, *Poynings*, *Fitz-pain* and *Bryan*, and in right of his mother, Lord *Latimer*. He was alſo made Knight of the Garter by Queene *Elizabeth*, and one of the privie Councell to King *Iames*. He married *Dorithia*, daughter of *Walter Devereux*, Earle of *Eſſex*, and widow of Sir *Thomas Perrot* Knight, by whom hee had foure ſonnes and two daughters, *viz.* *Henry* and *Henry*, both died infants. *Algernon*, now Earle of *Northumberland*, and *Henry* his fourth ſonne. *Dorothy* married to *Robert Sydney*, Earle of *Leiceſter*. *Lucy*, married to *Iames Hay*, Earle of *Carlile*.

Quarterly the firſt Or a Lyon ramp. Azure, on the ſecond Gules, 3 Lucies Haryant Argent, the third as the ſecond, the laſt as the firſt.



Algernon Percy, ſonne and heire of *Henry* aforeſaid is now living, *Anno*, 1640. and ſucceeded his father as tenth Earle of *Northumberland* of this Family, as alſo Lord of the Honours of *Petworth* and *Cockermouth*, Lord *Percy*, *Lucy*, *Poynings*, *Fitz-Pain*, *Brian* and *Latimer*, Knight of the Garter, Lord high Admirall of *England*, and Generall over all his Majeſties Forces for his Expedition, *Anno*, 1640. and one of his Majeſties moſt Honourable privie Councell. He married *Anne*, daughter of *William Cecill*, Earle of *Salisbury*, by whom hee had iſſue, foure daughters, *viz.* *Katherine*, *Dorothy*, *Anne*, *Elizabeth*.

Quarterly the firſt Or a Lyon ramp. Azure, on the ſecond Gules, 3 Lucies Haryant Argent, the third as the ſecond, the laſt as the firſt.

A Catalogue of the Marqueſſes and Earles of *Northampton*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.

MAſter *Brooke* ſaith, that *Waltheof*, ſonne of *Syward* the great Earle of *Northumberland*, had given him with his wife *Judith*, Neece to the Conquerour, the Earledomes of *Huntingdon* and *Northampton*, but M. *Milles* maketh no expreſſion of it, therefore I doe not here ſet it downe.



SImon S^t. *Lize*, a Knight and a *Norman* borne, was created Earle of *Northampton* by King *William Rufus*. Hee married *Maud*, one of the daughters of *Waltheof*, Earle of *Northumberland*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Simon*, Earle after his father, and *Waltheof*, *Abbot* of *Melros* in *Scotland*, *Maud* married to *Robert*, ſonne of *Richard*, Lord of *Tunbridge*, from whom deſcended the Lords *Fitz-Walter* and the Earles of *Suſſex*.

Party per pale, indented Argent and Gules.

SImon S^t. *Lize*, the ſecond of that ſurname, was after the death of his father, Earle of *Northampton*, and alſo in time, Earle of *Huntingdon*, of whoſe wife and children, ſee more in the Catalogue of *Huntingdon*.

SImon *de* S^t. *Lize*, the third of that name, was alſo Earle of *Northampton* and *Huntingdon* after the death of his father, of whom you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Huntingdon*.

William



William de Bohun, fourth ſonne of *Humphrey de Bohun* the eighth Earle of *Hereford* and *Eſſex*, and Conſtable of *England*, was in th'eleventh yeere of King *Edward* the third created Earle of *Northampton*, of whoſe wife and iſſue you may reade more at large in the Catalogue of *Hereford* and *Eſſex*.

Azure on a bend inter 2 cotizes, and 6 Lyon ramp. Or 3 Mullets Sable.

Vmphrey his ſonne, was Earle of *Northampton*, and the laſt Earle of *Hereford* and *Eſſex*, and Conſtable of *England* of that name, of whom I alſo referre you to reade more in the Catalogue of *Hereford*.

Vin. p. 363 MAſter *Vincent* ſaith, that *Thomas Woodſtocke*, Duke of *Gloceſter*, was alſo Earle of *Northampton*; and likewiſe *Humphrey Stafford*, Duke of *Buckingham*, was Earle of *Northampton*: but becauſe they had ſo many other Titles, they are neither mentioned by M. *Milles* nor M. *Brooke*.



William Parr, Lord of *Kendall*, Knight of the Garter, and Earle of *Eſſex*, was in the 6th. yeere of *Edward* the 6th. created Marqueſſe of *Northampton*, of whoſe wives and iſſue, ſee more in the Catalogue of *Eſſex*.

Argent a barre azure a border engrailed Sable.

Henry



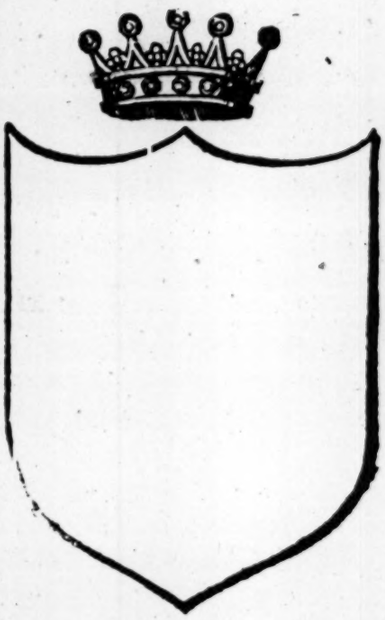
Henry Howard, ſecond ſon of *Henry* Earle of *Surrey*, and brother of *Thomas* the laſt Duke of *Norfolke*, a man highly addicted to noble vertues and great ſtudies, was by King *Iames* created Baron of *Marnhill*, and Earle of *Northampton*. Hee was alſo one of his Majeſties moſt honorable privie Councell, Knight of the Garter, Lord privie Seale, Lord *Wardon* of the Cinque-ports, and one of the Lords Commiſſioners for the Earle Marſhallſhip of *England*, and died, *Anno*, 1614. having never been married.

Gules a bend, inter 6 croſſe Croſlets fitchie Argent
A Creſſant for difference.



William Lord *Compton*, Knight, Lord Preſident of *Wales*, (ſonne of *Henry*, Lord *Compton*, by his wife *Frances*, daughter of *Francis*, Lord *Haſtings*, Lord of *Huntingdon*) was by King *Iames*, 1618. created Earle of *Northampton*. Hee married *Elizabeth*, daughter and only heire of Sir *Iohn Spencer*, Knight, ſometime Alderman and Lord Maior of *London*, by whome hee had iſſue, *Spencer*, Lord *Compton*, now Earle of *Northampton*. *Anne*, who married to the Lord of *Dunkelly*, ſonne and heire of *Richard Burgh*, Earle of *Clanricard* and Sr *Albons*.

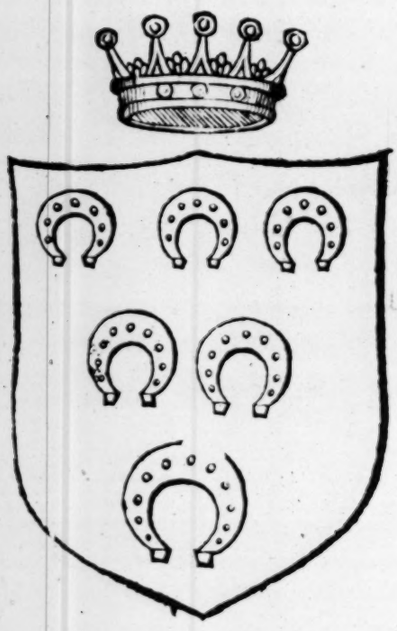
Sable a Lyon paſſant Or inter 3 Helmets Argent.



Spencer, Lord *Compton*, Knight of the Bath at the Creation of *Charles*, Prince of *Wales*, after his fathers death, is now Earle of *Northampton*, *Anno*, 1640. who hath married *Mary* daughter to Sir *Francis Beaumont*, Knight, and hath iſſue now living, *Iames*, Lord *Compton*, *Charles*, *William*, *Spencer*, *Henry*, *Francis*, and one daughter.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Nottingham*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues.*



Robert de Ferrars, ſonne of *Robert de Ferrars*, was the firſt Earle of *Nottingham*. He died without iſſue, as you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Derby*. M. *Vincent* ſaith alſo, that King *Iohn* was Earle of *Nottingham*, of whom you may reade more amongſt his other honours, *Vincent. pag.* 388.

Argent 6 Horſe ſhoes, 3 2 & 1. ſable.



Iohn, Lord *Mowbray*, (ſonne and heire of *Iohn* Lord *Mowbray* of *Axeholme*, and *Elizabeth* his wife, daughter and heire of *Iohn*, Lord *Seagrave*, and *Margaret* his wife) was created Earle of *Nottingham*. Hee died without iſſue, being but 18. yeeres of age, his mother then being living, after whoſe death, King *Richard* beſtowed the Earldome of *Nottingham* upon *Thomas Mowbray*. This *Iohn was* the youngeſt brother.

Gules a Lyon ramp. Argent, armed and langued azure.

Thomas



THomas, Lord *Mowbray*, yonger brother of *John*, was after the death of his ſaid brother, made Earle of *Nottingham*, in the ſixth yeere of King *Richard* the ſecond his raigne, he was alſo Duke of *Norfolke*, of whoſe Wife and Children, ſee more in the Catalogue of *Norfolke*.

Gules a Lyon ramp. Argent, armed and langued azure.

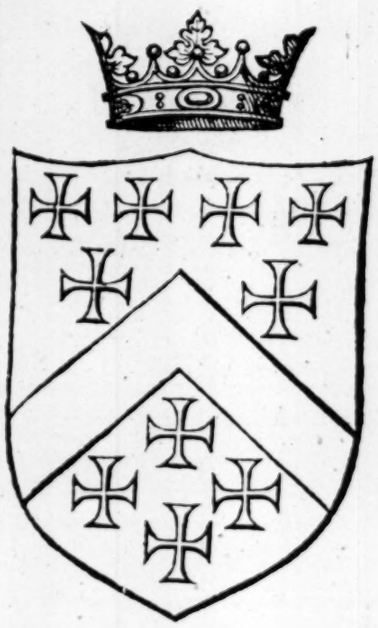
THomas *Mowbray* ſucceeded his Father as Earle of *Nottingham*.

IOhn, Lord *Mowbray*, ſucceeded his brother as Earle of *Nottingham*.

IOhn, Lord *Mowbray*, after the death of his Father, was Earle of *Nottingham*.

ANother *Iohn* likewiſe, was after the death of his father, Earle of *Notingham*; all which Family of theſe *Mowbrayes*, I deſire the reader to looke into the Catalogue of *Norfolke*, where I have ſet them downe at large.

MAſter *Vincent* ſaith, that *Richard*, Duke of *Yorke*, ſecond ſonne to King *Edward* the fourth, was by his father created Earle of *Nottingham*, of whom you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Yorke*. * *Vin.p.392.*



WIlliam, Lord *Berkley* of *Berkley Caſtle* in *Gloceſterſhire*, ſonne of *Iames*, Lord *Berkley*, and of *Iſabel* his wife, daughter of *Thomas*, Lord *Mowbray*, Duke of *Norfolke*, was in the firſt yeere of King *Richard* the third, created Earle of *Nottingham*, and in the 4th yeere of King *Henry* the ſeventh, he was created Marqueſſe *Berkley*. Hee married *Anne*, daughter of Sir *Thomas Strangwaies*, and died without iſſue. * M. *Brooke* ſaith, ſhe was daughter of *Iohn Fines*, Lord *Dacre* of the *South*. * *Brook.p.167.*

Gules a Cheveron inter 10 Croſſes formy Argent 4. 2. 1. 2. & 1.

HEnry Fitz-Roy, baſe ſonne of King *Henry* the eighth, was alſo Earle of *Nottingham*, of whoſe Armes, Wives and Iſſues, you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Richmond*.



CHarles *Haward* (ſonne of *William*, Lord *Haward* of *Effingham*, Lord Admirall of *England*, Lord Chamberlaine to Queene *Elizabeth*, and one of the privie Councell, and by her made Knight of the Garter, younger ſonne of *Thomas*, Duke of *Norfolke*) one likewiſe of the privie Councell to Queene *Elizabeth* and King *Iames*, Baron *Haward* of *Effingham*, Knight of the moſt honourable order of the Garter, Lord Admirall of *England*, for his right honorable ſervice performed in 88. as alſo for the ſacking of *Caliz* in *Spaine*, where he was Lord Generall of the Seaforces, was by Queene *Elizabeth*, created Earle of *Nottingham*, *Anno*, 1599. as deſcended from the *Mowbrays*, Dukes of *Norfolke*, and Earles of *Nottingham*. Hee married two wives, firſt *Katherine*, daughter of *Henry Cary*, Baron of *Hunſdon*, by whom he had iſſue two ſonnes and three daughters, *viz. William*, Baron of *Effingham*, who died before his father, but married *Anne*, daughter and heire of *Iohn*, Lord S^t. *Iohn* of *Bletſo* in *Bedfordſhire*, and had iſſue by her, *William*, who died a childe. *Anne*, who died young. *Elizabeth* his daughter and ſole heire, married to *Iohn*, Lord *Mordant*, Earle of *Peterborough*. *Charles*, the ſecond ſonne, now Earle of *Nottingham*. *Elizabeth*, married to *Robert Southwell* of *Riſing* in *Norfolke*, Knight. *Frances*, married to *Henry Fitz-Gerald*, Earle of *Kildare* in *Ireland*, and after to *Henry*, Lord *Cobham*. *Margaret*, married to *Richard Leveſon* of *Staffordſhire*, Knight. This *Charles* his ſecond wife, was *Margaret*, daughter of *Iames Stewart*, Earle of *Murrey* in *Scotland*, and by her he had iſſue, *Iames*, who died young, and *Charles*. She was ſecondly married to Sir *William Monſon*, Viſcount *Monſon* and *Caſtlemaine*, by whom he hath no iſſue living; unto which noble Gentleman, and that Family, as in duty I am bound, I doe acknowledge my ſelfe much obliged for their favour and countenance in this Worke.

Gules a bend, inter 6 croſſe Croſlets fitchie Argent A Creſſant for difference.

Charles



CHarles Howard, Lord of *Effingham* after the death of his father, was Earle of *Nottingham*, and is now living 1640. and hath married two wives, firſt *Charity*, the daughter of ..... *White*, and had no iſſue. Hee married to his ſecond wife *Mary*, daughter of Sir *William Cockaine* of *London*, ſometimes Lord Maior of the ſaid City, by whom he hath had no iſſue.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

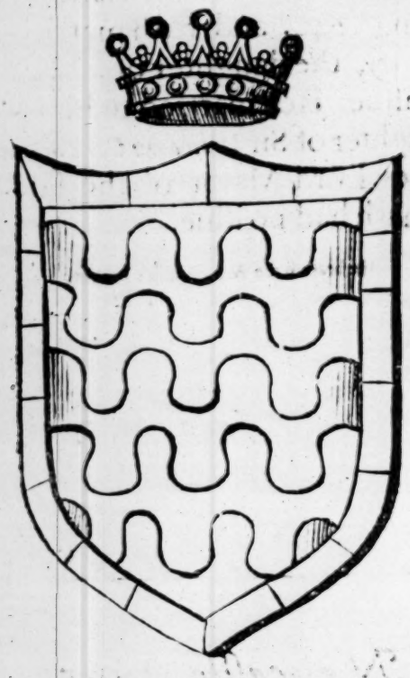
A Catalogue of the Earles of *Newcaſtle*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



SIr *William Cavendiſh*, Knight (ſonne and heire of Sir *Charles Cavendiſh* Knight, Treaſurer of the Chamber to King *Henry* the eighth, *Edward* the ſixth, and Queene *Mary*) was by letters patents, dated at *Weſtminſter* the third of *November*, *Anno*, 1620. in the 18. yeere of King *James* made Viſcount *Mansfield*: and in the 3. yeere of King *Charles*, created Earle of *Newcaſtle*. He married *Elizabeth*, daughter and heire of ..... *Baſſet* of *Blore*, in the County of *Stafford*, Eſquire (the widow of *Henry Howard*, a younger ſon of *Thomas*, Earle of *Suffolke*) by whom he had iſſue, *Charles Cavendiſh*, who died an infant. *William* who died young: another *William*, who likewiſe died young. *Charles*, Viſcount *Mansfield*. *Henry*, and three daughters, *Jane*, *Elizabeth* and *Frances*.

Sable 3 bucks heads caboſed argent, armed and attyred Or, a Mullet for a difference.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Newport*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues.*



Mount-joy Blunt, Baron of *Thurveſton*, was by the favour of our dread Soveraigne, King *Charles*, created Earle of *Newport*, in the fourth yeere of his raigne, and is now living, 1640. and hath married *Anne*, daughter to *Iohn*, Lord *Butler* of *Hartfordſhire*, by whom he had iſſue, *George*, Lord *Mount-joy*. *Iſabella*, *Charles* and *Anne*.

Barry nebule of 6, Or and Sable, a border gobbone arg. & gules.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Oxford*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues.*

* *Mil. p.674* MAſter *Milles* ſaith, that *Edgar*, ſurnamed *Atheline*, ſonne of *Edward* the *Outlaw*, grand-childe of *Edmund Ironſide*, was Earle of *Oxford* at the time of the Conqueſt.



* *Vin. p.400.*

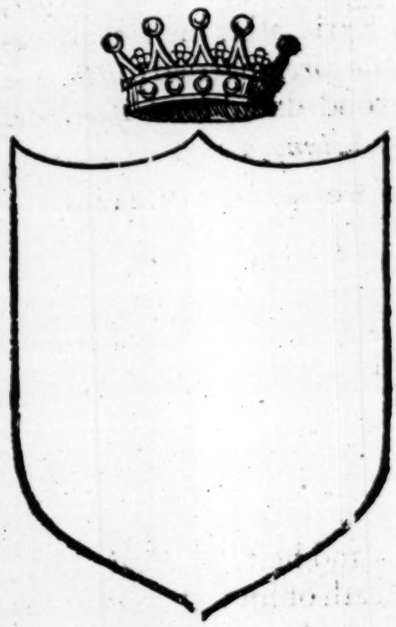
Aubrey de Vere, (ſonne of *Aubrey de Vere*, Chamberlain to King *Henry* the firſt, Portgrave of *London*, and Lord chiefe Juſtice of *England*, who was ſlaine by the commons of *London*, 1140. deſcended from the Earles of *Guiſnes*, and that ſurname from *Vere*, a towne in *Zealand*) was by King *Henry* the ſecond, reſtored, firſt, to the Chamberlaineſhip of *England*, and afterwards Earle of *Oxford*. He married two wives the firſt *Euſamia*, as * M. *Vincent* hath it, daughter to Sir *William Cantilupe* Knight. Secondly, *Agnes*, daughter of *Henry* of *Eſſex*, Baron of *Raleigh*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Aubrey* and *Robert*, both Earles, and a daughter, named *Roheſia*, firſt Counteſſe of *Salisbury*, and then married to *Geffrey Magnavile*, Earle of *Eſſex*, and laſtly, to *Paganus de Beauchamp*, Baron of *Bedford*; * M. *Vincent* ſaith, that this *Roheſia* was his ſiſter, and not his daughter, and that ſhe was never Counteſſe of *Salisbury*. He died *Anno*, 1194.

* *Vin. p.ibid.*

Quarterly Gules & Or, upon the firſt a Mullet Argent.

Maſter

MAfter *Milles* ſaith, this *Aubrey*, the firſt Earle, had alſo a ſonne, named *William*, Biſhop of *Hereford*; and another named *Henry de Vere*, and that one daughters name was *Adeliza*, and another *Sarah*, wife to *Richard de Engaine* the elder of *Blatherwicke* in *Lincolne*, *Milles pag.* 676.



Aubrey de Vere, ſonne of *Aubrey* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, the ſecond Earle of *Oxford*, and Lord high Chamberlaine of *England*: Hee married *Adelizia*, daughter of *Roger Bigot*, Earle of *Norfolke*, and died without iſſue, *Anno*, 1214. leaving his brother *Robert* to ſucceed him.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

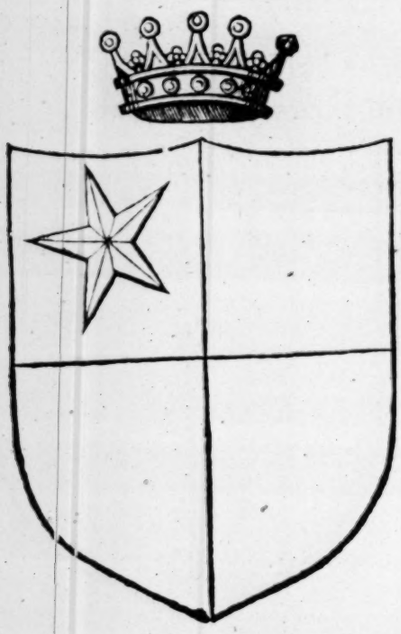


Robert de Vere, the third Earle of *Oxford*, after the death of his brother, was Earle of *Oxford*, and Lord high Chamberlain of *England*. He married *Iſabel* daughter and heire of *Hugh de Bulbec*, Baron of *Bulbec Caſtle* in *Buckinghamſhire*, and of *Smeſham Bulbec* in *Cambridgeſhire*, and founder of *Wyborne Abbey* in *Bedfordſhire*, by whom he had iſſue, *Hugh*, Earle after his father. Sir *Henry Vere*, a Knight, of whom the Lords, *Mordant*, and others are deſcended; and one daughter named *Iſabel*, married to *John Courtney* Knight, great grand-father of *Hugh Courtney*, firſt Earle of *Devonſhire*. This *Robert* alſo founded the *Priory* of *Hatfield Brodoake*, where after his death he lieth buried croſſe-legg'd with this *Epitaph*:

Sir Robert Vere, *the firſt, and third Earle of* Oxford, *lieth here, God, if pleaſe, have mercy on his ſoule; whoſoever ſhall pray for his ſoule, ſhall have a forty daies pardon. He died*, 1221.

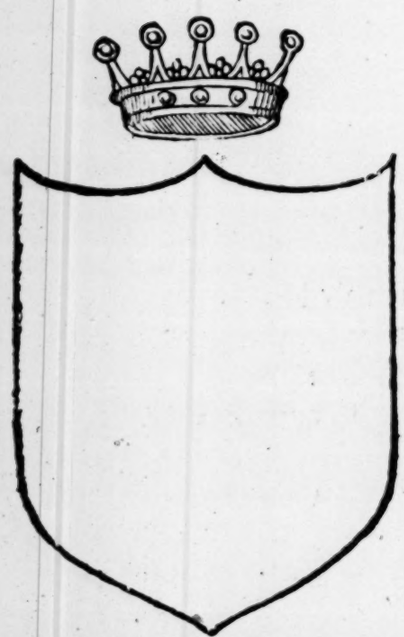
Quarterly Gules & Or, upon the firſt a Mullet Argent.

Hugh



HVgh *de Vere*, Lord *Bulbec*, ſonne and heire of *Robert*, Earle aforeſaid, was reſtored Earle of *Oxford*, and Lord high Chamberlaine of *England*, *Anno*, 1233. Hee married *Hawis*, daughter of *Sayer de Quincy*, Earle of *Wincheſter*, and had iſſue *Robert* Earle after his father, *Aubrey*, and *Richard*: *Margaret* married to *Hugh de Creſſy*. *Maud* his ſecond daughter. *Iſabel* the third. This *Hugh* died, *Anno*, 1263.

Quarterly Gules & Or, upon the firſt a Mullet Argent.

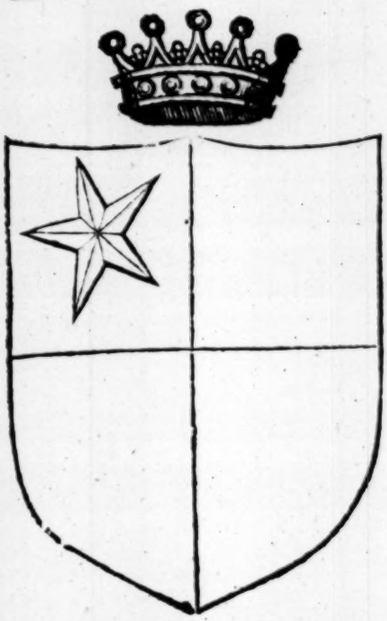


RObert *de Vere*, ſon and heire of *Hugh* aforeſaid, after the death of his father, was the fifth Earle of *Oxford*, and Lord high Chamberlaine of *England*, who ſiding with the Barons againſt King *Henry* the third, was taken priſoner. He married *Alice*, daughter and heire of *Gilbert*, Lord *Samford*, Chamberlaine to Queene *Eleanor*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Robert*, Earle after his father. *Hugh*, who died without iſſue. *Alfonſe*, Knight, who married *Iane*, daughter of Sir *Richard Foliot*, by whom hee had a ſon called *Iohn*, Earle after his Uncle. *Ioan*, or as M. *Milles* ſaith, *Avis*, wife unto *William*, ſonne and heire of *Iohn*, Earle of *Warren* and *Surrey*. *Lora*, wife to *Reginald Argentein*, Grandfather of that *Iohn Argentein*, from whom deſcended the Families of *Buckenham*, Lord *FitzWarren*, S^r. *George* of S^r. *George*, *Hatley*, and the *Allingtons* of *Horſheath* in *Cambridgeſhire*. This *Robert* died in the yeere of our Lord, * 1296.

* *Vin. p.* 403.

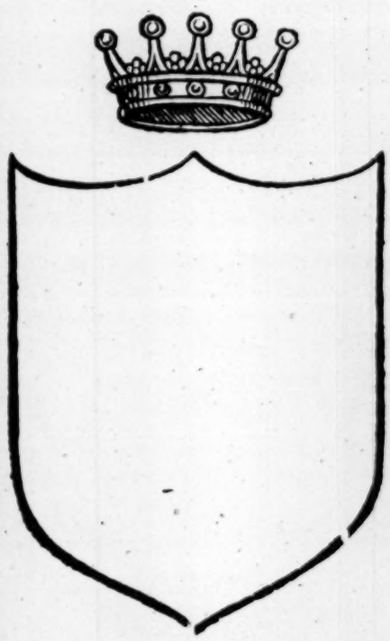
Quarterly Gules & Or, upon the firſt a Mullet Argent.

Robert



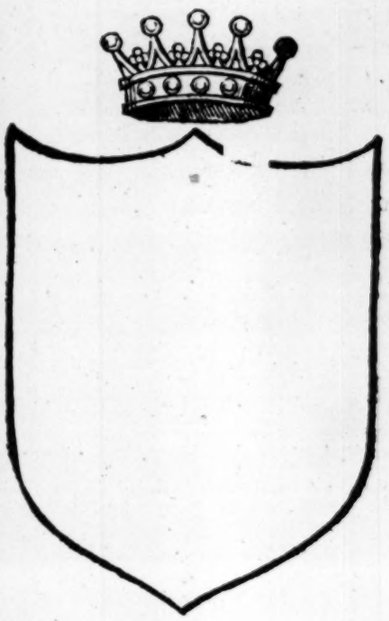
RObert de Vere, (commonly called, *The Good Earle of Oxford*) after the death of his father, was the ſixth Earle of that Family, Lord *Bulbec*, *Samford*, and high *Chamberlaine* of *England*. He married *Margaret*, ſiſter to *Roger Mortimer*, firſt Earle of *March*: Hee died without iſſue, *Anno*, 1331.

Quarterly Gules & Or, upon the firſt a Mullet Argent.



IOhn de Vere, Nephew to the aforeſaid *Robert* by his brother *Alphons*, was after the death of his Uncle, the 7th. Earle of *Oxford*, Lord *Bulbec*, *Samford*, and high *Chamberlaine* of *England*. He married *Maud*, daughter of *Bartholomew*, Lord *Badleſmere*, ſiſter & one of the heirs of *Giles*, Lord *Badleſmere* of *Leeds* in *Kent*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Thomas* and *Aubrey*, both Earles after their father, and *John* that died without iſſue. *Margaret*, firſt wife to *Henry*, Lord *Beaumont*, and after to Sr. *John Devereux*, Knight. *Iſabel*, firſt wife to *Iohn Courtney*, father of *Hugh*, firſt Earle of *Devonſhire*, and after to Sr. *Oliver Dinham*, Knight. This *Iohn* died, *Anno*, 1358.

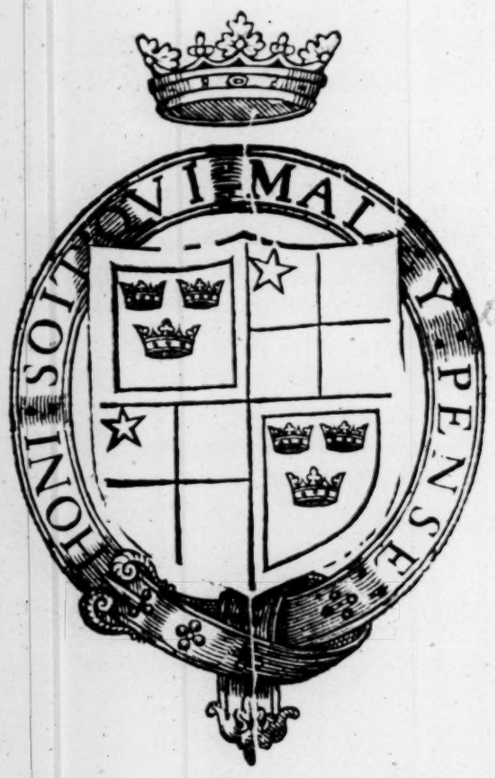
Quarterly Gules & Or, upon the firſt a Mullet Argent.



THomas de Vere, after the death of his father, was the eighth Earle of *Oxford*, Lord *Bulbec*, *Samford*, and high Chamberlaine of *England*. He married *Maud*, daughter and heire of Sr. *Ralph Vfford*, Knight, (by his wife *Maud*, daughter of *Henry Plantaginet*, Earle of *Lancaſter*, widow of *William de Burgh*, Earle of *Vlſter*) by whom hee had iſſue one only ſonne, named *Robert*, Earle of *Oxford*, Marqueſſe of *Dublin*, and Duke of *Ireland*. This *Thomas* died, *Anno*, 1370.

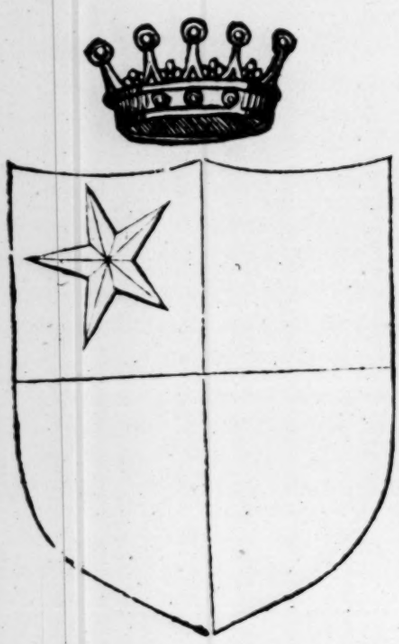
He beareth the Armes of his Father.

Robert



Robert de Vere, ſon of *Thomas* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, the ninth Earle of *Oxford*, Lord *Bulbec*, *Samford*, and high Chamberlaine of *England*, being but eight yeeres of age when his father died; and to augment his honour, King *Richard* the ſecond, in the ninth yeere of his reigne created him Marqueſſe of *Dublin*, and in the tenth yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne, was alſo created Duke of *Ireland*, and during his life, he ſhould hold the Kingdome and Soveraignity of *Ireland*, and ſhould beare for his Coat Armour, as is here expreſſed in the ſhield quartered before his owne: hee was much hated of the Nobility for abuſing the Kings eares to the hurt of the ſtate. He married 2. wives, firſt, *Philip*, daughter of *Ingelram de Guiſnes*, Lord of *Cowcy*, and Earle of *Bedford*, by *Iſabel* his wife, daughter of King *Edward* the third, from whom hee was divorced, and married a woman of a meane parentage, who came with the Queen out of *Bohemia*, but had no iſſue by either of them. At laſt he was baniſhed *England* by the Barons, and went into *France*, and died at *Lovaine*, *Anno*, 1392. and was brought into *England*, and buried honourably by King *Richard* the ſecond, leaving his Uncle *Aubrey* for his heire.

Quarterly the firſt Azure, 3 Crownes Or, a border Argent, the ſecond quarterly Gules and Or. A Mullet Argent in the firſt quarter, the third as the ſecond, the laſt as the firſt.



Aubrey de Vere, after the death of Duke *Robert* his Nephew, was the tenth Earle of *Oxford*, Lord *Bulbec* and *Samford*, but the Chamberlainſhip of *England*, was ſurrendred into the hands of K. *Richard* the ſecond, who beſtowed the ſame on *John Holland*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, and, after Duke of *Exceſter*. This *Aubrey* married *Alice*, daughter of *Iohn*, Lord *Fitz-Walter* of *Woodham-Walter* in *Eſſex*, by whom he had iſſue, *Richard*, Earle after his father. *Iohn* who died without iſſue. *Alice*, a daughter, married to Sr *Iohn Fitz-Lewis*, Knight. This *Aubrey* died in the firſt yeere of King *Henry* the fourth, *Anno*, 1400.

Quarterly Gules & Or, upon the firſt a Mullet Argent.

Richard



Richard de Vere, after the death of his father, was the 11th. Earle of *Oxford*, Lord *Bulbec* and *Samford*, Knight of the Garter. He married *Alice*, daughter and one of the heires of Sir *Richard Sergeaulx* Knight, and widow of *Guy* S^t. *Albons*, by whom ſhee had iſſue, *Iohn*, Earle after his father. *Robert* a Knight, who married * *Ioan*, daughter of Sir *Hugh Courtney*, younger ſonne of *Edward Courtney* Earle of *Devonſhire*, widow of *Nicolaus*, Baron *Carew*, of whom the Lords *Carew* of *Clopton* deſcended. This *Robert* had iſſue by her Sir *Iohn Vere*, who by his wife *Alice*, daughter and heire of *Walter Kileington*, alias *Colbrook*, was father of *Iohn Vere*, who came to be Earle of *Oxford* in the time of King *Henry* the 8th. This *Richard* died in the 4th. yeere of King *Henry* the 5th.

* *Vin. p.* 406

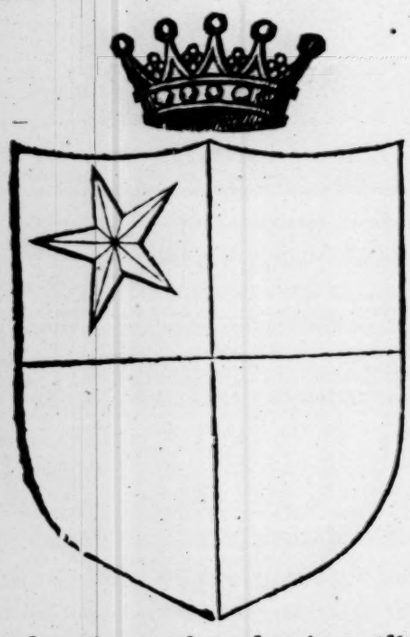
Quarterly Gules & Or, upon the firſt a Mullet Argent.



Iohn de Vere, ſonne and heire of *Richard* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, the 12th. Earle of *Oxford*, Lord *Bulbec* and *Samford*. Hee married *Elizabeth*, daughter and heire of Sir *Iohn Haward*, Knight, whoſe younger brother Sir *Robert Haward* was father of *Iohn*, firſt Duke of *Norfolke*; they both being ſonnes of Sir *Iohn Haward*, ſonne of Sir *Robert Haward*, and *Margaret* his wife, ſiſter and coheire of *Robert*, Lord *Scales*; by which marriage with *Elizabeth* to *Iohn Vere*, the Title of *Scales* came into the line of *Oxford*. This *Iohn* was beheaded *Anno*, 1461. and had iſſue, *Aubrey*, who was beheaded with his father. *Iohn*, Earle after his father. *George*, a Knight, who died before his brother, who was father of *Iohn* that was Earle of *Oxford* after his Uncle. *Thomas* and *Richard*, both Knights. *Ioan*, the wife of *William Norris* of *Yatterden*, or *Hatterden*, great grand-mother of the firſt Lord *Norris* of *Ricot*. *Elizabeth*, married to *William Bourchier*, eldeſt ſon to *Henry Bourchier*, Earle of *Eſſex*, who died without iſſue.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

Iohn



Iohn de Vere, ſecond ſonne of *Iohn* aforeſaid, after the death of his brother, was the 13th. Earle of *Oxford*, Lord *Bulbec*, *Samford*, and in right of his mother, Lord *Scales*, high Chamberlaine and Admirall of *England*, who not long after the battaile and overthrow at *Barnet*, 1471. fled into *Cornwall*, to St. *Michaels Mount*, where he was taken priſoner by King *Edward* the 4th. and ſent to be kept at the Caſtle of *Hames* beyond the Sea, who after 12. yeeres impriſonment, came over into *England* with King *Henry* the 7th. and was a great agent to him in obtaining the Crowne. He married two wives, firſt *Margaret*, daughter of *Richard Nevill*, Earle of *Salisbury*. Secondly, *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Richard Scroope* Knight, widow of *William* Lord *Beaumont*, but hee died without iſſue, *Anno*, 1512.

Quarterly Gules & Or, upon the firſt a Mullet Argent.



Iohn de Vere, ſonne of Sir *Iohn Vere* Kt. Nephew and heire of *Iohn* the 13th. Earle of *Oxford*, was after the death of this laſt *Iohn* his Uncle, the 14th. Earle of *Oxford*, Lord *Bulbec*, *Samford* and *Scales*, high Chamberlaine of *England*, and Kt. of the Garter. This *Iohn* was commonly called little *Iohn* of *Camps*. Hee married *Anne*, daughter of *Thomas Howard*, Duke of *Norfolke*, and died without iſſue, ſo that the Honour and Inheritance fell upon *Iohn de Vere* his great Uncle *Roberts* grandchild, as his next kinſman in blood. He died, *Anno*, 1526.

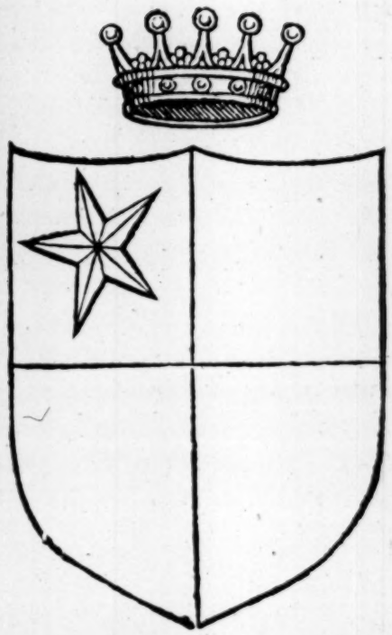
Quarterly Gules & Or, upon the firſt a Mullet Argent.

Iohn



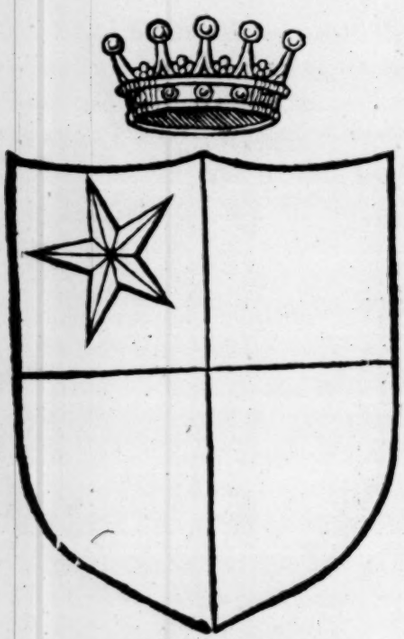
Iohn de Vere, ſonne of *Iohn de Vere*, ſecond brother of *Iohn*, Earle of *Oxford*, which was beheaded with his ſon *Aubrey*, was the 15th. Earle of *Oxford*, Lord *Bulbec*, *Samford* and *Scales*, and high Chamberlaine of *England*. He married *Elizabeth*, daughter and heire of *Edward Truſſell* of *Staffordſhire*, Knight, by whom he had iſſue *Iohn*, who ſucceeded his father. *Aubrey*, ſecond ſonne, who married ..... daughter of *Spring* of *Lanham* in *Suffolke*, and had iſſue *Hugh Vere*, his eldeſt ſonne, who had iſſue, *Robert de Vere*, Earle of *Oxford* (after the firſt line extinct) father of *Aubrey*, now Earle. *Geffrey de Vere*, the third ſon of *Iohn* aforeſaid, father of *Iohn de Vere* of *Kirby Hall*. Sir *Francis* a Knight, the great leader in the low Countries, and Sr. *Horatio Vere*, not inferiour to his brother. *Elizabeth* married to *Thomas*, Lord *Darcy* of *Chich*. *Anne*, wife to *Edmund*, Lord *Sheffield*, *Frances*, married to *Henry Howard*, Earle of *Surrey*, beheaded by King *Henry* the 8th. This *Iohn* died in the 31 yeere of the ſaid King *Henry* his reigne, *Anno*, 1539.

Quarterly Gules & Or, upon the firſt a Mullet Argent.



Iohn de Vere, after the death of his father, was the 16. Earle of *Oxford*, Lord *Bulbec*, *Samford*, *Badleſmere*, *Scales*, and high Chamberlaine of *England*. Hee married two wives, firſt *Dorothy*, daughter of *Ralph Nevill*, Earle of *Weſtmerland*, by whom he had iſſue *Katherine*, married to *Edward*, Lord *Windſore* of *Bradenham*. *Faith*, who died without iſſue. His ſecond wife was *Margaret*, daughter of *Iohn Golding*, and ſiſter of Sir *Thomas Golding*, Knight, by whom he had iſſue, *Edward*, Earle after his father. *Mary*, married to *Peregrine Berty*, Lord *Willoughby* of *Earesby*, by whom ſhee had iſſue, *Robert*, now Earle of *Linſey*, and in right of his mother, Lord high Chamberlaine of *England*. This *Iohn* died in the fourth yeere of the reigne of Queene *Elizabeth*, *Anno*, 1561.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.



EDward Vere, ſonne and heire of *John*, was after the death of his father the 17th. Earle of *Oxford*, Lord *Bulbec*, *Samford*, *Badleſmere*, and Lord high Chamberlaine of *England*. He married two wives, firſt *Anne*, daughter of *William Cecill*, Knight of the Honourable order of the Garter, Lord Burghley, and Lord high Treaſurer of *England*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Elizabeth*, wife to *William Stanley*, the 6th. Earle of *Derby*. *Briget*, wife to *Francis*, Lord *Norris* of *Ricot*, Earle of *Barkeſhire*. *Suſan*, wife of *Philip Herbert*, Earle of *Montgomery*. His ſecond wife was *Elizabeth*. M. *Milles* ſaith, *Anne*, daughter of *Thomas Trentham* of *Roceſter* in *Staffordſhire*, by whom he had iſſue *Henry*, who ſucceeded his father. This *Edward* died, *Anno*, 1604.

Quarterly Gules & Or, upon the firſt a Mullet Argent.



HEnry Vere, ſonne and heire of *Edward Vere*, after the death of his father was the 18th Earle of *Oxford*, Lord *Bulbec*, *Samford*, *Badleſmere*, *Scales*, and Lord high Chamberlaine of *England*. Hee married *Diana*, one of the daughters and heires of *William*, Lord *Burghley*, now Earle of *Exceſter*. He died at *Breda* without iſſue.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.



RObert de Vere (ſonne of *Hugh Vere*, ſonne of *Aubrey de Vere*, ſecond ſonne of *John Vere*, the 15th Earle of *Oxford*) was after the death of his couſin *Henry* the 19th Earle of *Oxford* of that Family. Hee married *Beatrice Van-Hemmema*, ... of *Frieſland*, by whom he had iſſue *Aubrey de Vere*, now Earle of *Oxford*, and *Francis de Vere*. *Horace*, *Mary* and *Suſan*, all deceaſed. This *Robert* was ſlaine at the ſiege of *Maſtricht*.

Quarterly Gules and Or, Upon the firſt a Mullet Argent.



Aubrey de Vere, ſonne of *Robert* aforeſaid, after the death of his father was the 20th. Earle of *Oxford* of this Family, and is now living, 1640. and as yet unmarried.

Quarterly Gules & Or, upon the firſt a Mullet Argent.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Penbrooke* and *Montgomery*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Gilbert de Clare (ſurnamed *Strong-bow*) youngeſt ſonne of *Gilbert de Clare*, Lord of the Honours of *Clare* in *Suffolke*, and grandchilde of *Richard Fitz-Gilbert*, and *Rohesia* his wife, daughter of *Walter Gilford* Earle of *Longevile* in *Normandy*, was by King *Stephen* created Earle of *Penbrooke*, and Earle Marſhall of *England*, and Lord of *Chepſtow*, *Strighull*, *Tudenham*, *Wolaſton*, *Alverdeſton*, and halfe the County of *Liege*. He married *Elizabeth*, ſiſter of *Robert de Beaumont*, firſt Earle of *Leiceſter* of that Family, by whom hee had iſſue *Richard*, ſurnamed *Strong-bow*. *Baſil*, wife of *Raymond*, who was ſonne of *William Fitz-Gerald*. This *Gilbert* died, 1149.

* Or 3 Cheverons Gules, a Label of 5 Azure.

* M. *Vincent*, p. 411. *ſaith*, *it was ordered*, *that this family ſhould beare Or*, *Cheveronne Gules*.



RIchard de Clare was ſurnamed *Strong-bow*, of whom it is ſaid, that this *Richard* ſtanding upright, with the palme of his hands would touch his knees. This man was the firſt that was a meanes for the Conqueſt of *Ireland*, and after his fathers death, was Earle of *Penbrooke*. He married *Eüa*, daughter of *Dermoc Maccartimore*, with whom he had, for dowry, the County of *Leinſtar*, which contained *Weiſtford*, *Kildare*, *Kilkenny*, *Oſſory* and *Carlogh*, by whom hee had iſſue, one daughter, named *Iſabel*, married to *William Marſhall*, in whoſe right he was Earle of *Penbrooke*. This Earle died at *Kilkenny*, 1176.

* M. *Vincent* ſaith, hee had a ſonne who led ſome forces againſt the *Iriſh*, who loſing the field, his father being enraged at his retürne, ſlew him with his owne hands.

* *Vin. p.* 412.

Or 3 Cheverons Gules, a Label of 5 Azure.



WIlliam *Marſhall* (ſonne of *John Marſhall*, and Grandchild of *Gilbert Marſhall*, who were called by that ſurname, becauſe they were hereditary Marſhalls of the Kings Houſe) was in right of his wife Earle of *Penbrooke*, and was therein inſtituted by King *John*. He married *Iſabel*, daughter and heire of *Richard Strongbow*, Earle of *Penbrooke*, with whom he had the Honours of *Strighull Chepſlow Caer-went*, *Leigh*, *Weiſhford*, *Kildare*, *Kilkenny*, *Oſſory* and *Carlogh*, by whom he had iſſue, five ſonnes, *William*, *Richard*, *Gilbert*, *Walter* and *Anſelme*, all Earles of *Penbrooke*, and Marſhalls of *England*; and died without iſſue: hee had alſo five daughters, which were heires to their brothers for want of iſſue, firſt *Maud*, married to *Hugh Bigot* Earle of *Norfolke*, with whom he had in marriage, the Marſhallſhip of *England*, and *Hampſtead Marſhall* in *Barkeſhire*, by which the ſaid office is held, with the Lordſhip of *Chepſlow* and *Carlogh*. She was ſecondly married to *William*, Earle of *Warren* and *Surrey*, and thirdly to *Walter*, Lord of *Dunſtanvile* in *Wiltſhire*. *Joan* the ſecond daughter was married to *Warren* Lord *Montchenſey*, the richeſt Baron of that age, who left a daughter and heire named *Joan*, wife to *William de Valence*, who in right of his wife from the *Marſhalls*, was created Earle of *Penbrooke* by King *Henry* the third. *Iſabel* the third, was firſt wife of *Gilbert de Clare*, Earle of *Gloceſter* and *Hartford*, by whom he had *Kilkenny*; ſecondly to *Richard Plantaginet* and King of the *Romans*. *Sibil* the fourth daughter, wife of *William de Ferrars*, Earle of *Derby*, to whom ſhee brought *Kildare*. *Eüa*, the fifth and youngeſt

youngeſt daughter, was, wife to *William Bruce*, Lord of *Brecknocke*, by whom ſhe had iſſue foure daughters and coheires; firſt *Iſabel*, wife of *David*, Prince of *Wales*. *Maud*, wife of *Roger*, Lord *Mortimer* of *Wigmore*. *Eva*, wife of *William*, Lord *Cantalupe*. *Eleanor*, wife of *Humphrey* Lord *Bohun*, mother of *Humphrey Bohun*, the third Earle of *Hereford*, unto whom ſhee brought the Barony of *Brecknocke*. This *William* died, 1219.

Party per pale Or & Vert, a Lyon ramp. Gules armed and langued Azure.



William Marſhall, ſon and heire of *William* aforeſaid, ſucceeded his father in the aforeſaid Honours, and married two wives, firſt *Alice*, daughter and heire of *Baldwin de Betun*, Earle of *Albemarle* and *Holderneſſe*. His ſecond wife was *Eleanor*, daughter of King *Iohn*, and ſiſter to King *Henry* the third; ſhee was after married to *Simon de Mountford*, Earle of *Leiceſter*. This *William* died without iſſue, 1231.

Party per pale Or and Vert, a Lyon ramp Gules, armed and langued Azure.



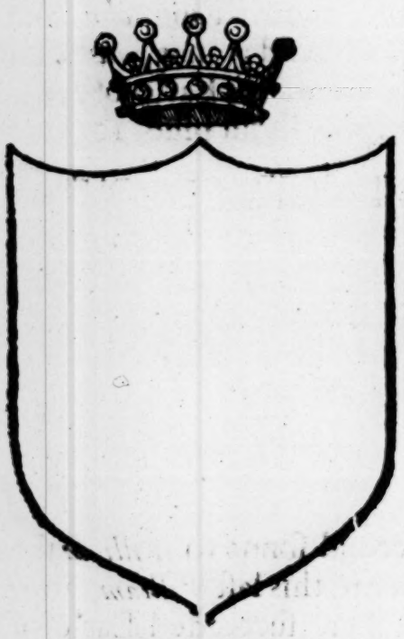
Richard Marſhall ſecond ſonne to *William* the elder, and brother to this laſt *William*, after the death of his brother, ſucceeded Earle of *Penbrooke*, and alſo in all his other honours. He was ſlaine by treachery in *Ireland*, and died without iſſue, *Anno*, 1234.

Party per pale, Or and Vert, a Lyon ramp. Gules, armed and langued Azure.



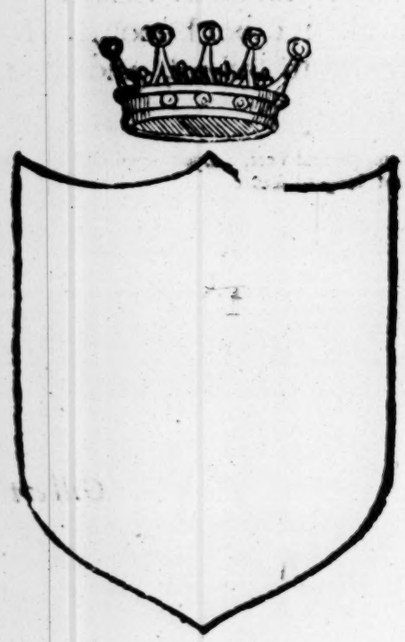
GIlbert the third ſonne after the death of his two brothers, was by King *Henry* the third reſtored to all his brothers Honours. Hee married *Margaret*, daughter of *William*, King of *Scots*, but by a miſchance at a Turnament, he died without iſſue. *Anno*, 1241.

Party per pale Or and Vert, a Lyon ramp. Gules, armed and langued Azure.



WAlter *Marſhall*, fourth ſonne, after the death of his three brothers, ſucceeded in all the aforeſaid Honours, and married *Margaret*, daughter and coheire of *Robert*, Lord *Quincy*, ſonne and heire of *Saier de Quincy*, Earle of *Winchester*, widow of *Iohn Lacy*, Earle of *Lincolne*, but died without iſſue, *Anno*, 1245.

Party per pale, Or and Vert, a Lyon ramp. Gules, armed and langued Azure.



ANſelme *Marſhall*, 5th. ſonne of *William Marſhall* the elder, was at the time of his brother *Walters* death, Deane of *Salisbury*, and after admitted to be Earle of *Penbrooke*, and Marſhall of *England*, with the other Titles aforeſaid. Hee married *Maud*, daughter of *Humphrey de Bohun*, Earle of *Hereford*, and died without iſſue, enjoying this Title but 18. daies, leaving his rich Patrimony and Inheritance, to be divided amongſt his five ſiſters and heires before mentioned.

He beareth the Armes of his Brother.



William de Valentia, or *Valence*, ſo ſurnamed of the place where hee was borne, and halfe brother by the mother to King *Henry* the third, was created Earle of *Penbrooke* by the ſaid King, *Anno*, 1247. he was alſo Lord of *Weiſhford*, *Mountney*, *Abergaveny*, *Gainsborough* and *Gaddericke*. Hee married *Ioan*, daughter of *Warrin*, and ſiſter and heire of *Iohn*, Lord *Montchenſy*; her mother was *Ioan*, daughter of *William Marſhall*, firſt Earle of *Penbrooke*, ſiſter and coheire to her brothers. Their iſſue, *Iohn* and *William* died young. *Aymer* who ſucceeded his father, and died without iſſue, ſo that his three ſiſters after his death were his coheires. *Elizabeth* the eldeſt, was firſt wife of *Iohn*, Lord *Haſtings* and *Abergaveny* one of the Competitors for the Crowne of *Scotland*, whoſe ſonne *Iohn* Lord *Haſtings* had 2. children, firſt *Laurence*, whom King *Edward* the third, in the right of his Grandmother created Earle of *Penbrooke*. The ſecond was *Elizabeth*, wife of *Roger*, Lord *Grey* of *Ruthin*, Grandfather of *Reginald*, Lord *Grey*, who in right of his Grandmother, was Lord *Haſtings* and *Weiſhford*, and in her right obteined the Barony of *Abergaveny*, from which *Reginald* are ſucceeded the honorable families of the *Greys*, Earles of *Kent*, Lord of *Richmond*, Marqueſſe *Dorſet*, Duke of *Suffolke*, Viſcount *Liſle*, and Earle of *Stamford*. *Ioan*, the ſecond daughter of *William*, was wife of *Iohn*, Lord *Comyn* of *Badzenoth* (ſonne of *Iohn*, Lord *Comyn*, and *Mary* his wife, daughter of *Iohn Balliol*) to whom ſhee brought the honour of *Gainsborough* in *Lincolnſhire*, and had iſſue *Iohn* Lord *Comyn*, ſlaine at the battell of *Striveling*; *William* his brother taken priſoner in the ſame battell, both died without iſſue: and two daughters, *Ioan*, wife to *David de Strathbogie*, Earle of *Athol*, whoſe heires generall, were the Lord *Burgh*, and the Lords *Grey* of *Codner* and *Halſham*, and *Elizabeth*, wife of *Richard*, Lord *Talbot*, from whence are deſcended the Earles of *Shrewſbury*. *Agnes*, the third daughter of *William* aforeſaid, was firſt married to *Maurice Fitz-Gerald*, ſecondly to *Hugh Balliol*, brother of *Alexander*, Lord of *Chilham*, and after to *John de Avenes*, but had no children. This *William* died, *Anno*, 1296.

Barry Argent and Azure, an orle of Martlets Gules.

Aymer



Aymer de Valence, ſonne and heire of *William de Valence* aforeſaid, and *Ioan* his wife, daughter of *Warin Monchenſey*, Lord of *Swanſcamp*, was after the death of his father, Earle of *Penbrooke* and *Weiſhford*, and Lord of *Montigniac*. He was Lord Governour of the Realme of *Scotland* under King *Edward* the firſt, during the controverſie betweene *John Balliol* and *Robert Bruce*. He married three wives, the firſt was *Beatrix*, daughter of *Ralph de Nele*, Conſtable of *France*. The ſecond was the daughter of the Earle of *Barre*, and the third was *Mary*, daughter of *Guy de Caſtillian*, Earle of St *Paul*, but had no iſſue by any of them. He died in *France*, *Anno*, 1323. and his Inheritance (for want of heires of his body) was divided betweene his ſiſters aforeſaid. *Laurence Haſtings*, Grandchilde to *Iſabel* his eldeſt ſiſter, ſucceeded him in the Earledome of *Penbrooke* and *Weiſhford*.

Barry Argent and Azure, an orle of Martlets Gules.



Laurence, Lord *Haſtings*, *Weiſhford* and *Abergavenny*, grand-childe of *Iohn* by his wife *Iſabel*, eldeſt daughter and coheire of *William de Valence*, Earle of *Penbrooke*, was by K. *Edward* the third created Earle of *Penbrooke* in the 13th. yeer of the ſaid Kings reigne. He had two wives, the firſt was daughter to the Earle of S^t. *Paul*, by whom he had no iſſue. His ſecond wife was *Agnes*, daughter of *Roger Mortimer*, firſt Earle of *March*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Iohn*, Lord *Haſtings*, who ſucceeded his father, and was little more than one yeere old at the death of his father. This *Laurence* died in the 22th. yeere of King *Edward* the third.

Or a Manch Gules.

Iohn



IOhn, Lord *Haſtings*, ſonne of *Laurence* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father Earle of *Penbrooke*. He was ſent by King *Edward* the third, to remove the ſiege of the City of *Rochel* in *France*, and was taken priſoner by the *Spanyard* upon the Sea, and remained 2. yeeres imprisoned in *Spaine*, was after ſold to a Noble man of *France*, with whom having agreed for his ranſome, at his departure was poyſoned at a banquet, A°. 1375. Hee married two wives, the firſt *Margaret*, daughter of King *Edward* the third, by whom hee had no iſſue. The ſecond *Anne*, daughter and heire of Sir *Walter Manney*, Knight of the Garter, by whom hee had iſſue *Iohn*, who ſucceeded his father.

Or a March Gules.



IOhn *de Haſtings* ſucceeded his father in all the the aforeſaid Honours, and third Earle of *Penbrooke* of that Family. Hee married *Philip*, daughter of *Edmund Mortimer*, Earle of *March*, but had no iſſue by her, after whoſe death ſhee was married to *Richard Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundell*, and after to *Thomas Poynings*, Lord S^t. *Iohn* of *Baſſing*. This *Iohn* died at a Turnament, 1289. after whoſe death, as * M. *Milles* ſaith, his Inheritance deſcended upon *Reginald* Lord *Grey* of *Ruthin*, whoſe Grand-mother was ſiſter of *Laurence*, firſt Earle of *Penbrooke* of that Family, by which right the ſaid *Reginald* was Lord *Haſtings*, *Abergavenny* and *Weiſhford*, but hee ſold the Barony of *Abergavenny* to *William Beauchamp*.

Vin. p. 421.

* *Mil. pag.* 1100.

Quarterly, firſt Brotherton, ſecondly Haſtings, thirdly Valence, the fourth as the firſt.

HVmphrey Plantaginet (fourth ſonne of King *Henry* the 4th) was by King *Henry* the 5th created Earle of *Penbrooke*, and ſhortly after, Duke of *Gloceſter*, of whoſe Armes, Wives and Iſſue, you may ſee more in the Catalogue of *Gloceſter*.

WIlliam *de la Pole*, who was afterwards Earle, Marqueſſe and Duke of *Suffolke*, was by *Henry* the 6th created Earle of *Penbrooke*, of whoſe Armes, Wife and Iſſue, ſee more in the Catalogue of *Suffolke*.

IAſper of *Hatfield* was likewiſe Earle of *Penbrooke*, and afterwards Duke of *Bedford*, of whom ſee more in the Catalogue of *Bedford*.

William



William Herbert (Lord of *Raglan Caſtle* in *Monmouthſhire*, who derived his deſcent from *Henry Fitz-Herbert*, Chamberlaine to King *Henry* the firſt) being Lord *Herbert* of *Gower*, and Knight of the Garter, was by King *Edward* the 4th. created Earle of *Penbrooke* in the eighth yeere of his reigne, the ſaid Farledome being vacant by the flight of *Iaſper*, Earle of *Penbrooke*, into *France*. He married *Anne*, ſiſter of Sir *Walter Devereux* Knight, Lord *Ferrars* of *Chartley*, and had iſſue *William* Lord *Herbert*, who ſucceeded his father, Sir *Walter Herbert*, who died without iſſue. *George*, *Iohn* and *Philip*, and ſix daughters *Cecily* married to the Lord *Grey*. *Katherine*, wife to *George Grey*, ſecond Earle of *Kent*. *Maud*, married to *Henry Percy*, Earle of *Northumberland*. *Anne*, wife to *Iohn Grey*, Lord *Powis*. *Elizabeth*, wife to Sir *Thomas Cookeſey* Knight. *Margaret*, married to *Thomas Talbot*, Viſcount *Liſle*, and after to Sir *Henry Bodringham*, Knight. This *William*, Earle of *Penbrooke* had iſſue by *Maud*, daughter and heire of *Adam ap Howell Graunt* his Paramoure, *Richard Herbert* of *Ewyas*, who was father of Sir *George Herbert* of *Swanſey*, Knight, and of *William Herbert*, Earle of *Penbrooke*. This aforeſaid *William* encountered with *Richard Nevill*, Earle of *Warwicke* at *Banbury* in a pitch'd field, where the ſaid *William* was taken priſoner and beheaded at *Banbury*, 1469.

Party per pale Azure and Gules, 3 Lyons ramp. Argent.



William, Lord *Herbert* of *Gower*, ſonne and heire of *William* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, Earle of *Penbrooke*, which Farledome hee ſurrendred into the hands of King *Edward* the fourth, and in liew thereof the ſaid King created him Earle of *Huntingdon*, of whom you may reade more at large in the Catalogue of *Huntingdon*.

Party per pale Azure and Gules, 3 Lyons ramp. Argent.

Edward



Edward Plantaginet, ſonne and heire of King *Edward* the 4th, was by his father created Earle of *Penbrooke*, of whom you may read more in the Catalogue of the Kings of *England*.

France and England, a Label of 3 Argent.

KIng *Richard* the third kept it in his owne hands during his life, after whoſe death it returned againe to *Iaſper* of *Hatfield*, who kept it during life, then King *Henry* the ſeventh gave it to Prince *Henry* his ſon, who enjoyed it long after that he was King, and paſſed all things in the ſaid County, not as hee was King, but as hee was Earle of *Penbrooke*, and ſo it continued till *Wales* was reduced into Shires, in the 27th yeere of King *Henry* the 8th at which time the juriſdiction royall of this Earledome (being alwaies before a Count Palatine) was diſſolved, and the Earles ſince have but onely borne the Title.



Anne Bollein, eldeſt daughter and coheire of *Thomas Bollein*, Viſcount *Rochford*, and Earle of *Wiltſhire*, was by King *Henry* the eighth in the 24. yeere of his reigne created Marchioneſſe of *Penbrooke*, and afterwards ſhe was Queen unto the ſaid King, by whom he had iſſue Queen *Elizabeth* of famous memory. This Queene *Anne* was beheaded the 19. of *May*, 1536. and buried in the Chappell of the *Tower*.

Argent a Cheveron inter 3 Bulls heads coped ſable.

William



WIlliam Herbert, ſonne of *Richard Herbert* of *Ewyas* Eſquire, and grandchilde to *William Herbert*, Earle of *Penbrooke*, beheaded at *Banbury*, was of the privie Chamber to King *Henry* the eighth, and one of his Executors. Hee was made Maſter of the Horſe, and Knight of the Garter the third yeere of King *Edward* the ſixth, and in the fifth yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne, hee was created Lord *Herbert* of *Cardiffe*, and Earle of *Penbrooke*: hee was alſo one of the Privie Councell to King *Edward* the ſixth, twice Lord Preſident of the councell eſtabliſhed in the Marches of *Wales*, Lievtenant Generall, joyned with the Lord *Ruſſell* and the Lord *Grey*, for ſuppreſſing the rebels in the *Weſt-Countries*, and againſt S^r. *Thomas Wyat*, and Generall of the *Engliſh* forces at S^t. *Quintins*, twice Governour of *Callis*; one of the privie Councell to Queene *Mary* and Queene *Elizabeth*, and Grand Maſter of the Houſhold to the late Queene *Elizabeth*. Hee married two wives, firſt *Anne*, daughter of *Thomas Parr*, Baron of *Kendall*, ſiſter and coheire of *William Parr*, Marqueſſe of *Northampton*, Earle of *Eſſex*, Lord *Parr*, *Ros* of *Kendall*. *Fitz-Hugh*, *Marmyon* and S^t. *Quintins*, by whom he had iſſue, *Henry* Lord *Herbert*, after Earle of *Penbrooke*. Sir *Edward Herbert* of *Redcaſtle*, K^t. and Lady *Anne*, married to *Frances*, Lord *Talbot*, ſon and heire to *George*, the ſixth Earle of *Shrewesbury*. His ſecond wife was *Anne*, daughter of *George Talbot*, the fourth Earle of *Shrewesbury*, but by her had no iſſue. He died at *Hampton-Court* on *Friday*, the 17. of *March*, A°. 11. *Elizabeth*, 1569. and was buried in S^t. *Pauls*.

Party per pale Azure and Gules, 3 Lyons ramp. Argent, on a border gobonne Or & the 2 Beſanty.



HEnry Herbert, Baron of *Herbert* of *Caerdiffe* in *Wales*, was after the death of his father Earle of *Penbrooke*, and in right of his mother, Lord *Fitz-Hugh*, *Marmyon*, Saint *Quintine*, Lord *Ros* of *Kendall*, Knight of the Garter, and Lord Preſident of *Wales*. He married two wives, firſt *Katherine*, daughter of *George Talbot*, the ſixth Earle of *Shrewesbury*, by whom he had no iſſue. His ſecond, *Mary*, daughter of S^r. *Henry Sidney*, Knight of the Garter, Lord Preſident of *Wales*, one of the privie Councell, and Lord Deputy of *Ireland*, by whom he had iſſue *William*, who ſucceeded his father. *Philip*, who ſucceeded his brother, and is now Earle of *Penbrooke* and *Montgomery*. *Anne*, who died at *Cambridge* unmarried.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

William



William Herbert, after the death of his father, was Earle of *Penbrooke*, Baron *Herbert* of *Caerdiffe*, Lord *Parr*, *Ros* of *Kendall*, *Marmion* and Saint *Quintin*, Lord Chamberlaine to King *James*, Lord Warden of the *Stanneries*, Governour and Captaine of *Portſmouth*, Knight of the Garter, and one of his Majeſties moſt honourable privie Councel. He maried *Mary*, eldeſt daughter and coheire of *Gilbert Talbot*, Earle of *Shreweſbury*, by whom hee had iſſue one onely ſonne, named *James* who died not long after he was borne, ſo that his Honours and Inheritance is come unto *Philip Herbert* his brother, now Earle of *Penbrooke* and *Montgomery*.

Party per pale Azure and Gules, 3 Lyons ramp. Argent.



Philip Herbert, ſecond ſonne of *Henry* Earle of *Penbrook*, brother and heire of *William*, was firſt Knight of the Bath, at the Coronation of King *Iames*, and upon the fourth of *May*, 1621. he was by the ſame King created Baron of *Shurland*, and Earle of *Montgomery*, and after the death of his elder brother, is now Earle of *Penbrooke* and *Montgomery*, Baron of *Shurland*, Lord *Caerdiffe*, *Parr*, *Ros* of *Kendall*, *Marmyon* and St *Quintin*, Lord Chamberlaine of his Majeſties Houſehold, Knight of the honorable order of the Garter, and one of his Majeſties moſt honourable privie Councell, and is now living, 1640. He married *Suſan*, daughter, and at length coheire of *Edward Vere*, Earle of *Oxford*, by whom he had iſſue, *Charles*, Lord *Herbert*, died without iſſue. *James* and *Henry*, both died young. *Philip*, now Lord *Herbert*. *Anna-Sophia*, married to *Robert Dormere*, Earle of *Carnarvan*. *Mary*.

Party per pale Azure and Gules, 3 Lyon ramp. Argent.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Peterborough*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Iohn, Lord *Mordant* of *Turvey*, was by the ſpeciall favour of King *Charles*, created Earle of *Peterborough* in the third yeere of his reigne. He married *Elizabeth*, daughter to *William Howard*, Baron of *Effingham*, by whom he had iſſue, *Henry*, Lord *Mordant*, *Elizabeth* and *Iohn*.

Argent a Chevron inter 3 Eſtoyles Sable.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Portland*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Richard Weſton, Lord *Weſton* of *Neyland*, and Lord Treaſurer of *England* Knight of the Garter, and one of his Majeſties Privie Councell, was by the ſpeciall favour of King *Charles*, created Earle of *Portland*. He married 2. wives, firſt *Elizabeth*, daughter of *William Pincheon* of *Eſſex*, Eſquire, by whom he had iſſue, *Richard Weſton*, who died without iſſue. *Elizabeth*, wife to Sir *Iohn Mettervile*. *Mary*, wife to *Walter Aſton* Eſquire. His ſecond wife was *Frances*, daughter of *Nicholas Walgrave* of *Eſſex* Eſquire, by whom he had iſſue, *Ierome*, now Earle of *Portland*, *Thomas* his ſecond ſon, *Nicholas* his third ſonne *Benjamin* his fourth ſon. *Katherine* married to *Richard White* of *Eſſex* Eſquire. *Frances*, married to *William Draycot* of *Stafford*, Eſquire. *Anne*, married to *Baſil*, Lord *Fielding*. *Mary* the youngeſt.

Or an Eagle diſplayed ſable, the head regardant.

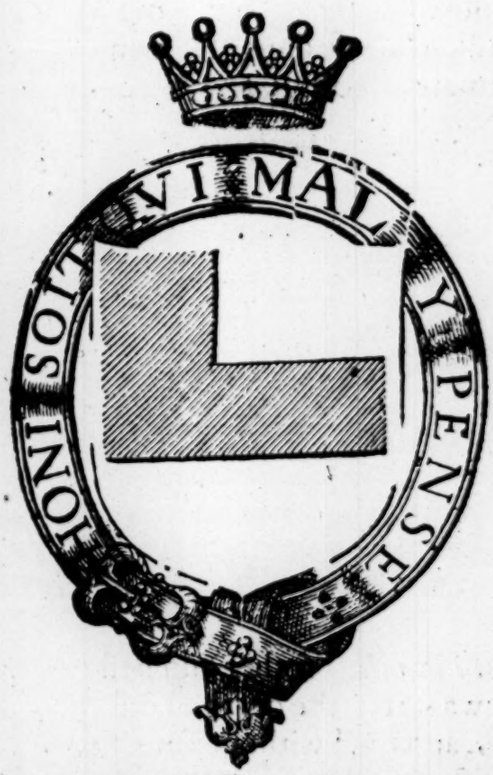
Ierome



IErome *Weſton*, after the death of his father, was Earle of *Portland*, and is now living, 1640. He married *Frances*, youngeſt daughter of *Eſme Stewart*, Duke of *Lenox*, by whom he had iſſue, *Henritta*, *Maria* and *Frances*.

Or an Eagle diſplayed ſable, the head regardant.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Rivers*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



RIchard *Widdevil*, or *Wodvile* of *Grafton* in *Northamptonſhire*, Knight, was by King *Henry* the ſixth created Lord *Rivers*, *Grafton*, and *de-la-Mote*, Knight of the Garter; but when as King *Edward* the fourth had married his daughter, he was created Earle *Rivers*, as alſo Lord high Conſtable of *England*, and Lord of the Iſle of *Wight*. Hee married *Iaquet*, Dutcheſſe of *Bedford*, daughter of *Peter* of *Luxenburgh*, Earle of St *Paul*, for which match, becauſe it was without the Kings conſent, he was fined to pay King *Henry* the 6th, the ſumme of 1000 pounds. He had iſſue ſeven ſonnes, and ſix daughters, *viz.* Sir *John* the eldeſt ſonne, ſlaine at *Edgcoat-field*, with his father *Anthony*, who ſucceeded his father. *Richard*, who ſucceeded his brother. *Edward* died yong. *Lyonel*, Biſhop of *Saliſbury*, who, as ſome ſay, was the ſuppoſed father of *Gardiner*, Biſhop of *Wincheſter*: hee had alſo two other ſonnes which died young. *Elizabeth* the eldeſt daughter, was firſt married to Sir *John Grey* of *Groby*, and by him was mother to *Thomas*, Marqueſſe *Dorſet*; ſhee was after married to King *Edward* the 4th. *Margaret* the ſecond daughter, was wife of *Thomas Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundel*. *Anne* the third daughter, was firſt married to *William* Viſcount *Bourchier*, ſonne of *Henry Bourchier*, firſt Earle of

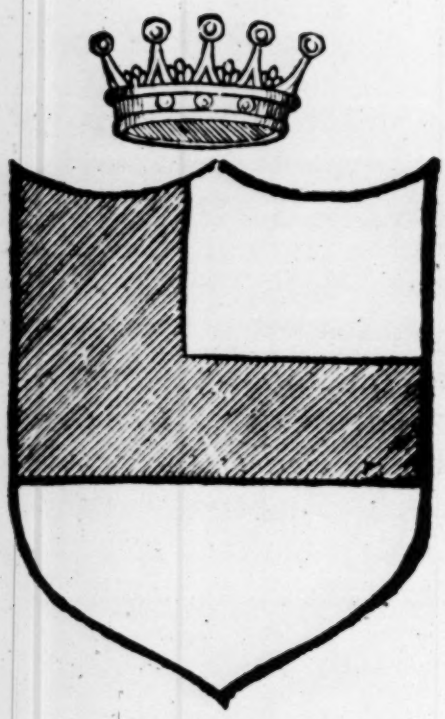
Eſſex; by whom ſhe had a daughter *Cecily*, married to Sir *John Devereux* Lord *Ferrars* of *Chartley*, of whom is deſcended the Earles of *Eſſex*: ſecondly, ſhe was married to *George Grey*, ſecond Earle of *Kent*; thirdly, ſhee was wife of Sir *Edward Wingfield*. *Iaquet* the fourth daughter, was married to *John*, Lord *Strange* of *Knocking*, by whom hee had a daughter, named *Ioan*, wife of *George* Lord *Stanley*, ſonne and heire of *Thomas*, firſt Earle of *Derby*. *Mary* the fifth daughter, was wife of *William*, Lord *Herbert*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, who by her left one daughter and heire, *Elizabeth*, wife of *Charles Somerſet*, firſt Earle of *Worceſter*, and in right of his wife, Lord *Herbert* of *Gower*. *Katherine* the youngeſt, was firſt married to *Henry Stafford*, ſecond Duke of *Buckingham*, and after to *Jaſper* of *Hatfield*, Duke of *Bedford*. This *Richard*, with *John* his ſonne, were taken at *Edge-coat-field* by *Robert Riddeſdale*, Captaine of the lewd people in *Northamptonſhire*, and carried to *Northampton*, and there beheaded, *Anno*, 1469.

Agrent a Feſſe and canton Gules.



Anthony Widdevile, after the death of his Father and brother, was Earle *Rivers*, and in right of his wife *Elizabeth*, (daughter and heire of *Thomas*, Lord *Sales*) Hee was beheaded at *Pomfret* without iſſue, 1483, yet ſome Writers ſay he had a baſe daughter, named *Margaret* married to Sr *Robert Poynes* Knight.

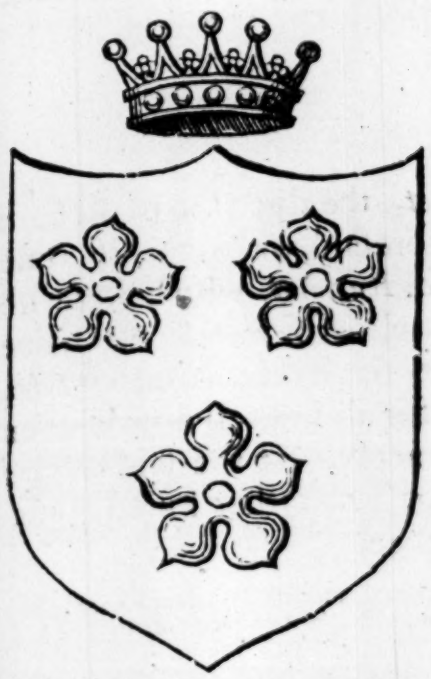
Argent a Feſſe and canton Gules.



Richard Widdevile, brother and heire of *Anthony*, was after the death of his brother, Earle *Rivers*, and died without iſſue, 1491. leaving his ſix ſiſters his heires, who were married as aforeſaid.

Argent a Feſſe and Canton Gules.

Thomas



THomas *Darcy*, Lord *Darcy* of *Chich*, was by King *Iames*, *Anno*, 1521. created Viſcount *Coulcheſter* in *Eſſex* to him during life, and the remainder to Sir *Thomas Savage* of *Rock-Savage* in the County of *Cheſter*, Knight and Baronet, and after by King *Charles*, was created Earle of *Rivers*, the ſecond yeere of his reigne, for terme of life, and after to come to the heires male of *Thomas* Viſcount *Rock-Savage*. He maried *Mary*, daughter and heire of Sir *Thomas Kitſon* Knight, by whom he had iſſue, *Thomas* his ſon and heire, who died without iſſue, and foure daughters; *Elizabeth*, wife to Sir *Thomas Savage* aforenamed. *Mary*, wife to *Roger Manwood* Eſquire. *Penelope*, firſt married to Sir *George Trenchard*, Knight, of *Dorſetſhire*, and after to Sir *Iohn Gage* of *Fixley* in the County of *Suſſex*, K^t. and Baronet. *Suſan* died unmarried. This *Thomas* died *Anno*, 1639.

Argent 3 Cinquefoyles Gules.



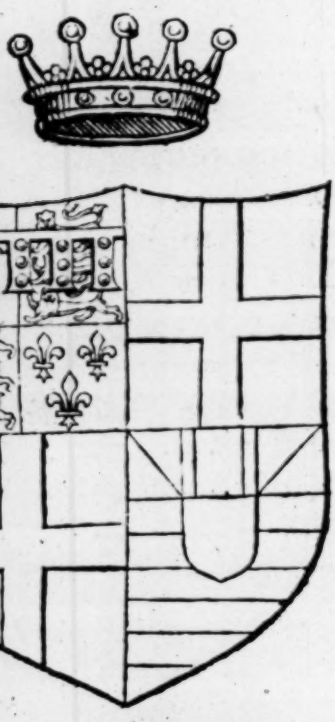
IOhn, Viſcount *Rock-Savage*, ſonne and heire of *Thomas Savage*, Viſcount *Rock-Savage* aforeſaid, by his wife *Elizabeth*, eldeſt daughter and coheire of *Thomas Darcy*, Earle *Rivers*, was after the death of his Grand-father (according to the entaile) Earle of *Rivers*, and is now living, 1640. Hee married *Katherine*, daughter to the Lord *Morley* and *Monteagle*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Thomas*, Viſcount *Savage*, *Elizabeth*, *Iane*, *Iohn*, *Katherine*, *Richard* and *Mary*.

Argent 6 Lyons ramp. Sable.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Rutland*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.

EDward *Plantaginet*, eldeſt ſonne of *Edmond Langley*, Duke of *Yorke*, was created Earle of *Rutland* by King *Richard* the ſecond, onely for terme of life, of whoſe Armes and wife, ſee more in the Catalogue of *Yorke*.

RIchard *Plantaginet*, Duke of *Yorke*, was alſo ſtiled Earle of *Rutland*, of whom you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Yorke*.



EDmund Plantaginet, the third ſon of *Richard* Duke of *Yorke* aforeſaid, was in the life time of his father, Earle of *Rutland*, who being with his father at the battell of *Wakefield*, was ſlaine at the age of 12. yeeres, by the hands of *Iohn*, Lord *Clifford*, who, for all hee fell downe upon his knees, craving mercy, yet the ſaid *Clifford* ſtabbed him, ſaying, Thy father killed my father, and I will kill thee.

Quarterly, firſt France and England, a Labell of 5 argent, charged with 2 Lyons Gules, and 9 Torteauxes, the ſecond and third Ulſter the laſt Mortimer.



THomas Manners, Knight of the Garter, Lord *Ros* of *Hamelake*, *Belvoir* and *Trusbut*, whoſe mother was daughter and heire of Sir *Thomas Leogar*, and of *Anne* his wife, Dutcheſſe of *Exceſter*, who was daughter to *Richard* Duke of *Yorke*, and ſiſter of King *Edward* the 4th. The ſaid *Thomas*, by King *Henry* the 8th, was created Earle of *Rutland*, 1525. This *Thomas* his Grandfather, called Sir *Robert Manners*, married *Eleanor*, ſiſter and heire of *Edward*, Lord *Ros* of *Hamelake*, *Belvoir* and *Trusbut*, by which marriage theſe honours came into this Family. He married *Eleanor*, daughter of Sir *William Paſton* of *Norfolke*, by whom he had iſſue *Henry*, Earle after his father. *Iohn* a Kt. who married *Elizabeth*, daughter & coheire of *George Vernon* of *Haddon* of the *Peake* in *Derbyſhire*, by whom he had iſſue, *George*, who married *Grace*, daughter of Sir *Henry Pierpoint*, by whom he had iſſue, *Iohn*, now living 1640. and next heire apparant to that Earledome; who hath married *Frances*, daughter of *Edward* Lord *Montague*; and hath iſſue, *Iohn*, *Frances*, and *Grace*. *Frances* a daughter, wife of *Henry Nevil*, Lord *Abergavenny*; by whom hee had one daughter and heire, who was married to Sir *Thomas Vaine* of *Baſſhill* in *Kent*. *Gertrude*, wife of *George Talbot* the 6th Earle of *Shrewesbury*. *Anne*, wife of *Henry Nevill*, firſt Earle of *Weſtmerland*, mother of *Charles Nevill* the rebell in the *North* inſurrection. *Katherine*, wife of *Henry Capel*. *Elizabeth*, wife of Sr. *Iohn Savage*, and *Iſabel* died young.

Or 2 bars Azure on a Chiefe quarterly 2 Flower deluces of France, and a Lyon of England.

Henry



Henry Manners, Knight of the Garter, ſonne and heire of *Thomas* aforeſaid, was the ſecond Earle of *Rutland* of that Family, Lord *Ros* of *Hamelake*, *Belvoir* and *Trusbut*. Hee married two wives, firſt *Margaret*, daughter of *Ralph Nevil*, 4th. Earle of *Weſtmerland*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Edward*, who ſucceeded his father. *Iohn*, who ſucceeded his brother. *Francis Manners*. *Eleanor*, wife of *Iohn Bourchier*, ſecond Earle of *Bath*. *Elizabeth*, wife of Sir *William Courtney* of *Powderham Caſtle* in *Devonſhire*. * Mr. *Brooke* ſaith, that *Elizabeth* was the elder, and *Eleanor* the younger. His ſecond wife was *Bridget*, daughter of *Iohn*, Lord *Huſſey* of *Lincolnſhire*, the widow of Sir *Richard Moriſon* Knight, ſhee was after married to *Francis Ruſſell*, Earle of *Bedford*. This *Henry* died in the 5th yeere of Queene *Elizabeth*, 1563.

*Brook.p.191

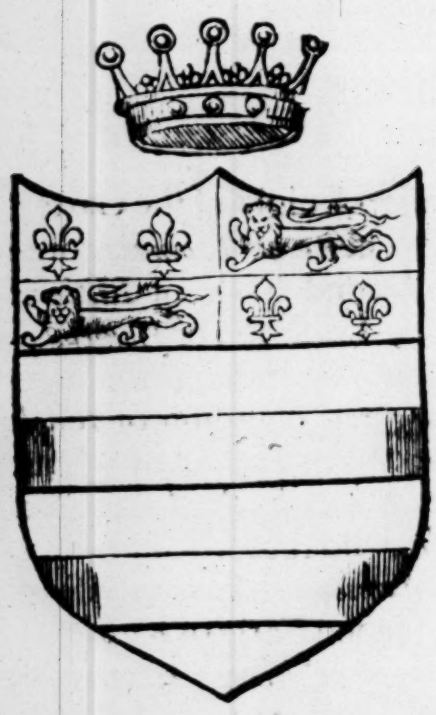
Or a bars Azure on a Chiefe quarterly 2 Flower deluces of France, and a Lyon of England.



Edward Manners, Knight of the Garter, ſonne and heire of *Henry* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, the third Earle of *Rutland* of this Family, Lord *Ros* of *Hamelake*, *Belvoir* and *Trusbut*. Hee married *Iſabel*, daughter of Sir *Thomas Holcroft*, Knight, by whom he had iſſue, one onely daughter and heire, named *Elizabeth*, married to Sir *William Cecill*, Lord *Burlegh*, ſonne and heire of *Thomas Cecill*, Earle of *Exceſter*, by whom he had iſſue *William* Lord *Ros*, who died beyond the Seas. This *Edward* died in the 29. yeere of the reigne of Queene *Elizabeth*.

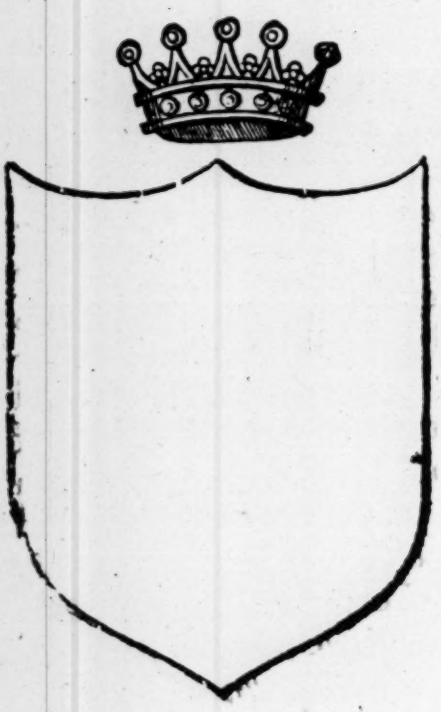
He beareth the Armes of his Father.

Iohn



John Manners, ſecond brother of *Edward*, after the deceaſe of his brother, ſucceeded him as fourth Earle of *Rutland* of that Family, Lord *Ros*, of *Hamelake*, *Belvoir* and *Trusbut*. He married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Francis Charleton* of *Appley* in *Shropſhire*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Edward*, who died an Infant. *Roger*, who was Earle after his Father. *Francis*, who ſucceeded his brother. *George*, now Earle of *Rutland*, 1640. and *Oliver* a Knight; and three daughters, *Briget*, wife to *Robert Tirwhit* of *Kettleby* in *Lincolnſhire*, Eſquire, by whom hee had iſſue, *William* his ſonne and heire, now living, and divers other children. *Frances*, the ſecond daughter, wife to *William*, Lord *Willoughby* of *Parham*, by whom he had iſſue, *Francis*, now Lord *Willoughby*, and *William* his ſecond ſonne, and two daughters, *Elizabeth* the elder, yet unmarried. *Frances* the younger, married to Mr. *Bulſtroode Whitlocke* of *Buckinghamſhire*, ſonne and heire of Judge *Whitlocke* late deceaſed. *Elizabeth*, the yongeſt daughter of the aforeſaid Earle, married to *Emanuel*, Lord *Scroope* of *Bolton*, and Earle of *Sunderland*, and is now living without iſſue. This *John* died *Anno*, 1587.

Or a bars Azure on a Chiefe quarterly 2 Flower deluces of France, and a Lyon of England.



Roger Manners, ſonne and heir of *John* aforeſaid, was the fifth Earle of *Rutland* of this Family, Lord *Ros* of *Hamelake*, *Belvoir* and *Truſbut*. He married *Elizabeth*, daughter and heire of that worthy and renowned, Sir *Philip Sidney* Knight, and died without iſſue, 1612, leaving *Francis* his brother to ſucceed him.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

Francis



FRancis Manners, brother and heire of *Roger* aforeſaid, after the death of his brother, was the ſixth Earle of *Rutland* of this Family, Lord *Ros* of *Hamelake*, *Belvoir* and *Trusbut*, Knight of the Garter. Hee married two wives, firſt *Frances*, daughter & coheire of Sir *Henry Knevit* of *Charleton* in *Wiltſhire*, widow of Sir *William Benell* of *Cornwall*, by whom he had iſſue, *Katherine* his onely daughter and heire, wife to *George Villiers*, late Duke of *Buckingham*. His ſecond wife was *Cecily*, daughter of Sir *John Tuſton* of *Hothfield* in *Kent*, Knight and Baronet, and widow of *Edward Hungerford*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Henry* and *Francis*, both Lords *Ros*, and both died young without iſſue.

Or a bars Azure on a Chiefe quarterly a Flower delucs of France, and a Lyon of England.



GEorge Manners, younger brother to *Roger* and *Francis* aforeſaid, was after the death of his brother *Francis*, the ſeventh Earle of *Rutland* of that Family, Lord *Ros*, of *Hamelake*, *Belvoir* and *Trusbut*, and is now living, 1640. He married.....widow of.....*Baſh*, and as yet hath no iſſue.

Or a bars Azure on a Chiefe quarterly a Flower deluces of France, and a Lyon of England.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Salisbury*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Patricke de Eurenx, ſon of *Walter de Eurenx*, Earle of *Roſemer*, was by King *Stephen* made the firſt Earle of *Salisbury* after the Conqueſt. Hee married *Ela*, daughter of *William Talvaiſe*, Earle of *Pontive*, widow of *William*, the third Earle of *Warren* and *Surrey* by whom hee had iſſue, *William*, Earle after his father, *Patricke* and *Philip*, both *Monks* in the *Abbey* of *Braddenſtocke*. This *Patricke* was ſlaine in *Aquitaine*, *Anno*, 1168.

* Azure 6 Lyons ramp. Or, 3 2 & 1. armed and langued Gules.

* M. *Milles*, *pag.* 1034. *ſaith, theſe Armes were Gules 3 Pallets varry on a chiefe Or, a Lyon paſſant Sable.*



William de Eureux, ſon and heire of *Patrick* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, the ſecond Earle of *Salisbury*. He married *Eleanor de Viteri*, daughter of *Tirrell de Mainers*, by whom hee had iſſue one daughter, *Ela*, wife of *William Longſpee*, who in right of his wife, was Earle of *Salisbury*. This *William* died *Anno*, 1196.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

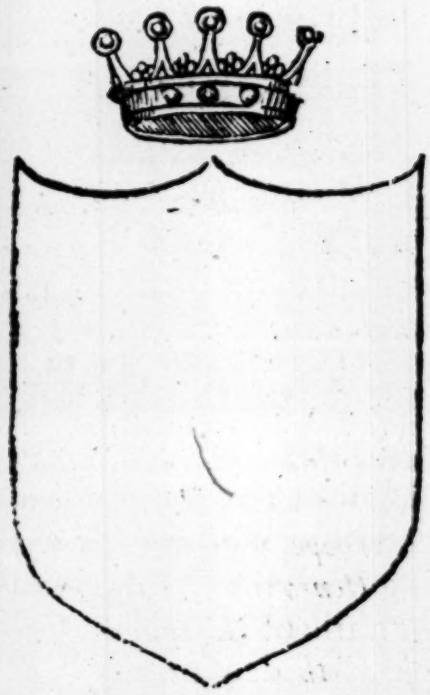
William



WIlliam, ſurnamed *Longſpee*, (by reaſon of a long ſword that he uſed) baſe ſonne of King *Henry* the ſecond, begotten of his Paramour, faire *Roſamond Clifford*, was in right of his wife created Earle of *Salisbury*, by his halfe brother, King *Richard* the firſt. Hee was a man of infinite courage, and one of the beſt ſouldiers that *England* bred in thoſe daies. Hee married *Ela*, daughter and heire of *William Eureux*, ſecond Earle of *Salisbury*, by whom hee had iſſue, *William Longſpee*, who ſucceeded his father. *Stephen Longſpee*, Lord chiefe Juſtice of *Ireland*. *Nicholaus*, Biſhop of *Salisbury*. *Richard*, a Canon of *Salisbury*. * M. *Brooke* ſaith, he was a Cannon of *Bradenſtock*, *Iſabel*, wife of *William* Lord *Veſcy*. *Ella* the wife of *Thomas*, the ſixth Earle of *Warwicke*, and after to *Philip*, Lord *Baſſet*. *Ida*, wife to *William Beauchamp*, Baron of *Bedford*.

* *Bro. p.* 202

Azure 6 Lyons ramp. Or 3 2 & 1.



WIlliam *Longſpee*, ſon and heire of *William* aforeſaid, after the death of his father, was the ſecond Earle of *Salisbury* of that Family. He was an excellent warriour, and did often go into the *Holy Land* to warre with the *Sarizens*, but when he went the laſt time, King *Henry* the third being offended with him, becauſe hee had not his leave, did degrade him from his Earledome, and tooke from him his other lands. He married *Idonea*, daughter and heire of *Richard de Camvile*, Conſtable of the Caſtle of *Lincolne*, by whom he had iſſue, *William*, (who never injoyed the Earledome of *Salisbury*. He married *Maud*, daughter and heire of *Walter*, Lord *Clifford*, and had iſſue a daughter, named *Margaret*, commonly called the Counteſſe of *Salisbury*, who was married to *Henry Lacy*, Earle of *Lincolne*) and three daughters, the firſt the wife of the Lord *Strange* of *Blackmere*, ſecondly *Joan*, wife of *Nicholas*, Lord *Audley*, thirdly *Ella*, wife of *Iames de Audley*, ſonne and heire of *Henry de Audley*, a Lord chiefe Juſtice under King *Henry* the third. This Earle *William* was ſlaine in the middeſt of his enemies at *Damiata*, by the troopes of the *Souldan* of *Babylon*, A°. 1250.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

William



William, Lord *de Montacute*, agreat Braon, and Lord of the Isle of *Man*, was by King *Edward* the third, in th'eleventh yeere of his reigne created Earle of *Salisbury*. This *William*, when King *Edward* the third went to claim the Crowne of *France*, was taken prisoner, and carried to *Paris*, and was after ransomed by the exchange of the Earle of *Morret*. Hee married *Katherine*, eldest daughter of *William*, Lord *Grantson*, a *Burgundian* (who was Cousin Germane to the Emperour of *Constantinople*, King of *Hungary*, and Duke of *Bavaria*) by whom hee had issue, *William de Montacute*, or *Montague*, who succeeded his father, Sir *John Montague*, Knight, who died before his elder brother, and married *Margaret*, daughter and heire of *Thomas Mounthermer* (sonne and heire of *Ralph Mounthermer*, Earle of *Gloceſter*, by his wife *Ioan* of *Acon*, daughter of King *Edward* the first) by whom he had issue, *Iohn*, Earle of *Salisbury* after his Uncle, and *Robert Montague*, whose heire generall is the *Duports* of *Leicestershire*. *Sibell* the eldest daughter, was third wife of *Edmund*, Earle of *Arundell*. *Philip* the second daughter, was married to *Roger Mortimer*, Earle of *March*. *Elizabeth* the third daughter, married to *Gyles*, Lord *Badelismere*. *Agnes* the fourth daughter. This *William* died at a Just and Turney at *Windsore*, *Anno*, 1343.

Argent 3 Lozenges in Fesse Gules.



William Lord *Montacute*, sonne and heire of *William* aforesaid, after the death of his father, was the second Earle of *Salisbury* of this Family, Lord of *Denbigh*, and of the Isle of *Man*, which Honour of *Denbigh* was recovered from him by *Edmund Mortimer*, Earle of *March*, and hee sold the Isle of *Man* to *William*, Lord *Scroope*, who after he was attainted, King *Henry* the fourth gave it to *Henry Percy*, Earle of *Northumberland*. He married *Elizabeth*, daughter and one of the coheires of *Iohn* Lord *Mohun* of *Dunster-Castle* in *Somersetshire*, and had issue one only son, *William*, who was slain at a tilting at *Windsor* by the hands of his own father. This Earle *William* died, A°. 1397. leaving *John* his brothers son to succeed him.

Argent 3 Lozenges in Fesse Gules.

Iohn



IOhn *Montague*, (brothers ſonne and heire of *William Montacute* aforeſaid) was after the death of his Uncle, the third Earle of *Salisbury* of this Family: he married *Maud*, daughter and heire of Sir *Adam Francis*, or *Francoys* (as * Mr. *Miller* ſaith) of *London*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Thomas*, Earle after his father. *Richard* who died young; and three daughters, *Anne* the eldeſt, was firſt married to Sir *Richard Hanckford*, whoſe heires generall were the *Bollens*, Earles of *Wiliſhire*: ſhe was ſecondly married to Sir *Iohn Fitz-Lewis*, from whom the noble Family of the *Wingfields* are deſcended. And laſtly, ſhee was married to *Iohn Holland*, Duke of *Exceſter*. *Margaret*, the ſecond daughter, was wife to *William*, Lord *Ferrars* of *Groby*. *Elizabeth*, the third daughter was married to *Robert*, Lord *Willoughby* of *Earsby*, who by her had *Ioan* his daughter and heire, wife of *Richard*, Lord *Wells*. This Earle *Iohn* was one of the noble men which conſpired the death of King *Henry* the fourth, at a Juſts, held at *Oxford*, which when it was diſcloſed, this *John*, and *Thomas* Earle of *Kent*, fled unto *Circeſter*, where by the rude townesmen they were brought into the Market-place, and there beheaded, in the firſt yeere of King *Henry* the fourth.

* *Mil.* pag. 1046.

Argent 3 Lozenges in Feſſe Gules.



THomas *Montague*, ſonne and heire of *John* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father in the tenth yeere of King *Henry* the fourth, reſtored to be Earle of *Salisbury*; Hee married *Eleanor* daughter of *Thomas Holland*, Earle of *Kent*, and had iſſue onely one daughter and heire, *Alice*, wife to *Richard Nevill*, younger ſonne of *Ralph Nevill*, firſt Earle of *Weſtmerland*. This *Thomas* was alſo Earle of *Perch*, and Knight of the noble order of the Garter: hee was a man comparable to the worthieſt Warriers of the antient *Romans*, and not to be parallel'd with any of his time: hee was Vice-Regent of the Countrey of *France*, hee alſo raiſed the ſiege of *Crauant* in *Burgoigne*, where, with the loſſe of 2100. men, he ſlew 8009 *French-men*. He with *William de la Pole*, Duke of *Suffolke*, and *Iohn*, Earle of *Shrewsbury*, beſieged the City of *Orleance* in *France*, where he

(and Sir *Thomas Gargrave* Knight, looking out at a high window in a Tower at the *Bridge* foot to view the Towne) was ſhot with a bullet from the enemy, which brake the window, and drave the ſhivers into his face, of which hee died with'n 8. daies following, A°. 1428. after whoſe death the fortune of the *Engliſh* began to frowne, and their hold in *France* did every day grow weaker and weaker, by reaſon of the diviſion betweene the two houſes of *Yorke* & *Lancaſter*. * M. *Vincent* ſaith, he had a ſecond wife, called *Alice*, daughter and heir of *Thomas Chaucer* of *Ewelme*, widow of Sir *John Phillips* Knight, but had no iſſue by her; ſhe was after married to *William de la Pole*, Duke of *Suffolke*, unto whom ſhe brought iſſue. * M. *Miller* likewiſe confirmeth the ſame. * M. *Brooke* ſaith, he had a baſe ſonne, named *John*.

* *Vin. p.* 451.

* *Mil. pag.* 1048.

* *Broo. p.* 204

Argent 3 Lozenges in Feſſe Gules.



Richard Nevill, third ſon of *Ralph Nevill*, firſt Earle of *Weſtmerland* (by his ſecond wife *Ioan*, daughter of *Iohn* of *Gaunt*, Duke of *Lancaſter*) was in right of his wife, in 32. yeere of King *Henry* the ſixth, created Earle of *Salisbury*, and Lord *Mounthermer*. Hee married *Alice*, daughter and heire of *Thomas Montague*, the 4th. Earle of *Salisbury* of that Family, by whom hee had iſſue, *Richard*, who ſucceeded his father. *Iohn*, the ſecond ſon, created Marqueſſe *Montague*. *Thomas*, the third ſonne, married the wife of the Lord *Willoughby* and died without iſſue. *George*, the fourth ſon, Archbiſhop of *Yorke*, and Lord Chancellour of *England*. *Ioan*, the eldeſt daughter, married to *William Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundell*. *Cecily*, the ſecond daughter, wife to *Henry Beauchamp*, Duke of *Warwicke*. *Alice*, the third daughter, married to *Henry*, Lord *Fitz-Hugh*, Baron of *Ranengſwath*; ſhe was after married to *William*, Lord *Haſtings*. *Eleanor*, the 4th daughter, wife of *Thomas Stanley*, the firſt Earle of *Derby*. *Katherine*, the 5th daughter, married to *William Bonvill*, Lord *Harrington*. *Margaret*, the 6th daughter, wife to *Iohn Vere*, Earle of *Oxford*. This *Richard* the Earle, tooke part with *Richard*, Duke of *Yorke*, againſt King *Henry* the 6th, and was taken priſoner at the battell of *Wakefield*, and beheaded at *Pomfret*, *Anno*, 1460.

Gules a Saltier argent, a Label of 3 gobbone argent & azure.

Richard



Richard Nevill, ſonne and heire of *Richard Nevill*, Earle of *Salisbury* aforeſaid, after the death of his father, was reſtored to the Earledome of *Salisbury*, and in right of his wife, was Earle of *Warwicke*. He was alſo high Chamberlaine and high Admirall of *England*, Lord *Warden* of the *North* Marches towards *Scotland*, and of the Cinque ports, Captaine of *Callis*, high Steward of the Dutchie of *Lancaſter*, and Knight of the noble order of the Garter. This famous and great Earle of *Warwicke*, did ſet up and pull downe Kings at his pleaſure: firſt he ſet up King *Edward* the 4th. and put downe King *Henry* the ſixth, and after ſome breach and unkindneſſe betweene them, This *Richard* tooke *Henry* the ſixth out of priſon, where hee had beene ten yeeres, and placed him againe in his regall throne, forcing *Edward* to flie into *Flanders*, to ſeeke ayd of the Duke of *Burgundy*, his brother in Law, but *Edward* returning againe, did encounter with this great Earle and his brother *Iohn*, Marqueſſe *Montacute*, at *Barnet field*, where they were both ſlaine, in the yeere of our Lord, 1471. This Earle *Richard* married *Anne*, daughter of *Richard Beauchamp*, and ſiſter and heire of *Henry*, Duke of *Warwicke*, by whom hee had iſſue two daughters his heires, *Isabel* the elder was married to *George Plantaginet*, Duke of *Clarence*, and *Anne* the younger daughter was firſt married to Prince *Edward*, ſonne to King *Henry* the ſixth, and after to *Richard*, Duke of *Gloceſter*, after King of *England*, by the name of King *Richard* the third.

Gules a Saltier argent, a Labell of 3 gobbone argent & azure.

George Plantaginet the third ſonne of *Richard* Duke of *Yorke* and brother to King *Edward* the fourth, was created Duke of *Clarence*, and alſo Earle of *Salisbury*, of whom you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Clarence*.



EDward the onely ſon of King *Richard* the third, and Queene *Anne* his wife, was at the age of foure yeeres, created Earle of *Salisbury* by his Uncle King *Edward* the fourth, and at ten yeeres of age hee was by his father created Prince of *Wales*, and died before his father.

Quarterly France and England, a Label of 3 Argent.



MArgaret *Plantaginet*, (daughter of *George*, Duke of *Clarence*, ſiſter and heire of *Edward*, Earle of *Warwicke*, who was beheaded by King *Henry* the 7th.) was reſtored to the Name, Honour and Dignity of Counteſſe of *Salisbury*, in the 5th yeere of King *Henry* the 8th. She was married to Sir *Richard Pole*, Knight, by whom ſhe had iſſue *Henry Pole*, whom King *Henry* the 8th created Lord *Montague*, (who was beheaded by King *Henry* the 8th, leaving two daughters and coheires; the elder *Katherine*, wife of *Francis Haſtings*, the ſecond Earle of *Huntingdon*. The ſecond *Winifred*, wife of Sir *Thomas Barington* of whom deſcended the *Baringtons*, of *Barington Hall* in *Eſſex*.) *Reginald* the ſecond ſonne, the great and learned Cardinall under Queene *Mary*, whoſe modeſty loſt him the Popedome, conferred upon him by the voyces of his friends. *Geffrey Pole*, the third ſonne, great grandfather of *Geffrey* and *Arthur*, who lived in *Italy*. *Arthur* the fourth ſonne, (who had two daughters and coheires: firſt *Margaret*, wife of Sir *Thomas Fitz-Herbert*. The ſecond *Mary*, wife of Sir *Iohn Stanley*,) and one daughter *Vrſula* wife of *Henry*, Lord *Stafford* ſonne and heire of *Edward Stafford*, Duke of *Buckingham*. This *Margaret*, in the 31 yeere of King *Henry* the eighth, was attainted of high treaſon, and after was beheaded in the 33. yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne.

Quarterly, France and England, a Label of 3 Argent, with as many cantons Gules.

Robert



Robert Cecill, Knight (ſecond ſonne of Sir *William Cecill*, Lord *Burleigh*, Lord high Treaſurer of *England*, Knight of the noble order of the Garter, and one of the privie Councel) was by King *James*, *Anno*, 1603. created Baron *Cecill* of *Eſſenden* in *Rutlandſhire*, and A°. 1604. hee was created Viſcount *Cranbourne* in *Dorſetſhire*; and laſtly, *Anno*, 1605. hee was created Earle of *Salisbury*. Hee was alſo Maſter of the Court of Wards, Chancellour of the Univerſity of *Cambridge*, Lord high Treaſurer of *England*, and Knight of the Garter. Hee married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *William Brooke*, Lord *Cobham*, by whom hee had iſſue, *William*, now Earle of *Salisbury*, and a daughter, named *Frances*, married to *Henry*, Lord *Clifford*, ſonne and heire of *Francis*, Earle of *Cumberland*. This *Robert* died, *Anno*, 1612.

Barry of 10 Argent & Azure on 6 Escutcheons, 3 2 & 1 Sable, as many Lyons ramp. Argent.
A Creſſant for difference.



William Cecill, Baron *Cecill* of *Eſſenden*, Viſcount *Cranbourne*, after the death of his father, was Earle of *Salisbury*, and is now living, *Anno*, 1640. He married *Katherine*, youngeſt daughter of *Thomas Howard*, Earle of *Suffolke*, Lord high Treaſurer of *England*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Iames*, who dyed young. *Anne*, married to *Algernon Percy*, now Earle of *Northumberland*. *Charles*, Lord *Cranbourn*, who hath married *Iane*, daughter of ..... *Maxwell*, Groome of the Chamber to King *Charles*. *Elizabeth*, married to the now Earle of *Devonſhire*. *Robert*, *William*, *Diana* and *Iames*, all died young. *Philip*, *William*, *Katherine*, *Algernon*, *Mary* and *Edward*.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Shrewesbury*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Roger de Montgomery came into *England* with *William* the Conquerour, who gave him the Earledomes of *Shrewesbury* and *Arundel*. He married *Mabel* daughter of *William Talvaiſe*, by whom he had iſſue five ſonnes and foure daughters, of whom you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Arundel*.

Azure a Lyon ramp. Or with a border.

Vgh Mountgomery was likewiſe Earle of *Shrewesbury*, after the death of his father, yet died without iſſue.

Robert de Montgomery, after the death of his brother, ſucceeded Earle of *Shrewesbury*, of whoſe wife and iſſue, you may ſee more in the Catalogue of *Arundell*.



John, Lord *Talbot*, *Strange* of *Blackmer*, *Furnivall*, and *Verdon*, Governour of *Anioy* and *Mayne*, was in the 20th yeere of King *Henry* the 6th, created Earle of *Shrewesbury*: hee was alſo Earle of *Weiſtford*, and Marſhall of *France*. This man was ſo famous and renowned for his great victories in *France*, that his name was even feared with other nations, and being ſent to ſuccour them of *Burdeux*, tooke the towne, and placed therein a gariſon, and proceeding further to relieve the towne of *Caſtellon* in *Aquitain*, being begirt on a ſudden about with the *French*, was with his ſonne *Iohn*, Viſcount *Liſle*, both ſlaine, fighting manfully in the 32. yeere of *Henry* the ſixth. It is ſaid by ſome, that when they were in this fight, and that this Earle *Iohn* perceived that he could not eſcape, hee admoniſhed his ſonne, the Lord *Liſle*, to fly, ſaying, thou mayeſt revenge my death afterwards, unto whom he anſwered, it ſhall never be ſaid, that your

ſonne

ſonne ſhall flie whileſt his father is fighting. Thus this great Earle, after 24. yeeres ſervice for his Prince and Countrey in *France*, was ſlaine, whoſe name was ſo terrible amongſt the *French*, that the women, to feare their children when they cryed, would ſay, that *Talbot* comes, that *Talbot* comes. He married two wives, firſt *Maud*, daughter and coheire of *Thomas Nevill*, Lord *Furnivall*, by whom he had iſſue, *Iohn*, Earle after his father. Sir *Chriſtopher* and Sir *Thomas*, Knights. His ſecond wife was *Margaret*, eldeſt daughter and coheire of *Richard Beauchamp*, Earle of *Warwicke* (and of *Elizabeth* his wife, daughter and heire of *Thomas*, Lord *Barkley*, by his wife *Margaret*, daughter and heire of *Waren*, Lord *Liſle* and *Ties*) by whom hee had iſſue, *Iohn Talbot*, who in right of his mother was created Viſcount *Liſle*, and was ſlaine as aforeſaid with his father, and left iſſue by his wife *Ioan*, the daughter and one of the heires of *Iohn Chedder*, Knight, a ſonne, named *Thomas*, Viſcount *Liſle*, who was ſlaine at *Wotton* without iſſue, and a daughter, named *Elizabeth*, married to Sir *Edward Grey*, Viſcount *Liſle*. Sir *Humphrey Talbot* a Knight, and a ſonne, named *Lewis*, and two daughters, *Elizabeth*, wife to *Iohn Mowbray*, Duke of *Norfolke*, and *Eleanor*, married to *Thomas Butler*, Lord of *Sudley Caſtle* in *Gloceſterſhire*.

Gules a Lyon ramp. and a border engrailed Or.



Iohn Talbot, ſecond Earle of *Shrewesbury* of that Family, after the death of his father: he was alſo Lord *Talbot*, *Furnivall*, *Verdon* and *Strange* of *Blackmer*. He married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Iames Butler*, Earle of *Ormond* in *Ireland*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Iohn Talbot*, who ſucceeded his father. *Iames Talbot* a K^t. Sir *Gilbert Talbot* of *Grafton* in *Worceſterſhire*, from whom the now Earles of *Shrewesbury* are deſcended. *Chriſtopher*, Archdeacon of *Cheſter*, and Parſon of *Whitchurch*. *Anne*, wife of Sir *Henry Vernon* of the *Peake* in *Derbyſhire*, and another daughter, named *Margaret*. This *Iohn* ſiding with the Houſe of *Lancaſter*, was ſlaine, fighting valiantly at *Northampton*, in the 38th yeere of King *Henry* the 6th.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.



Iohn Talbot, ſonne and heire of *Iohn* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, the third Earle of *Shrewesbury*, *Weiſhford* and *Waterford*, Lord *Talbot* of *Furnivall*, *Verdon*, and *Strange* of *Blackmer*. Hee married *Katherine*, daughter of *Humphrey Stafford*, Duke of *Buckingham*, by whom hee had iſſue *George*, who ſucceeded his father. *Thomas*, who died without iſſue, and a daughter, named *Anne*, married to *Thomas Butler*, the laſt Baron of *Sudley*. This *Iohn* died in the yeere of our Lord. 1473.

Gules a Lyon ramp. and a border engrailed Or.



George Talbot, ſon and heire of *Iohn* aforeſaid, after the death of his father, ſucceeded him in all his Honours, and was made the 4th. Earle of *Shrewesbury*: hee was alſo Knight of the moſt honorable order of the Garter, and Steward of the Houſe to King *Henry* the 8th. Hee had two wives, firſt *Anne*, daughter of *William* Lord *Haſtings*, Chamberlaine to King *Edward* the fourth, by whom he had iſſue, *Henry*, who died before his father. *Francis*, who ſucceeded his father, and two *Iohns* that died both young. *William* the fifth ſonne, and five daughters, *viz.* *Margaret*, wife to *Henry*, Lord *Clifford*, Earle of *Cumberland*. *Anne* the ſecond daughter, *Dorothy* the third, *Mary* the fourth, wife of *Henry Percy*, Earle of *Northumberland*. *Elizabeth*, the fifth daughter, wife of *William*, Lord *Dacres* of *Gilleſland*. His ſecond wife *Elizabeth*, daughter and one of the heirs of *Richard Walden* of *Erith* in the County of *Kent*, Knight, by whom hee had iſſue, *Iohn Talbot*, who died young, and one daughter, named *Anne*, married to *Peter Compton*, ſonne and heire of Sir *William Compton*, Knight, and after to *William Herbert*, Earle of *Penbrooke*. This *George* died, *Anno*, 1538. according to * Mr. *Brooke*, but * M. *Milles* and * M. *Vincent*, ſay he died, *Anno*, 1541.

* *Broo.p.*198
* *Mil.p.*798
* *Vin.p.*467.

Gules a Lyon ramp. and a border engrailed Or.

Francis



FRancis Talbot, ſonne and heire of George, was after the death of his father, the fifth Earle of Shrewesbury, Lord Talbot, Furnivall, Verdon, and Lord Strange of Blackmer, and Knight of the Garter. He married two wives, firſt Mary, daughter of Thomas, Lord Dacres of Gilleſland, by whom he had iſſue, George, who ſucceeded his father. Thomas, who died without iſſue. Anne, firſt married to Iohn, Lord Bray, and after to Thomas, Lord Wharton, and died without iſſue. His ſecond wife was Grace, daughter of Robert Shacherley of Derbyſhire, Eſquire: This Francis died in the ſecond yeere of Queene Elizabeth, Anno, 1559.

Gules a Lyon ramp. with a border engrailed Or.



GEorge, Lord Talbot, after the death of his father, was the ſixth Earle of Shrewesbury, as alſo ſucceſſour in the reſt of his Honours, and Knight of the Garter, in the third yeere of Queene Elizabeth, and at the arraignment of Thomas Howard, Duke of Norfolke, Hee was Lord high Steward of England, and preſently after, Earle Marſhall of England; Hee married two wives, firſt Gertrude, daughter of Thomas Manners, Earle of Rutland, by whom he had iſſue, Francis, Lord Talbot, who died before his father without iſſue. Gilbert, who ſucceeded his father. Edward, the third ſon, who ſucceeded his brother. Henry the fourth ſonne married Elizabeth, daughter to Sir William Rayner of Huntingdonſhire, by whom he had iſſue Gertrude, married to ..... Pyerpoint. Katherine the eldeſt daughter married to Henry, Lord Herbert, after Earle of Penbrooke. Mary, the ſecond daughter, was married to George Savill, Knight, ſonne and heire of Henry Savill of Barraby in Lincolnſhire. Grace, the third daughter, wife of Henry Cavendiſh Eſquire, ſonne and heire of William Cavendiſh, Knight. His ſecond wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Iohn Hardwicke of Hardwicke in Derbyſhire Eſquire, by whom he had no iſſue. He died, Anno, 1590.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

Gilbert



GIlbert *Talbot*, ſecond ſon of *George* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, the ſeventh Earle of *Shrewesbury*, Knight of the noble order of the Garter, and one of his Majeſties moſt honourable privie Councell. Hee married *Mary*, daughter of Sir *William Cavendiſh* of *Chateſworth* in the County of *Derby*, Knight, by whom hee had iſſue, two ſonnes, *John* and *George*, both died in their infancy, and three daughters and heires. *Mary* the eldeſt daughter, wife of *William*, Lord *Herbert*, late Earle of *Penbrook*. *Elizabeth* the ſecond daughter, married to *Henry Grey*, late Earle of *Kent*. *Aletheia* the third daughter, wife to *Thomas Howard*, now Earle of *Arundel* and *Surrey*, and Earle Marſhall of *England*. This *Gilbert* died, A°. 1616.

Gules a Lyon ramp. and a border engrailed Or.



EDward *Talbot*, the third ſon of Earle *George*, brother and heire male of Earle *Gilbert* aforeſaid, was after the death of his brother, the eighth Earle of *Shrewesbury*, Lord *Talbot*, *Furnivall*, *Strange* of *Blackmer*. Hee married *Joan*, the eldeſt daughter and coheire of *Cuthbert*, Lord *Ogle*, by whom he had no iſſue, and died, *Anno*, 1617.

Gules a Lyon ramp. and a border engrailed Or.

George



GEorge *Talbot* (ſon and heire of *John Talbot* of *Grafton*, Eſquire, by *Katherine* his wife, daughter of Sir *William Peter* of *Ingerſton* in *Eſſex*, K^t heire male of Sir *Gilbert Talbot* of *Grafton*, Knight of the noble order of the Garter and Banneret, ſecond ſonne of *John*, Lord *Talbot*, ſecond Earle of *Shrewesbury*, after the death of *Gilbert* and *Edward*, Earles of *Shrewesbury* aforeſaid without iſſue male) was by King *Iames*, A°. 1618. admitted the 9th Earle of *Shrewesbury* of this Family, Lord *Talbot*, *Furnivall*, *Verdon* and *Strange* of *Blackmer*, but hee dying without iſſue, the Inheritance was deſcendable upon the children of *John Talbot*, this Earle *George* his brother; which *John* by his wife *Eleanor*, daughter and heire of Sir *Thomas Baskervile* of *Wolverſhall*, in the County of *Worceſter*, left iſſue three ſonnes and two daughters, *viz.* *John*, now Earle of *Shrewesbury*. *Thomas* his ſecond ſonne. *Gilbert* his third ſonne. *Mary* and *Katherine*.

Gules a Lyon ramp. and a border engrailed Or.



I*ohn*, ſon and heire of *George*, brother of Earle *Iohn* aforeſaid, is now Earle of *Shrewesbury*, *Anno*, 1640. Hee married two wives, the firſt *Mary*, daughter of Sir *Francis Forteſcue* of *Salden* in the County of *Buckingham*, Knight, by whom hee had iſſue, *Frances*, wife to *George Winter* Eſquire. *George*, Lord *Talbot*. *Katherine*. *Mary*. *Francis* a ſonne. *Edward* and *Gilbert*. His ſecond wife was *Frances*, daughter to Count *Arundell*, Baron of *Wardour*, by whom hee had iſſue, one ſonne, named *Thomas*.

Gules a Lyon ramp. and a border engrailed Or.

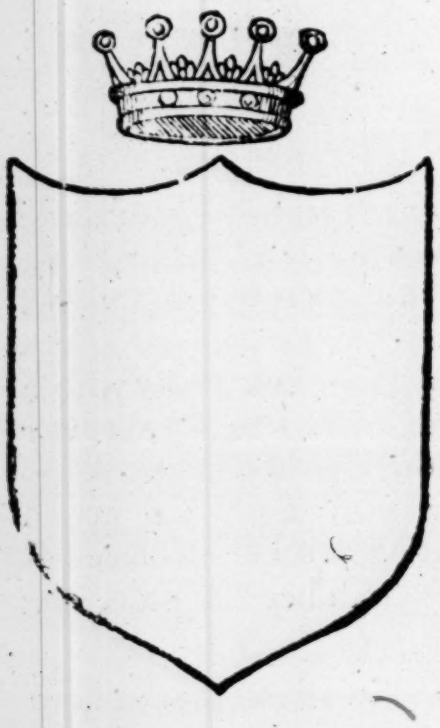
A Catalogue of the Dukes and Earles of *Somerſet*, their *Armes, Wives and Iſſues.*



M. *Vincent*, p. 473. *maketh a queſtion whether this* William *did bear thoſe Armes or no, and if he did, hee is of opinion, that there was neither hand nor Flower deliz in it.*

William de Mohun, the third of that name from the *Norman* Conqueſt, Lord and Baron of *Dunſter*, was by *Maud* th'Empreſſe made the firſt Earle of *Somerſet*. Hee married *Lucy*, daughter ..... and had iſſue *William*, who was Lord of *Dunſter*, *Odecombe*, *Muneth* and *Culveton* in *Somerſetſhire*.

Gules a Manch Ermine, the hand proper, holding a Flower deliz Or.



Reginald de Mohun, Lord of *Dunſter* (ſonne and heire of *Reginald de Mohun*, Lord of *Dunſter*, grandchilde of *William de Mohun*, Earle of *Somerſet* by his ſonne *William*.) by meanes of the Pope, in the time of King *Iohn*, was Earle of *Somerſet*. He married two wives, firſt *Avis*, by whom he had iſſue, *Iohn de Mohun*, Lord of *Dunſter*: the ſecond *Iſabel*, daughter of *William Ferrars*, Earle of *Derby*, by whom he had iſſue a ſon, named *William*. This *Reginald* loſt his Title of being Earle, in ſiding with the Barons againſt King *Henry* the third, and died the 42. yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne, being the laſt Earle of that Family.

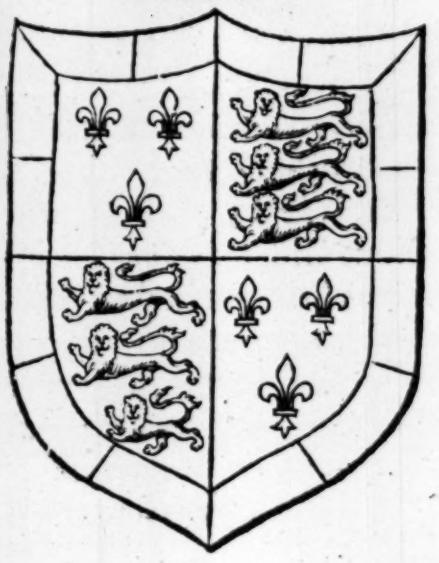
Gules a Manch Ermine, the hand proper, holding a Flower deliz Or.

Iohn



John Beauford, (ſo named of *Beauford* in *France*) ſonne of *John* of *Gaunt*, Duke of *Lancaſter*, begotten of *Katherine Swinford*, his third wife, before marriage, who, with his brothers and ſiſters, were made legitimate by Act of Parliament, in the 20. yeere of King *Richard* the ſecond, was in the yeere, 1396. created Earle of *Somerſet*, and the yeere after, Marqueſſe *Dorſet*, from which, King *Henry* the fourth deprived him, leaving him onely the Earledome of *Somerſet*. He married *Margaret*, daughter of *Thomas Holland*, ſiſter and coheire of *Edmund Holland*, Earle of *Kent*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Henry*, who ſucceeded his father. *John*, who ſucceeded his brother, and was alſo Duke of *Somerſet*. *Edmund*, who ſucceeded his brothers, and was alſo Duke. *Ioan* the eldeſt daughter, wife to *Iames* the firſt King of *Scots*, and *Margaret*, married to *Thomas Courtney*, Earle of *Devonſhire*. Hee died in th'eleventh yeere of King *Henry* the fourth. * M. *Milles* ſaith, this Earle *Iohn* had another ſonne, named *Thomas*, who was Earle of *Perth*. *Mil. p. 397*

France and England quaterly, a border gobbone, Argent and Azure.



Henry, ſonne and heire of *Iohn* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, Earle of *Somerſet*, but hee died unmarried in the fifth yeere of King *Henry* the fifth.

France & England quarterly, a border gobbone, Arg. & Azure.



Thomas Stanley, firſt Earle of *Derby*, *Iohn* died A°. 22. of *Henry* the 6th.

I *John Beaufort*, ſonne of *Iohn* aforeſaid, and brother of *Henry*, was after the death of his brother, Earle of *Somerſet*, and was by *Henry* the fifth, created Duke of *Somerſet*. He married *Margaret*, daughter of Sir *John Beauchamp* of *Bletſo*, Knight, by whom he had iſſue one onely daughter, named *Margaret*, married to *Edmund* of *Hadham*, Earle of *Richmond*, halfe brother to King *Henry* the ſixth, by whom ſhe had iſſue, *Henry*, Earle of *Richmond*, which obtained the Crowne of *England*, and was called King *Henry the* ſeventh : ſhee was after married to *Henry Stafford*, ſon of *Humfrey*, Duke of *Buckingham*, and laſtly, to but had no iſſue by either of them. This

France and England quarterly, a border gobnone, argent and Azure.



E *Dmund Beaufort* Earle of *Moriton* in *Normandy*, Lord of *Chirke* and *Chirkland*, was after the death of his brother *Iohn*, Duke of *Somerſet*, and Marqueſſe *Dorſet*. Hee married *Eleanor*, daughter and one of the heires of *Richard Beauchamp*, Earle of *Warwicke*, and had iſſue, foure ſonnes and five daughters, *viz.* *Henry* the eldeſt, was after his father, Duke of *Somerſet*. *Edmund* was alſo Duke after his brother, *Iohn* ſlaine at the battell of *Tewxbury*; and *Thomas*, who died without iſſue. *Eleanor* the eldeſt daughter, was firſt married to *Iames Butler*, Earle of *Wiltſhire*, and after to Sir *Robert Spencer*, Knight, whoſe daughter and coheire *Margaret*, was married to *Thomas Cary*, father of *William*, father of *Henry Cary*, Baron of *Hunſdon*. *Joan* the ſecond daughter, was firſt married to the Lord *Hoth* in *Ireland*, and after to Sir *Richard Fry*. *Anne*, married to Sir *William Paſton*, Knight. *Margaret*, married firſt to *Humphrey* Earle of *Stafford*, and after to Sir *Richard Darell*, Knight. *Iſabel*, or *Elizabeth* died young.

* *Broo. p. 216* * M. *Brooke* ſaith, that ſhe was married to Sir *Henry Lewis* Knight.

France & England quarterly, a border gobonne, Argent and Azure.

Henry



HEnry *Beaufort*, ſonne and heire of *Edmund* aforeſaid after the death of his father, was Duke of *Somerſet*, Marqueſſe *Dorſet*, Earle of *Moriton*, Lord of *Chirk* and *Chirkland*, and Lievtenant of *Calis*; this man diſloyally fell from King *Henry* the ſixth to *Edward* the 4th, but when King *Henry* gathered ſtrength againe, hee came to King *Henry* and reformed, and fighting the battell at *Exham*, was there taken priſoner and beheaded, Ao. 1463. He had iſſue by his Concubine *Ioan Hill*, a ſonne, named *Charles*, ſurnamed of his fathers Honour, *Somerſet*, whom King *Henry* the 8th created Earle of *Worceſter*.

France and England quaterly, a border gobbony, Argent and Azure.



EDmund *Beaufort*, brother and heire of *Henry* aforeſaid, and ſecond ſon of Duke *Edmund*, after the death of his brother, was the laſt Duke of *Somerſet* of this family, who taking part with the Houſe of *Lancaſter*, was with Prince *Edward* ſonne of King *Henry* the ſixth, taken priſoner at the battell of *Tewxbury*, where, within two daies after hee was beheaded, 1471.

France and England quarterly, a border gobonne, argent and Azure.

EDmund, the third ſonne of King *Henry* the 7th, was by his father created Duke of *Somerſet*, but ſhortly after died, being not full 5. yeeres of age.

HEnry *Fitz-Roy*, baſtard-ſonne of King *Henry* the eighth, was alſo Duke of *Somerſet*, of whoſe Armes, Wife and Iſſue, you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Richmond*.



EDward Seymour, Viſcount *Beauchamp*, and Earle of *Hartford*, was in the yeere 1547. by King *Edward* the 6th in the firſt of his reigne, created Duke of *Somerſet*, of whoſe other Titles of Honour, as alſo of his Wives and Iſſues, you may reade more at large in the Catalogue of *Hartford*.

Quarterly, the firſt, which is an augmentation Or, 6 Flowr deluces Azure, on a pile Gules 3 Lyons paſſant gard. Or, the ſecond their owne Armes, which is Gules, 2 wings Or, third Beauchamp, which is vair, the laſt Argent 3 demy Lyons ramp. Gules, by the names of Sturmy.



RObert *Carr*, a man greatly favoured by King *Iames*, who firſt created him Viſcount *Rochester*, 1611. and afterwards made him Baron of *Branſpath*, and Earle of *Somerſet* together, 1614. And for a further favour, the ſaid King made him Chamberlaine of his Houſehold, Knight of the Garter, and one of his honourable privie Councell. Hee married *Frances*, the ſecond daughter of *Thomas Howard*, Earle of *Suffolke*, and Lord high Treaſurer of *England*, ſhee being before divorced from *Robert*, Earle of *Eſſex*, by whom he had iſſue one onely daughter named *Anne*, now married to ..... Lord *Ruſſell*, ſonne and heire apparant to the Earle of *Bedford*.

Gules on a Cheveron Argent 3 Mullets Sable in the dexter point of the eſcucheon, a Lyon paſſant gardant Or.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Southampton*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues.*



Beawis a Saxon was Earle of *Southampton* in the time of the conqueſt, a man renowned for the flower of Chivalry: Hee fought the great battaile at *Kaerdiffe* in South Wales againſt the Normans, but having ill ſucceſſe, hee fled to *Carlile*, on the Conquerours ſide. This is that *Beawis* of *Southampton* whoſe valour was ſo great, that the Monks thought they could not extoll his fame ſufficiently, unleſſe they beſmeared his prayſes with fictions and fables.

Azure 3 Lyons paſſant gardant Or.



William Fitz-williams knight of the Garter, Treaſuror of the houſehold to king *Henry* the eighth, privy Seale and Lord Admirall of England, was created Earle of *Southampton*, at *Hampton* Court, the nine and twentieth yeare of the ſaid kings raigne. He marryed *Mabell*, daughter of *Henry* Lord *Clifford* of *Weſtmerland*, and ſiſter and heire of *Henry* firſt Earle of *Cumberland*, and dyed without iſſue at Newcaſtle upon *Tine*, the 34 of *Henry* the eighth, 1542.

Lozengie Argent and Gules.



THomas *Wriothesley*, knight of the Garter (son of *William Wriothesley* Yorke-harrold of Armes, and grandchilde of *Iohn Wriothesley*, alias Garter king of Armes) was by king *Henry* the eighth made Baron of *Tichfield*, Lord Chancellor of *England*, and by king *Edward* the fixth, in the first yeare of his raign, created Earle of *Southampton*. Hee marryed *Iane*, daughter and heire of *William Cheiney*, by whom hee had issue, *Henry* who succeeded his father, and foure daughters: *Mary* wife to the sonne and heire of Sir *Michael Lister* knight and after marryed to *william Shelley* of *Sussex*. *Elizabeth* the second, wife to *Thomas Radcliffe*, Earle of *Sussex*. *Katherine* the third daughter, wife of *Thomas Cornewallis*, Groome Porter. *Mabell* the youngest, wife of Sir *Walter Sands*, younger sonne of *William* first Lord *Sands*: This *Thomas* dyed, 1550.

Azure a crosse or, inter 4 Faulcons closed argent.



HEnry *Wriothesley* sonne and heire of *Thomas* aforesaid, was after the death of his father, the second Earle of *Southampton* of that name. and Lord *Wriothesley* of *Tichfield* Hee marryed *Mary*, daughter of Sir *Anthony Browne*, Viscount *Montague*: she was after marryed to Sir *Thomas Heneage* of the privie Councell to Queene *Elizabeth*, and vice-chamberlaine of her household, this *Henry* had issue by her *Henry*, who succeeded his father: *Mary* wife to *Thomas* Lord *Arundell* of *Wardour* castle in *Wiltshire*, he dyed, 1581.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

Henry



HEnry Wriothesley, sonne and heire of *Henry* aforesaid, was after the death of his father the third Earle of *Southampton* of this family, Knight of the Garter, one of his Maiesties most honorable privie Councell, and captaine of the Isle of *Wight*: he marryed *Elizabeth*, daughter of Sir *Iohn Vernon* of *Staffordshire* knight, and one of the maides of honour to Queene *Elizabeth*: by whom he had issue, *Iames* who dyed before his father: *Thomas* now Earle of *Southampton*: *Penelope* wife of Sir *William Spencer* knight, sonne and heire of *Robert* Lord *Spencer*, of *Wormeleighton*: *Anne*, *Elizabeth* and *Mary* that dyed young.

azure a crosse or, inter 4 faulcons closed argent.



THowas *Wriothesley*, after the death of his father is now Earle of *Southampton*. He marryed *Rachell* daughter to ..... a frenchman, by whom he hath had issue, *Charles* the first son who dyed yong, *Henry* the second, now Lord *Wriothesley*, and two daughters *Elizabeth* and *Rachell*.

azure a crosse or, inter 4 faylcons closed argent.

Catalogue of the Earles of *Stafford*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Issues*.



Ralph Stafford a noble Baron in the raigne of king *Edward* the third, steward of *Gascoygne*, was by king *Edward* the third in the 25 yeare of his raigne, created Earle of *Stafford*: Hee married *Margaret* daughter and heire of *Hugh* L. *Aully* Earle of *Gloceſter*: and had issue *Hugh* Earle of *Stafford* Sir *Richard Stafford* knight, and three daughters, *Beatrix* the eldest, first married to *Maurice* Earle of *Desmond*, and after to *Thomas* Lord *Ros* of *Hamlake* and *Belvior*. *Ione* the second daughter, wife to *Iohn Charleton* Lord *Powis*. *Margaret* the youngest, married to *Iohn Stafford* Patron of the Church of *Bromhull* in *Staffordshire*. This *Ralph* dyed, 1372.

Or a Cheveron Gules.



Hvgh Lord *Stafford*, after the death of his father was the second Earle of *Stafford* of this family. He married *Philip* daughter of *Thomas Beauchampe* the elder, Earle of *Warwicke*: by whom hee had issue, *Ralph* Lord *Stafford* slaine by *Iohn de Holland*: *Thomas*, *William*, and *Edmund* all three Earles after their father: *Hugh Stafford*, who married the daughter and heire of *Bartholomew Bourchier*, who dyed without issue: and three daughters, *Margaret*, wife of *Ralph Nevill* Earle of *Westmerland*. *Katherine* wife to *Michael de la pole* Earle of *Suffolke*. *Ioane* married to *Thomas Holland* Earle of *Kent*. M. *Brooke* saith, there was a fourth daughter married to *Iohn* Lord *Ferrars* of *Chartley*. This *Hugh* dyed in his returne from *Ierusalem* in the isle of *Rhodes*, in the tenth yeare of king *Richard* the second, 1386.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

Thomas



THomas, Lord *Stafford*, after the death of *Hugh*, and likewiſe *William* his brother, ſucceeded their father in the Earledome of *Stafford*, and becauſe they both died without iſſue, the Earledome of *Stafford*, with the Barony of *Tonbridge*, by right of Inheritance, came to their younger brother, *Edmund*, which both in number and order, was the fifth Earle of *Stafford*.

Or a Cheveron Gules.



EDmund *Stafford*, younger brother to *Thomas* and *William*, after the death of his brothers, was the fifth Earle of *Stafford*, and Lord of *Tonbridge*. He married *Anne*, daughter of *Thomas* of *Woodſtocke*, Earle of *Buckingham*, and Duke of *Gloceſter*, ſiſter and onely heire of *Humphrey* her brother, by whom ſhe had iſſue, *Humphrey*, Earle of *Stafford*, and Duke of *Buckingham*. *Anne*, firſt married to *Edmund Mortimer*, Earle of *March*, and after to *Iohn Holland*, Earle of *Huntingdon*. This *Edmund* was ſlaine at the battell of *Shrewesbury* in the 4th. yeere of King *Henry* the 4th.

Or a Cheveron Gules.

HUmphrey *Stafford*, the 6th Earle of *Stafford*, ſonne of the ſaid *Edmund* by *Anne* his wife, was by King *Henry* the 6th, created Duke of *Buckingham*, of whoſe Armes, Wives and iſſues, you may ſee more in the Catalogue of *Buckingham*.

So that this Title of *Stafford* did ever after belong to the *Staffords*, Dukes of *Buckingham*, as more at large you may ſee in *Buckingham*.

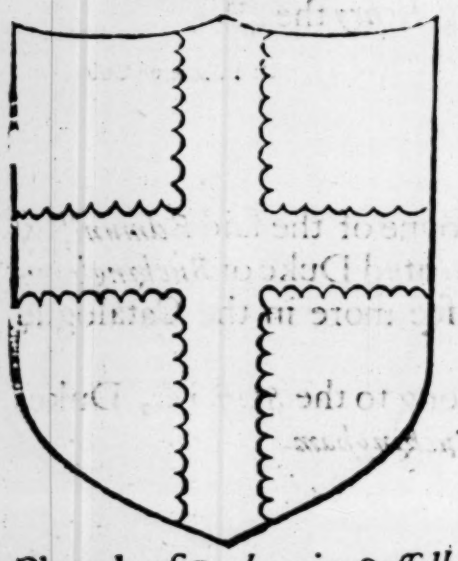
A Catalogue of the Dukes and Earles of *Suffolke*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Robert de Vfford Knight, (ſonne of Sir *Robert Vfford* Knight, Steward of the Houſhold to King *Edward* the ſecond) was in th'eleventh yeere of King *Edward* the third, created Earle of *Suffolke*; he was alſo Knight of the Garter. This *Robert* was the firſt that was honoured with the Title of *Suffolke*, whereas before him, the *Bigots* did hold both *Norfolke* and *Suffolke*, under the Title of the Earle of *Eaſtangles*. Hee married *Margaret*, daughter of Sir *Walter de Norwich*, Lord of *Mettingham*, by whom hee had iſſue, *William*, who ſucceeded his father. *Robert* and *Thomas* died without iſſue. *Cecily*, married to *Iohn*, Lord *Willoughby* of *Earsby*, whoſe ſonne by this match, had *Vfford*, *Parſan*, *Orford*, &c. and the *Barbican* in *London*. *Katherine* the ſecond daughter, married to *Robert*, Lord *Scales*. *Margaret* the third daughter, married to *William*, Lord *Ferrars* of *Groby*. This *Robert* died in 43. yeere of King *Edward* the third.

Sable a Croſſe engrailed Or.





William Vfford, ſonne of *Robert* foreſaid, was after the death of his father, the ſecond Earle of *Suffolke*, Baron of *Eye* and *Framlingham*. He had 2. wives, the firſt * *Ioan*, daughter of *Edward*, Lord *Montacute*, the ſecond *Iſabel*, daughter of *Thomas Beauchamp*, and ſiſter of *Thomas Beauchamp*, Earle of *Warwicke*. Children by his firſt wife, was * *Robert*, *Thomas*, *William* and *Edward*, all died without iſſue before their father. *Robert* the eldeſt married *Eleanor*, the daughter of *Richard Arundell*, Knight, but hee died iſſueleſſe, ſo that this Inheritance came to the ſiſters of the ſaid *William*, who were married as aforementioned, viz. to the Lord *Willoughby*, the Lord *Scales*, and the Lord *Ferrars*, worthy Barons for their time. This *William* builded the Church of *Parham* in *Suffolke*, and died ſuddenly in the Parliament Houſe at *Weſtminſter*, in the yeere, 1381.

* *Vin. p.* 498

* *Vin. p.* ibid.

Sable a Croſſe engrailed Or.

Michael



MIchael *De-La-Pole*, Chancellor of *England*, was by King *Edward* the third, raiſed to the honour of a Banneret, and after by King *Richard* the ſecond, was created Earle of *Suffolke*, *Anno*, 1385. Hee married * *Katherine*, daughter and heire of Sr. *Iohn Wingfield*, Knight, by whom hee had iſſue, five ſonnes, *Michael*, Earle after his father. *Thomas*, *William*, *Richard* and *Iohn*. * Mr. *Brooke* ſaith, hee had three daughters, *Margaret*, married to *William*, Lord *Ferrars* of *Groby*. *Elizabeth* and *Anne*, but * M. *Milles* doth not expreſſe that hee had any. This Earle *Michael*, for his increaſe of honours, was much ſtomaked amongſt the Nobility, and was by a publique decree baniſhed the Land, and died with great griefe at *Paris*, in the yeere of our Lord, 1389.

* *Vin. p.* 500

* *Broo. p.* 209

* *Mil. p.* 533

Azure a Feſſe inter 3 Leopards heads Or.



MIchael *De-La-Pole*, after the death of his father, was reſtored by King *Richard*, in the 21. yeere of his reigne, to be Earle of *Suffolke*. He married *Katherine*, daughter of *Hugh*, Earle *Stafford*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Michael De-La-Pole*, Earle of *Suffolke*, who died within a Moneth after his father. *William*, Earle, Marqueſſe and Duke after his brother. *Thomas*, a Clerke. *Iohn*, a Knight, and Captaine of the towne of *Averenges* in *Normandy*. *Miles*. *Alexander*. *Iſabel*, wife of *William*, Lord *Morley*. *Katherine Abbeſſe* of *Berking*. *Philip*, wife to the Lord *Burnel*. This *Michael* died, *Anno*, 1415.

Azure a Feſſe inter 3 Leopards heads Or.

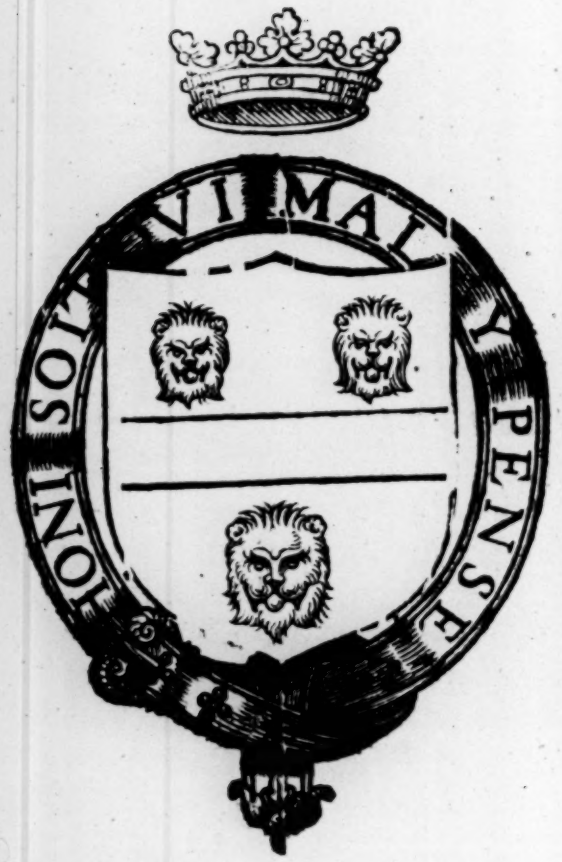
Michael



MIchael de la Pole, the third of that name, was after the death of his father, Lord of *Wingfield*, and Earle of *Suffolke*. Hee married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Thomas Mowbray*, Duke of *Norfolke*, by whom hee had iſſue, * three daughters, *Iſabel*, married to the Lord *Morley*. *Katherine*, a *Nunne*. *Elizabeth*, married to *Iohn de Foix*, Earle of *Kendall*. This *Michael* was ſlaine at the battell of *Agen-court*, enjoying this Title not above one Moneth.

* *Vin. p.* 502

Azure a Feſſe inter 3 Leopards heads Or.



WIlliam de la Pole, after the death of his brother, was Lord of *Wingfield*, and Earle of *Suffolke*; and in the 22. yeere of King *Henry* the ſixth, he was created Marqueſſe of *Suffolke*, and in the 26. yeere of the ſaid King, he was created Duke of *Suffolke*: hee was alſo Earle of *Penbrooke*, and married *Alice*, daughter and heire of Sir *Thomas Chaucer*, Knight, ſonne of Sir *Geffrey Chaucer*, the Poet, by whom hee had iſſue, *Iohn*, Duke of *Suffolke*, and *William*. This *William* was baniſhed *England*; and as hee was taking ſhip to paſſe into *France*, hee was ſurpriſed and taken by a ſhip belonging to the Duke of *Exceſter*, and there preſently beheaded, Aº. 1450.

Azure a Feſſe inter 3 Leopards heads Or.

Iohn



Iohn de la Pole, ſon and heire of *William* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, Duke of *Suffolke*. Hee married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Richard Plantaginet*, Duke of *Yorke*, ſiſter to King *Edward* the 4th, by whom he had iſſue *Iohn de la Pole*, by K. *Edward* the 4th, created Earle of *Lincolne*, of whom you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Lincolne*. *Edmund de la Pole*, the laſt Earle of *Suffolke* of that Family. *Humphrey de la Pole*, a Clerke.. *Edward*, Arch-deacon of *Richmond*. *Richard*, ſlaine in *Italy*. *Katherine*, married to *William*, Lord *Sturton*. *Anne* a Nun at *Sion*. *Dorothy*. *Elizabeth*, married to *Henry Lovell*, Lord *Morley*. This *Iohn* died in the yeere 1491.

Azure a Feſſe inter 3 Leopards heads Or.



Edmund de la Pole, after the death of his father, was only admitted Earle of *Suffolke*. he married *Margaret*, daughter of *Richard*, Lord *Scroope*, by whom he had iſſue, one only daughter, *Anne*, who profeſſed a Nuns life in the *Minories* of *London*. This *Edmund*, upon a time, killed a meane man, which fact King *Henry* the 7th pardoned, notwithſtanding hee tooke it ſo ill, that he was arraigned for the ſame, that hee departed the Land without Licenſe, yet returning againe, was entertained into the Kings favour; but at length, flying into *Flaunders* againe, hee was ſent backe by *Philip*, Duke of *Burgundy*, and in the 5th yeere of King *Henry* the 8th beheaded.

Azure a Feſſe inter 3 Leopards heads Or.



CHarles Brandon (ſonne of Sir *William Brandon*, K.) Knight of the Garter, Maſter of the Horſe to King *Henry* the 8th, and by him created, A°. 1513. Viſcount *Liſle*, and Duke of *Suffolke*. This Duke *Charles*, with other of the Nobility, went into *France* to a ſolemne Juſt and Turnament there held and proclaimed, where Marqueſſe *Dorſet* bare himſelfe ſo valiantly againſt *Monſieur Grue*, that with his ſpeare hee wounded him dangerouſly in the head: and this noble Duke overthrew his adverſary, and bore both horſe and man to the ground. Hee had foure wives, the firſt *Margaret*, daughter of *Iohn Nevill*, Marqueſſe *Montague*, by whom he had no iſſue. His ſecond wife was *Anne*, daughter of Sir *Anthony Browne*, Govèrnour of *Calis*, by whom he had iſſue before marriage, *Anne*, married to *Edward Grey*, Lord *Powis*, and another daughter after marriage, named *Mary*, married to *Thomas Stanley*, Lord *Monteagle*. His third wife was *Mary*, Queene of *France*, widow of *Lewis* the 12. and ſecond ſiſter to *Henry* the 8th, by whom hee had iſſue *Henry Brandon*, Earle of *Lincolne*, who died before his father, and two daughters, *Frances*, married to *Henry Grey*, Marqueſſe *Dorſet*, after Duke of *Suffolke*: ſhe was after married to *Adrian Stoakes* Eſquire. *Eleanor* the ſecond daughter, was married to *Henry Clifford*, Earle of *Cumberland*. His fourth wife was *Katherine*, daughter and heire of *William*, Lord *Willoughby* of *Earsby*, by whom hee had iſſue, two ſonnes, both died of the ſweating ſickneſſe in one day; ſhee was after married to *Richard Barty* Eſquire, by whom ſhee had *Peregrine*, who in right of his mother, by Queene *Elizabeth*, was Baron of *Willoughby* and *Earsby*, hee was father of *Robert* now Earle of *Lindſey*, and Lord high Chamberlaine of *England*. This *Charles Brandon* died, A°. 1544. and the 36. yeere of King *Henry* the 8th, and lyeth buried at *Windſor*. * Mr. *Vincent* ſaith, he had a naturall ſon, named *Charles*, Knighted at *Bolloigne*, and alſo a naturall daughter, named *Frances*, married to *Andrew Billesby* of *Billesby* in *Lincolnſhire*, father of *George Billesby*.

* *Vin. p.* 509

Barry of 10 Argent and Gules, over all a Lyon ramp. Or crowned per pale Argent and the ſecond.

HEnry Grey, Marqueſſe *Dorſet*, after the death of *Charles Brandon*, was Duke of *Suffolke*, of whoſe Armes, Wives and Iſſues, you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Dorſet*.

Thomas



THomas Lord *Howard* (ſecond ſon of *Thomas Howard*, the laſt Duke of *Norfolke*, by *Margaret* his wife, daughter and the onely heire of *Thomas*, Lord *Audley*, of *Walden*) was ſummoned to a Parliament in the time of Queene *Elizabeth*, by the name of Lord *Howard* of *Walden*, Knight of the Garter: Hee was made Lord Chamberlaine to King *Iames* at his firſt entring the Kingdome; hee was by the ſame King created Earle of *Suffolke*, A°. 1603. and laſtly made Lord Treaſurer of *England*. He married *Katherine* daughter and coheire of Sir *Henry Knevit* of *Charlton* in *Wiltſhire*, widow of *Richard*, eldeſt ſonne of *Robert*, Lord *Rich*, by whom he had iſſue, *Theophilus*, now Earle of *Suffolke*. *Thomas*, Knight of the Bath, and Viſcount *Andever*, now Earle of *Berkeſhire*. *Henry Howard* the third ſon, married .....&..... daughter and ſole heire of *Ralph Baſſet* of *Blore* in the County of *Stafford*, Eſquire, by whom he had a daughter, named *Elizabeth*, ſhe was after married to Sir *William Cavendiſh*, now Earle of *Newcaſtle*. Sir *Charles*, the 4th ſon, married *Mary*, daughter and heire of Sir *John Fitz* of *Devonſhire*. *Robert*, the 5th ſon, Knight of the Bath. *William* the 6th ſon, Knight of the Bath. *John* the 7th ſon, died young. Sir *Edward* the 8th. ſon, Knight of the Bath. *Elizabeth* the eldeſt daughter, married to *William Knolles*, Earle of *Banbury*, now wife of the Lord *Vaux*. *Frances* the ſecond daughter, firſt married to *Robert Devereux*, Earle of *Eſſex*, and after to *Robert Carr*, Earle of *Somerſet*. *Katherine* the third daughter, married to *William Cecil*, now Earle of *Salisbury*. *Margaret* the fourth daughter died young.

Gules a bend inter 6 croſſe Croſſets fitchie argent. A Creſſant for a difference.



THeophilus *Howard*, Lord *Warden*, was after the death of his father, Earle of *Suffolke*, Lord *Warden* of the *Cinqueports*, Knight of the Garter, and one of his Majeſties moſt honourable privie Councel, and is now living, 1640. Hee married *Elizabeth*, daughter and coheire of *William Hume*, Earle of *Dunbar*, by whom he had iſſue, *James*, Lord *Walden*. *Thomas* the ſecond ſonne. *George* the third ſon, *Henry* the 4th ſon. *Katherine*, wife to the Lord *Aubigny*. *Margaret*, *Elizabeth*, *Anne* and *Frances*.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

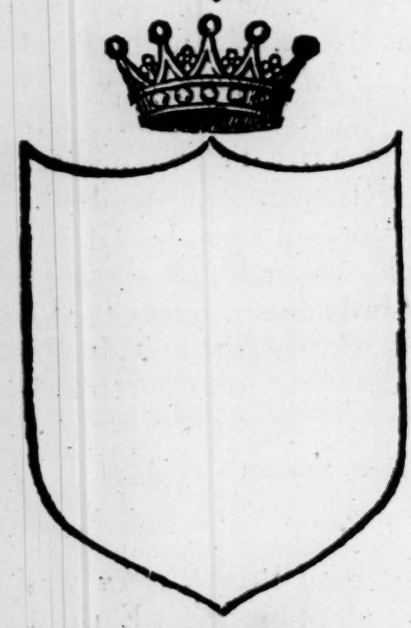
A Catalogue of the Earles of *Warren* and *Surrey*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Vinc. p. 517.

William, Earle of *Waren* in *Normandy*, came into *England* with *William* the Conquerour, and by King *Stephen* was created Earle of *Surrey*, though M. *Brooke* denieth it, and ſaith, he was created by the Conquerour, yet M. *Vincent* doth abſolutely proveſt, (*pag.* 515.) Hee married *Gundred*, the daughter of *William* the Conqneror, by whom he had iſſue, *William*, who ſucceeded his father. *Reginald de Waren* married *Adeliza*, Lady of *Wormegay* in *Norfolke*, and *Gundred* a daughter. M. *Vincent* ſaith, hee had two daughters more, the eldeſt married to *Gerald de Gurney*, the ſecond to *Ermiſius de Colunchis*.

Chechy Or and Azure.



William, ſonne of *William* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, the ſecond Earle of *Waren* and *Surrey*: hee married *Iſabel*, or *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Hugh* the great Earle of *Vermandoiſe*, and widow of *Robert Beaumont*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, by whom he had iſſue *William*, who ſucceeded his father. *Ralph*, *Reginald*, *Gundred* wife of *Roger Newborough*, Earle of *Warwicke*. *Ada*, wife of *Henry*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, ſonne to *David*, King of *Scots*. This *William* died in the yeere, 1138.

Chechy Or and Azure.



William de Waren, after the death of his father, was the third Earle of *Waren* and *Surrey*: hee married *Ela*, daughter of *William Talvas*, Earle of *Pontin*, by whom he had iſſue, *William*, *Patricke* and *Philip*, all died without iſſue, and one onely daughter, named *Iſabel*, firſt married to *William de Bloys*, ſonne to King *Stephen*, and after to *Hameline Plantaginet*, baſe ſon of *Geffrey Plantaginet*, Earle of *Anion*, both which in her right, were Earles of *Waren* and *Surrey*.

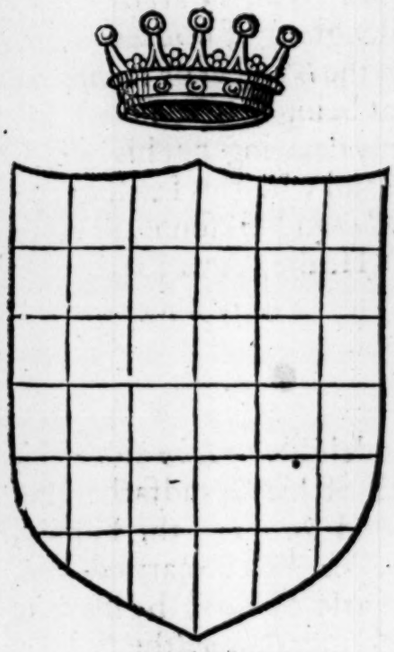
Chechy Or and Azure.

William



William de Bloys, ſonne of King *Stephen*, was Earle of *Mortaigne* and *Boloigne*, Lord of the *Egle*, was in right of his wife, Earle of *Waren* and *Surrey*. He married *Iſabell*, onely daughter and heire of *William*, third Earle of *Waren* and *Surrey*, by whom hee had no iſſue, and died in the yeere, 1160.

Gules 3 Pallets vary on a Chiefe Or an Eagle diſplayed Gules membred Azure.



Amiline Plantaginet, (naturall ſonne of *Geffrey Plantaginet*, Earle of *Anion*,) was by his brother, King *Henry* the ſecond, in right of his wife, created Earle of *Waren* and *Surrey*. Hee married *Iſabel*, daughter and heire of *William de Waren*, and widow of *William de Bloys* aforeſaid, by whom he had iſſue, *William*, who ſucceeded his father. *Ella* and *Maud*, both died young. *Iſabel*, wife of *Roger Bigot*, Earle of *Norfolke*. * M. *Brooke* ſaith, there was another daughter, named *Margaret*, married to *Baldwin Rivers*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, but * M. *Milles* doth not any waies expreſſe that daughter. This *Hamiline* died in the yeere, 1201.

* *Broo.p.232*

* *Mil.p. 625*

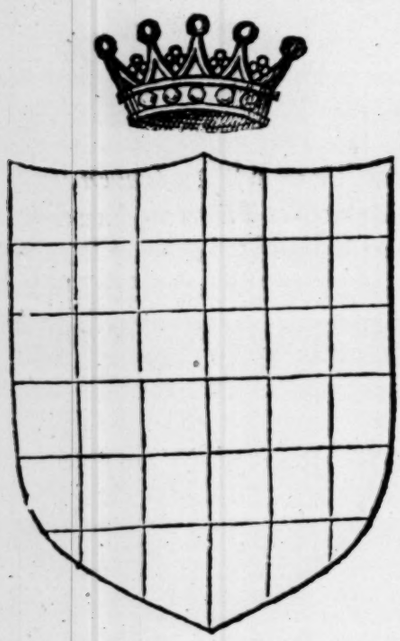
Chechy Or and Azure.



William Plantaginet, ſonne and heire of *Hamiline*, after the death of his father was Earle of *Waren* and *Surrey*, and married two wives, firſt *Maud*, daughter of *William de Albany*, Earle of *Arundel*, by whom he had no iſſue. The ſecond was *Maud*, daughter and one of the heires of *William Marſhall*, Earle of *Penbrooke*, by whom he had iſſue, *Iohn*, Earle of *Waren* and *Surrey*. *Iſabel*, wife of *Hugh*, Earle of *Arundel*. * M. *Brooke* ſaith, there was an elder daughter, named *Margaret*, who was married to the Lord *Percy*.

* *Broo. p.233*

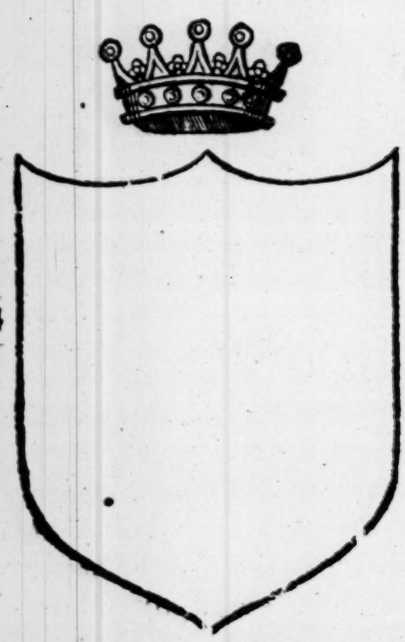
He beareth the Armes of his Father.



John Plantaginet, ſon and heire of *William* aforeſaid, after the death of his father, was Earle of *Warren* and *Surrey*, and alſo by King *Henry* the third, made Earle of *Suſſex*. He married *Alice*, daughter of *Hugh de Brun*, Earle of the *Marches* of *Aquitaine*, ſiſter by the mother ſide to King *Henry* the third, by whom he had iſſue, *William de Waren*, who married *Joan*, daughter of *Robert Vere*, Earle of *Oxford*, by whom he had a ſon called *John*, who ſucceeded his grandfather, and a daughter, named *Alice*, married *Edmund* the ſon of *Allan*, Earle of *Arundell*, and two daughters; *Eleanor* was married firſt to *Henry*, Lord *Percy*, and after to an Earle of *Scotland*. The ſecond *Iſabel*, wife to *John Baliol* King of *Scots*. * Mr. *Brooke* ſaith, hee had another wife, named *Joan*, daughter of *William*, Lord *Mowbray*, by whom hee had iſſue, *John*, of whom the *Warrens* of *Poynton* in *Cheſhire* are deſcended. This Earle *John* was he that being before *Allan*, Lord *Zouch*, then chiefe Juſtice of *England*, hee ſuddenly drawing out his ſword, ſaying, By this my Grand-father held his Lands, and with this I will keepe them, and ſo fell at a great debate with the ſaid *Allan* and his ſonne, as more at large is to be ſeene by M. *Milles* and M. *Vincent*. He died A°. 1304.

*Broc. p. 233 M. *Vincent*, pag. 524. denieth this, as you may ſee in his Booke.

Chechy Or and Azure.



John Plantaginet, grandchilde to *John* aforeſaid, was after the death of his Grandfather, the laſt Earle of *Waren* and *Surrey* of this Family, and alſo Earle of *Suſſex*. Hee married *Joan*, daughter of *Henry*, Earle of *Barr*, by his wife *Eleanor*, daughter of King *Edward* the firſt, by whom he had no iſſue. He died, 1347. M. * *Vincent* ſaith, there was a divorce ſued out betwixt this Earle *John* and his wife *Joan*, under colour of a precontract of Matrimony betweene him and *Maud de Nereford*, a woman of good parentage, yet he ſaith, he never found that hee married the ſaid *Nereford*, but kept her as his Miſtreſſe, and had ſons by her: *John de Warenna*, a Knight, and *Thomas de Warenna*, who bore for their Armes Chechy *Or* and *Azure* on a Canton *Gules*, a Lyon rampant *Ermin*. This Sir *John Warenna*, was father of Sir *Edward Waren*, father of another *Edward*, who married *Cecily*, daughter and coheir of Sir *Nicholas de Eton*, Knight, on whom he begot *John de Waren* of *Poynton*, from whence all the *Warens* of *Poynton* are deſcended.

* *Vin. p.* 524

Chechy Or and Azure.

Richard



Richard Fitz-Allan, ſonne and heire of *Edmund Fitz-Allan* by his wife *Alice*, ſiſter and heire to *Iohn* the laſt Earle of *Warren* and *Surrey*, was after the death of his father, Earle of *Arundell*, Lord of *Clun* and *Oſwaldſtre*, and chiefe Butler of *England*, and in right of his mother, the firſt Earle of *Surrey*, Lord of *Bromfield*, *Yale*, *Chirkland* and *Dynas-Bran* in *Wales*, of whoſe wife and iſſue you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Arundell*.

Gules a Lyon ramp. Or armed and langued Azure.



Richard Fitz-Allan, ſonne and heire of *Richard* aforeſaid, ſucceeded his father in the Earledomes of *Arundell* and *Surrey*, of whoſe wives and children, you may ſee more in the Catalogue of *Arundell*.

Gules a Lyon ramp. Or armed & langued Azure.

Thomas Holland, Earle of *Kent*, was by King *Richard* the ſecond, created Duke of *Surrey*, but was deprived of that by King *Henry* the 4th, of whoſe wife and iſſues, you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Kent*.

Thomas



Thomas Fitz-allan, ſonne and heire of *Richard* aforeſaid, was in the firſt yeere of King *Henry* the fourth, reſtored in blood, and was Earle of *Arundell* and *Surrey*, Lord of *Brumfield* and *Yale*, and Knight of the noble order of the Garter, Lord *Warden* of the *Cinque-ports*, and *Conſtable* of *Dover-caſtle*, of whom you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Arundel*.

Gules a Lyon ramp. Or, armed and langued Azure.



Iohn, Lord *Mowbray* (ſonne of *Iohn*, grandchilde of *Thomas*, Duke of *Norfolke*, by his wife *Elizabeth*, daughter and one of the heires of *Richard Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundel*, was by King *Henry* the ſixth, in the life-time of his father, created Earle of *Surrey*, and after his fathers death he was Duke of *Norfolke*, of whoſe Wife and Iſſue, you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Norfolke*.

Gules a Lyon ramp. Arg. armed and langued Azure.

Richard Plantaginet, Duke of *Yorke*, ſecond ſonne to King *Henry* the 4th, was by his father, created Earle of *Waren* and *Surrey*, of whom you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Yorke*.

Thomas



THomas Howard, (ſonne and heire of *John Howard*, firſt Duke of *Norfolke*) was by King *Richard* the third, created Earle of *Surrey*, after his fathers death: he was alſo Duke of *Norfolke*, of whoſe armes, wives and iſſue, you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Norfolk*.

THomas Howard, (ſonne and heire of *Thomas* aforeſaid) was Earle of *Surrey*, and alſo Duke of *Norfolke*, of whom I will likewiſe referre you to the Catalogue of *Norfolke*.

I



HEnry Howard, (ſonne of *Thomas* aforeſaid) was alſo Earle of *Surrey*, and beheaded in the 38th yeere of King *Henry* the eighth, in the life-time of his father, Ao. 1546. Hee married *Frances*, daughter of *Iohn Vere*, Earle of *Oxford*, and had iſſue, *Thomas*, the 4th. Duke of *Norfolke*. *Henry Howard* the ſecond ſonne, after Earle of *Northampton*, and three daughters, *Iane*, married to *Charles Nevill*, Earle of *Weſtmerland*. *Margaret*, married to *Henry*, Lord *Scroope* of *Bolton*, and *Katherine*, married to *Thomas*, Lord *Berkley*.

Gules on a bend inter 6 croſſe croſſets fitchie Argent, an eſcucheon Or, theron a demy Lyon in a double treſſure counterflory, with an arrow through the mouth of the firſt.

Thomas



THomas, ſonne and heire of *Henry* aforeſaid, and grandchild to *Thomas* Duke of *Norfolke*, was by Queene *Mary*, reſtored to the Dukedome of *Norfolke* and Earledome of *Surrey*: for the Armes, Wives and Iſſues of this noble Family, I deſire the gentle Reader to looke into the Catalogue of *Norfolke*.



THomas *Howard*, ſonne of *Philip*, Earle of *Arundell*, and grandchilde of *Thomas*, the laſt Duke of *Norfolke*, was by Act of Parliament in the firſt yeere of King *James* reſtored to the Earledome of *Surrey*, and is now Earle of *Arundel*, and *Surrey*, A°. 1640. Knight of the Garter, and one of his Majeſties honourable privie Councel, and Earle Marſhal of *England*, &c. Of whoſe wives, Armes and Iſſues, you may reade more in the Catalogue of *Arundell*.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Suſſex*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



William de Albany, the third of that Name, Grand-childe to *William de Albany*, and Queene *Adeliza* his wife, the widow of King *Henry* the firſt, by his ſonne *William* the ſecond, was by King *Henry* the ſecond, as M. *Brooke* ſaith, created firſt Earle of *Suſſex*; but * M. *Vincent* doth make it appeare, that *William* his father was Earle of *Suſſex* before him in the time of King *Stephen*; for whoſe wife and iſſue, you may ſee more in the Catalogue of *Arundell*. * *Vin. p.* 538

Gules a Lyon ramp. Or.

All the *Albanеis* that were Earles of *Arundel*, were likewiſe Earls of *Suſſex*, of whom you may ſee more in the Catalogue of *Arundell*: And likewiſe two of the laſt *Plantaginets*, Earls of *Waren* and *Surrey* were alſo Earles of *Suſſex*, of whom ſee more in the Catalogue of *Waren* and *Surrey*. Yet * M. *Vincent* maketh a queſtion, whether theſe two *Plantaginets* were Earles of *Suſſex* or no. * *Vin. p.* 542



Richard Fitz-Allan, Earle of *Arundel*, Lord of *Clun* and *Oſwalſtre*, after the death of *John Plantaginet*, Earle of *Waren* and *Surrey*, was by King *Edward* the firſt, as M. *Brooke* ſaith, girt with the ſword of the Earldome of *Suſſex*, of whoſe Wives and Iſſues, ſee more in the Catalogue of *Arundell*.

Gules a Lyon ramp. Or armed and langued Azure.

Robert



Robert Radcliffe, Lord *Fitz-Walter*, *Egremont* and *Burnel*, being created Knight of the noble order of the Garter by King *Henry* the eighth, was alſo made the firſt Viſcount *Fitz-Walter* in the 17. yeere of his reigne: for *Iohn Radcliffe*, Lord *Fitz-Walter* (his father) was the ſonne of another *Iohn*, who married *Elizabeth*, the daughter and heire of *Walter Fitz-Walter*, a Baron, both of great riches and antient Nobility; foure yeeres after, the ſame King made him Earle of *Suſſex* at *Torke* place, the eighth day of *December*, *Anno*, 1529. He died the 26. of *November*, *Anno*, 1542. and in the 34. yeere of the reigne of King *Henry* the eighth. Hee had three wives, firſt *Elizabeth*, daughter to *Henry Stafford*, Duke of *Buckingham*, by whom he had iſſue, *Henry Radcliffe*, Lord *Fitz-Walter*, *George* the ſecond, Sir *Humphrey Radcliffe*, the third ſon, of *Hellenſtow* in *Bedfordſhire*, who married *Iſabel*, daughter and heir of *Edmund Harvy* of *Hellenſtow* aforeſaid, by whom he had iſſue, *Thomas Radcliffe* his eldeſt ſon, who died without iſſue. Sir *Edward*, now Earle of *Suſſex*. His ſecond wife was *Margaret*, ſiſter of *Edward Stanly*, Earle of *Derby*, by whom he had iſſue, *Anne*, wife to *Thomas*, Lord *Wharton*. *Iane*, wife to *Anthony Browne*, Viſcount *Montacute*. His third wife was *Mary*, daughter of *Iohn Arundell* of *Cornwall* Knight, by whom he had iſſue, a ſon, named Sir *Iohn Radcliffe*, who died without iſſue. This *Robert* died, *Anno*, 1542.

Argent a bend engrailed Sable.



Henry Radcliffe. ſonne and heire of *Robert* aforeſaid, after his fathers death, was Earle of *Suſſex*, Lord *Fitz-Walter*, *Egremont* and *Burnell*, and Knight of the Garter. He married two wives, firſt *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Thomas Howard*, Duke of *Norfolke*, by whom he had iſſue, *Thomas*, Earle after his father *Henry*, Earle after his brother, and *Francis*. His ſecond wife was *Anne*, daughter of Sr *Philip Calthrop*, by whom he had iſſue, *Egremond Radcliffe*. *Mary* married to Sir *Thomas Mildmay* of *Eſſex*, Knight. * M. *Milles* ſaith, her name was *Maud*, and * M. *Vincent* ſaith, her name was *Frances*. This *Henry* died, *Anno*, 1557.

* *Mil. p.668*

* *Vinc. p.562*

Argent a bend engrailed Sable.

Thomas



THomas Radcliffe, ſonne and heire of *Henry* aforeſaid, was after his fathers death, Earle of *Suſſex*, Viſcount *Fitz-Walter*, *Egremont* and *Burnell*, and Knight of the noble order of the Garter, Chamberlaine to the Houſhold to Queene *Elizabeth*, and one of her privie Councell. Hee married two wives, firſt *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Thomas*, Lord *Wriothesley*, Earle of *Southampton*, by whom he had iſſue, *Henry* and *Robert*, who died young. His ſecond wife was *Frances*, daughter of Sir *William Sidney*, Knight, and ſiſter of Sir *Henry Sidney*, Knight of the Garter. Hee died without iſſue, Aº. 1583. leaving *Henry* his brother to ſucceed him.

Argent a bend engrailed Sable.



HEnry Radcliffe, ſecond ſon of *Henry* aforeſaid, was after the death of his brother *Thomas*, Earle of *Suſſex*, Viſcount *Fitz-Walter*, *Egremont* and *Burnell*, Knight of the noble order of the Garter, and Captaine of *Portſmouth*. Hee married *Honora*, daughter and heire of *Anthony Paund* of *Hamſhire*, Eſquire, by whom hee had iſſue, *Robert*, who ſucceeded his father. This *Henry* died in the yeere, 1593.

Argent a bend ingrailed Sable.



ROBERT *Radcliffe*, ſonne and heire of *Henry* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, the 5th Earle of *Suſſex* of that Family, Viſcount *Fitz-Walter*, Lord *Egremont* and *Burnell*, and Knight of the noble order of the Garter. Hee married *Bridget*, daughter of Sir *Charles Moriſon* of *Hartfordſhire*, Kt. by whom he had iſſue, *Henry*, Lord *Fitz-Walter*. *Thomas* the ſecond ſonne, both died without iſſue. *Elizabeth*, wife of Sir *John Ramſey*, Earle of *Holdernesſe*. and *Honora*. He married to his ſecond wife, *Frances*, daughter of *Hercules Mutas* of *Eſſex*, Knight, by whom hee had no iſſue. So this Honour deſcended to Sir *Edward Radcliffe*, Knight, ſonne and heire of Sir *Humphrey Radcliffe*, the ſecond ſonne of *Robert Radcliffe*, firſt Earle of *Suſſex*.

Argent a bend engrailed Sable.



EDward *Radcliffe*, grand-childe of *Robert*, firſt Earle of *Suſſex*, by his ſonne *Humphrey*, after the death of this laſt *Robert*, is now Earle of *Suſſex*. He married *Iane*, daughter of Sir *Francis Hind*, Knight.

Argent a bend engrailed Sable.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Standford*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Henry Grey, Lord *Grey* of *Groby*, *Bonvile* and *Harrington*, was by King *Charles*, in the third yeere of his reigne, created Earle of *Standford*, and is now living, 1640. Hee married *Anne*, the youngeſt daughter of *William Cecill*, Earle of *Exceſter*, by whom he had iſſue, *Thomas*, Lord *Grey*. *Achetil* the ſecond ſonne, *John* the third, *Leonard* the fourth; and five daughters, *viz. Elizabeth* the eldeſt daughter, *Diana* the ſecond, *Anne* the third, *Mary* the fourth, and *Iane* the fifth.

Barry of 6 Argent and Azure, in Chiefe, 3 Torteaux, a Labell of three points ermine.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Sunderland*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Emanuel Scroope, Baron of *Bolton*, Knight of the Garter, was by the ſpeciall favour of our Soveraigne Lord, King *Charles*, in the third yeere of his reigne, created Earle of *Sunderland*. He married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Iohn Manners*, the fourth Earle of *Rutland*, and died without any lawfull iſſue.

Azure a bend Or.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Strafford*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



THomas *Wentworth* (Viſcount *Wentworth*, Baron *Wentworth* of *Wentworth-Woodhouſe*, *New-March* and *Overſley*, Lord Preſident of the *North*, and Lievtenant of *Ireland*, and one of his Majeſties moſt honourable Privie Councell) was by our Soveraigne Lord, King *Charles*, honoured with the Title of Earle of *Strafford*, and Baron of *Raby*, in the yeere of our Lord, 1639. Hee married three wives, firſt *Margaret*, daughter to the Earle of *Cumberland*, by whom hee had no iſſue. The ſecond was *Arbella*, daughter to the Earle of *Clare*, by whom hee had iſſue, *William*, Lord *Raby*. *Anne*. *Thomas*, who died young. *Arbella*. His third wife was *Elizabeth*, daughter of Sir *Godfrey Rhodes* of *Yorkeſhire*, Knight, by whom hee had iſſue, *Thomas*, who died young, and *Margaret*.

Sable a Chevron betweene 3 Leopards heads Or.

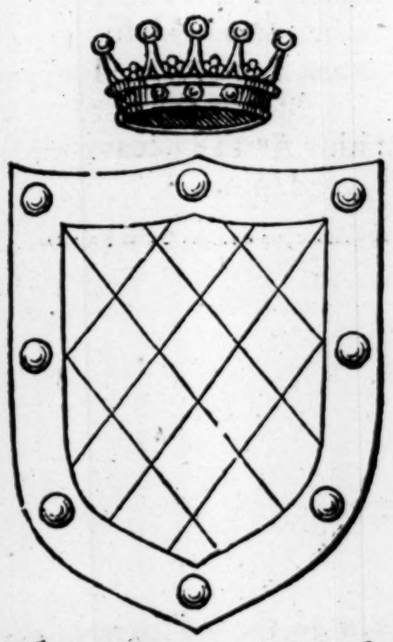
A Catalogue of the Earles of *Thanet*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



NIcholas *Tuſton*, Lord *Tuſton* of *Tuſton*, was by King *Charles* created Earle of the Iſle of *Thanet*, in the 4th yeere of his raigne. Hee married *Margaret*, daughter and coheire of *Richard Sackvile*, Earle of *Dorſet*, by whom he had iſſue, *Nicholas*, Lord *Tuſton*. *Iohn* the ſecond ſonne, and *Margaret* a daughter.

Sable an Eagle diſplayed Ermine, a border Argent.

A Catalogue of the Dukes and Earles of *Warwicke*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



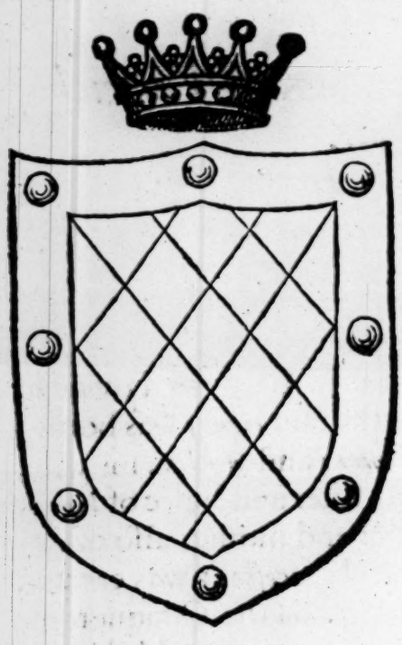
Henry de Novoburgo, (a Caſtle or Towne in *Normandy* where the ſaid *Henry* was borne) ſonne of *Roger de Bellamont* and *Adelina* his wife, daughter of *Walleran*, ſiſter and heire of *Hugh*, Earle of *Mellent*, (father and mother alſo of *Robert*, Earle of *Mellent* and *Leiceſter*) was created Earle of *Warwicke* by *William* the Conquerour, and had given him the Borrough and Liberties of *Warwicke*, as fully and ſurely, as when they were belonging to the Crowne of *England*. He married *Margaret*, daughter of *Geffrey*, Earle of *Moriton*, by whom hee had iſſue, five ſons, *Roger de Bellamont*, Earle of *Warwick*. *Rothericke*, Archbiſhop of *Roan*. *Robert*, ſurnamed of *Newburgh*. *Geffrey* and *Henry*: and two daughters. He died A°. 1123. and the 23. yeere of King *Henry* the firſt.

Lozengy Or and Azure, on a border Gules 8 plates.



Roger de Bellamont, ſonne of *Henry* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, Earle of *Warwicke*. Hee married *Gundred*, daughter to *William*, the ſecond, Earle of *Waren* and *Surrey*, by whom hee had iſſue, *William*, who ſucceeded his father. *Walleran*, who ſucceeded his brother. *Geffrey*, *Henry*, and one daughter, *Margaret*. He died *Anno*, 1153.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.



WIlliam, ſonne and heire of *Roger* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, the third Earle of *Warwicke* of this Family. He married two wives, the firſt *Maud*, eldeſt daughter and coheire of *William*, Lord *Percy*. The ſecond was *Margaret*, daughter of the Lord *Deyvile* and died without iſſue, A°. 1183. leaving his brother *Walleran* to ſucceed him.

Lozengy Or and Azure, on a border Gules 8 plates.



WAlleran de Newburgh, ſecond ſonne of *Roger* aforeſaid, was after the death of his brother the fourth Earle of *Warwicke* of this Family. Hee married two wives, the firſt *Margaret*, daughter of *Humphrey Bohun*, Earle of *Hartford*, by whom he had no iſſue. The ſecond *Alice Hairecourt*, who was the widow of *Iohn Lymeſy*, by whom he had iſſue, *Henry*, Earle after his father, and *Walleran*. * M. *Brooke* ſaith, that there was a ſonne named *William*, who was elder then *Henry*, and ſucceeded his father before *Henry*, but * M. *Mills* in his Catalogue maketh no mention of him, but hee died without iſſue, and one daughter, *Alice*, married to *William Mandud*, or *Manduit*, Lord of *Hanſlape* in *Buckinghamſhire*, and Chamberlaine of the Exchequer, by whom he had a ſonne, named *William*, unto whom afterwards the Earledome of *Warwicke* deſcended, and a daughter, named *Iſabel*, who was married to *William de Beauchamp*, Baron of *Elmeſley*, unto whom likewiſe the Earledome of *Warwicke* deſcended. This *Walleran* died in the ſixth yeere of King *Iohn* 1204.

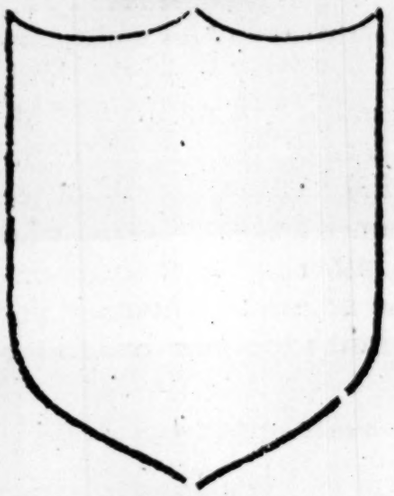
* *Broo. p. 256*

* *Mil. p. 789*

Lozengy Or and Azure, on a border Gules 8 plates.

Henry

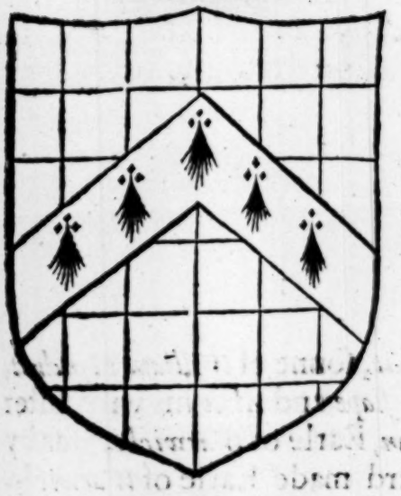




HEnry de Newburgh, ſonne of Earle *Walleran* aforeſaid, after the death of his father and his elder brother, (if hee had one, as M. *Brooke* ſaith) was Earle of *Warwick*. He had 2. wives, firſt *Margery*, daughter of *Henry D'oyley*, by whom he had iſſue, *Thomas*, who ſucceeded his father, and a daughter, named *Margery*, married firſt to *Iohn Marſhall*, Earle of *Penbrooke*, and after to *Iohn de Placetis*, who were both Earles of *Warwicke* in her right. His ſecond wife was *Philip*, daughter of *Thomas*, Lord *Baſſet*, by whom ſhe had no iſſue, ſhe was after married to *William Percy* of *Yorkeſhire*. This *Henry* died in the 13. yeere of King *Henry* the third.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

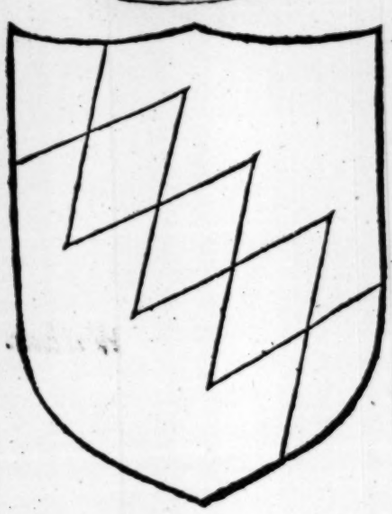




THomas, ſonne and heire of *Henry* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, Earle of *Warwicke*. He married *Ella*, daughter of *William Longſpee*, Earle of *Salisbury*; ſhe was after married to *Philip*, Lord *Baſſet*, by whom he had no iſſue, leaving his ſiſter *Margery* his heire. Hee died A°. 1142.

Checky Or and Azure, a Cheveron Ermine.





IOhn Marſhall, ſonne of *Iohn* the Kings Marſhall in King *Henry* the ſecond his time, and brother of *William Marſhall* the elder Earle of *Penbrooke*, was in right of his wife *Margery* (ſiſter and heire of *Thomas*, Earle of *Warwicke*) by the permiſſion of King *Henry* the third, Earle of *Warwicke*. He died the 27. yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne without iſſue.

Gules a bend fuſilly Or.

Iohn



* *Mil. p.* 797
* *Vin. p.* 573

John de Placetis, after the death of *John Marſhall*, hee married *Margery* aforeſaid his widow, in whoſe right, by favour of King *Henry* the third, he was Earle of *Warwicke*. * M. *Milles* and * M. *Vincent* ſay, he had a former wife, named *Chriſtian*, daughter of *Hugh de Samford*, by whom hee had iſſue, a ſonne, named *Hugh de Placetis*, who having obtained his father and mothers Inheritance, performed the accuſtomed homage unto King *Henry* the third. This *John* died in the yeere, 1263.

Argent 6 Annulets Gules, 3 2 and 1.

MAſter *Brooke* ſaith, that there was a *Walleran*, the third ſonne of *Walleran*, Earle of *Warwicke*, and Uncle to this *Margery* aforeſaid, was after the death of *John de Placetis*, Earle of *Warwicke*; but M. *Milles* maketh
* *Vin. p.* 579 no mention of him in his Catalogue; and * M. *Vincent* doth abſolutely deny that he was ever Earle.



William Manduit, ſonne of *William Manduit*, Baron of *Hanſlape*, and *Alice* his wife, ſiſter and heire of *Walleran*, Earle of *Warwicke*, was by King *Henry* the third made Earle of *Warwicke*. Hee married *Alice*, daughter of *William*, Lord *Seagrave*, and died without iſſue, A°. 1268.

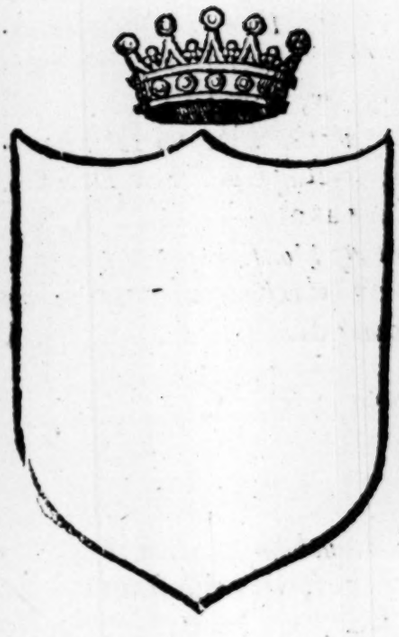
Argent a barre Gules.

William



William Beauchampe, de Bello-campo, Baron of *Aelmley* and *Hanslape*, ſonne of *William Beauchamp*, and *Iſabell Manduit*, was Earle of *Warwicke*, Sheriffe of *Worceſterſhire* by Inheritance, and Chamberlaine of the Exchequer, and by his wife, Lord of *Kirtling*. He married *Maud*, daughter and heire of *John Fitz-Geffrey*, Lord of *Kirtling*, and chiefe Juſtice of *Ireland*, and had iſſue, *Guy Beauchamp*, Earle of *Warwicke*. *Iſabel*, wife to *Patricke Chaworth*, Lord of *Kidwelly* in *South-Wales*, and *Maud*, married to ..... *Blount*. Hee died in the 26th yeere of King *Edward* the firſt.

Gules a Feſſe Or, 6 croſſe Croſſets Or.



Guy Beauchamp, ſonne and heire of *William* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, the 13th Earle of *Warwicke*, and the ſecond of this ſurname. Hee married *Alice*, daughter of *Ralph*, ſiſter and heire of *Robert de Toneio*, Baron of *Framſtead*, ſhee was widow of *Thomas Leighborne*, and after this *Guy* his death, ſhe was married to *William Mortimer*, alias *Zouch*. This *Guy* had iſſue, *Thomas*, who ſucceeded his father, and *Iohn*, Admirall of *England*, and a daughter, named *Elizabeth*, wife to *Thomas*, Lord *Aſtley*. This *Guy* was one of the Noblemen that cauſed *Peirs Gaveſton* to be beheaded. He died, 1315.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

Thomas



Vin. f. 577

THomas *Beauchamp*, after the death of his father, was the 14th Earle of *Warwicke* : hee was Earle Marſhall of *England* under King *Edward* the third, and one of the founders of the noble order of the Garter: he walled about his Caſtle of *Warwicke*, and adorned it about with gates and bulwarkes. He married *Katherine*, daughter of *Roger Mortimer*, Earle of *March*, by whom hee had iſſue, according to * M. *Vincent*, 7. ſonnes and nine daughters, *Guy* the eldeſt ſon, died before his father. *Thomas*, his ſecond ſon, was Earle after his father. *Reniburne* the third ſonne, had iſſue a daughter, named *Eleanor*, married to *Iohn Knight* of *Hanſlape*, by one of whoſe daughters, named *Emma*, wife to *William Foſter* is deſcended the *Foſters* of *Hanſlape* in *Buckinghamſhire*. *William*, the fourth ſonne, was Baron of *Abergavenny*, who married *Ioan* one of the ſiſters and heires of *Thomas Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundell*, by whom he had iſſue, *Richard*, Earle of *Worceſter*. *Roger*, the fifth ſonne, a Knight. *Iohn* and *Ieremy*. *Maud*, the eldeſt daughter, wife to *Roger*, Lord *Clifford*. *Philip*, wife to *Hugh*, Earle of *Stafford*. *Elizabeth*, wife to *Iohn Beauchampe*, Baron of *Hatch* in *Somerſetſhire*. *Ioan*, wife to *Ralph Baſſet* of *Drayton*. *Iſabel*, wife of *William Vfford*, Earle of *Suffolke*; ſhe was after married to *Iohn*, Lord *Strange* of *Blackmer*. *Margaret*, married to *Guy Montfort*, after whoſe death ſhe was a Nun at *Shuldham*. *Agnes*, wife to one *Coxſey*, and after to one *Bardolph*, and *Katherine* a Nun. This Earle *Thomas* died in the 43. yeere of King *Henry* the third.

Gules a Feſſe inter 6 croſſe croſlets Or.



THomas *Beauchampe*, after the death of his father, was the fourth Earle of this Family. Hee married *Margaret*, daughter of *William*, Lord *Ferrars* of *Groby*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Richard*, who ſucceeded his father, and a daughter, *Katherine*, who died unmarried, and *Margaret*, married to *John*, Baron *Dudley*. He died, *Anno*, 1401.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

Richard



RIchard Beauchampe, ſonne of *Thomas* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, the 9th Earle of this Family, Governour of *Normandy*, Lievtenant Generall under *John* Duke of *Bedford*, Regent of *France*, and Captaine of *Calis*. Hee married 2 wives, firſt *Elizabeth*, daughter and heire of *Thomas*, Lord *Berkley*, by his wife *Margery*, daughter and heire of *Waren*, Lord *Liſle*, by whom he had iſſue, three daughters: *Margaret* the eldeſt was married to *John Talbot*, Earle of *Shrewſbury*, by whom hee had iſſue, *John* Lord *Liſle*. *Eleanor* the ſecond, was firſt married to *Edmund*, Lord *Ros*, and after to *Edward Beaufort*, Duke of *Somerſet*. *Elizabeth* the third, was wife to *George Nevill*, Lord *Latimer*. This *Richard* his ſecond wife was *Iſabel*, daughter of *Thomas*, Lord *Spencer*, Earle of *Gloceſter*, ſiſter and heire of *Richard*, Lord *Spencer*, by whom he had iſſue, *Henry*, Earle and Duke of *Warwicke*. He died in the 17th yeere of King *Henry* the 6th.

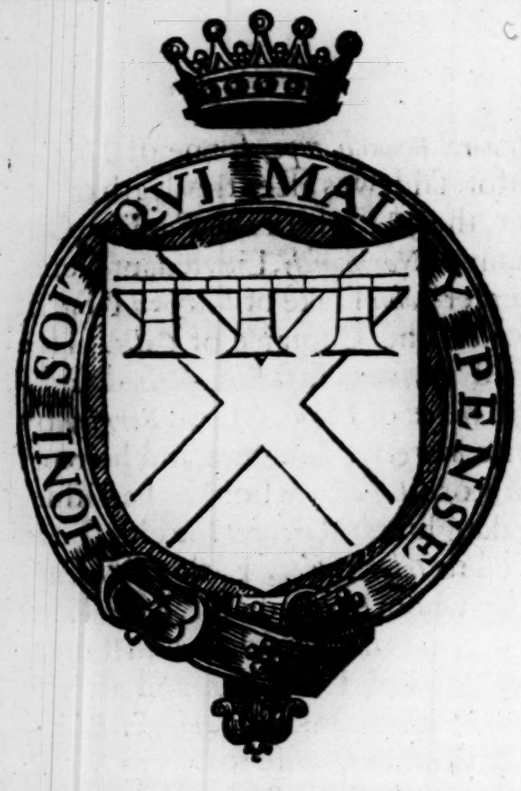
Gules a Feſſe interſ croſſe croſſets Or.



HEnry *Beauchampe*, ſonne and heire of *Richard* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, Earle of *Warwicke* and *Albemarle*, Baron of *Elmeſley*, *Hanſlape*, *Spencer* and *Abergaveny*, Knight of the noble order of the Garter, and in the 9th. yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne, hee was created Duke of *Warwicke* with this precedency, to have place before the Duke of *Buckingham*, and next the Duke of *Norfolke*. Hee married *Cecily*, daughter of *Richard Nevill*, Earle of *Salisbury*, and ſiſter of *Richard Nevil*, Earle of *Warwicke*, by whom he had iſſue, one onely daughter, named *Anne*, intituled after her fathers death, Counteſſe of *Warwicke*, who died in her infancy.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

Richard



Richard Nevill, ſonne and heire of *Richard Nevill*, Earle of *Salisbury*, in right of his wife *Anne*, daughter of *Richard*, Earle of *Warwicke*, ſiſter and heire of *Henry*, Duke of *Warwicke*, was Earle of *Warwicke*, and alſo in right of his father, Earle of *Salisbury*. This was that *Richard* who was commonly called *Richard make King*, of whoſe Armes and Iſſues, you may ſee more in the Catalogue of *Salisbury*.

Gules a Bolder Arg, a Label of 3 gobonne Argent & Azure.

George Plantaginet Duke of *Clarence*, was alſo Earle of *Warwicke*, of whom you may reade more at large in the Catalogue of *Clarence*.



Edward Plantaginet, ſonne and heire of *George* aforeſaid, and Nephew to King *Edward* the fourth, was after the death of his father, Earle of *Salisbury* and *Warwicke*. Hee dyed without iſſue, and was beheaded at the *Tower hill*, 1499. by King *Henry* the 7th, and is obſerved to be the laſt *Plantaginet* of the male line that was left, and by his death, the diſſentions betwixt the Houſes of *Yorke* and *Lancaſter* to take a period.

Quarterly France and England, a Label of 3 gobonne Argent & Azure.

Iohn



Iohn Sutton, alias *Dudley*, ſon of *Edmund Dudley*, and *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Edward Grey*, Viſcount *Liſle*, and Aunt and heire of *Elizabeth Grey*, Counteſſe of *Devonſhire*, was created Viſcount *Liſle*, the 34th of King *Henry* the 8th, and after Earle of *Warwicke* in the firſt yeere of King *Edward* the 6th, 1547. And laſtly, in the fifth yeere of the ſaid King, hee was created Duke of *Northumberland*. Hee married *Anne*, daughter of *Edw. Guilford*, ſiſter and heire of Sir *Henry Guilford*, by whom he had iſſue, 8. ſons, and 5. daughters. *Henry* the eldeſt, married *Winifred*, daughter of *Richard*, Lord *Rich*, and died at the ſiege of *Bollen*, 1543. *Thomas* died young. *Iohn* was Earle of *Warwick*, he married *Anne*, daughter of *Edward Seymour*, Duke of *Somerſet*, and died without iſſue, being 24. yeeres old. *Ambroſe* the 4th ſon, was alſo Earle of *Warwicke*, and died without iſſue. *Robert* the fifth, was Earle of *Leiceſter*, and married *Lettice*, daughter of Sir *Francis Knolles*, Knight of the Garter, and Treaſurer of the Houſhold to Q. *Elizabeth*, and had iſſue, *Robert*, Baron of *Denbigh*, who died young. *Guilford Dudley*, 6th ſon, married the Lady *Iane*, daughter of *Henry Grey*, Duke of *Suffolke*, who were all three beheaded, 1553. *Henry*, married *Margaret*, daughter and only heire of *Thomas*, Lord *Audley* of *Walden*, and was ſlain at St. *Quintins*, 1557. ſhe was after maried to *Thomas Howard*, laſt Duke of *Norfolk*. *Charles* the 8th ſon died young. *Temperance*, *Margaret* and *Katherine*, died all young. *Mary* married to Sir *Henry Sydney*, Knight of the Garter, Lord Deputy of *Ireland*, Preſident of *Wales*, and had iſſue, Sr *Philip Sydney* Kt. and *Robert Sydney*, Earle of *Leiceſter*. *Katherine* the youngeſt daughter, married to *Henry Haſtings*, Earle of *Huntingdon*. This *Iohn*, Duke of *Northumberland*, was beheaded at *Tower-hill*, Ao. 1553.

Or a Lyon ramp. his taile double forked vert.



Ambroſe Dudley ſonne and heire of *Iohn*, Duke of *Northumberland* aforeſaid, was by Q. *Elizabeth*, created Viſcount *Liſle*, and Earle of *Warwicke*, 1562. he was Maſter of the Ordnance, Knight of the Garter, and one of the privie Councell to Q. *Elizabeth*. Hee had three wives, firſt *Anne*, daughter and coheire of *William Whorwood*, his ſecond *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Gilbert*, Lord *Talbois*, the third, *Anne*, eldeſt daughter of *Francis Ruſſell*, Earle of *Bedford*. Hee died without iſſue, Ao. 1589.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.



ROBERT Lord *Rich* of *Leeze*, (grand-childe to *Richard*, Lord *Rich*, by his ſonne *Robert*) was by King *James*, 1618. created Earle of *Warwicke*. He married *Penelope*, and had iſſue, *Robert*, now Earle of *Warwicke*. Sir *Henry*, Knight of the the Bath, now Earle of *Holland*. *Lettice* the eldeſt daughter, firſt married to Sir *George Cary* of *Devonſhire*, and after to Sir *Arthur Lake*. *Eſſex* the ſecond daughter, married to *Thomas Cheeke* of *Eſſex*, Knight. Hee died A°. 1618. Hee had another wife, named *Frances*, daughter of Sir *Chriſtopher Wray*, Lord chiefe Juſtice of the Kings Bench to Queene *Elizabeth*, and widow of Sir *George* S^t. *Paul* of *Lincolnſhire*, Knight and Baronet, but had no iſſue by her.

Gules, a Cheveron inter 3 croſſe Croſlets Or.



ROBERT, Lord *Rich* of *Leeze*, ſonne and heire of *Robert* aforeſaid, after the death of his father, was Earle of *Warwicke*. He married two wives, firſt *Frances*, daughter and heire of Sir *William Hatton*, Knight, by *Elizabeth* his wife, daughter and heire of Sir *Francis Gaudy*, Knight, Lord chiefe Juſtice of the Common Pleas, and one of the heirs of *Chriſtopher Coningsby* Eſquire, by whom hee had iſſue, *Robert*, Lord *Rich*, who hath married *Anne*, daughter to *William Cavendiſh*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, and hath iſſue, *Robert*, *Charles* the ſecond ſonne, *Henry* the third ſonne, who died in *France*, *Hatton* the 4th ſonne. *Anne* the eldeſt daughter, married to the Lord *Mandevile*, ſonne and heire to the Earle of *Mancheſter*. *Lucy* the ſecond, wife to the Lord *Roberts*. *Frances* unmarried. His ſecond wife was widow to *Alderman Holliday*, by whom he hath had no iſſue.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Westmerland*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Issues*.

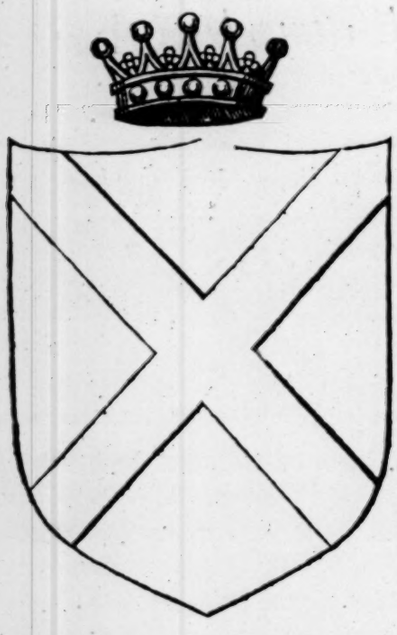


Ralph Nevill of *Raby*, *Branspath*, *Warkworth*, *Sherihuton* and *Midleham*, was in the 21. yeer of King *Richard* the second, created the first Earle of *Westmerland*, Knight of the Garter, and Lord *Warden* of the *Marches* toward *Scotland*. He married two wives, first *Margaret*, daughter of *Hugh* Earle of *Stafford*, by whom he had issue, two sons and seven daughters, *John* the eldest, died before his father, but married *Elizabeth*, sister and coheire of *Edmund Holland*, Earle of Kent, by whom he had issue, *Ralph*, who succeeded his Grandfather, and another sonne *John*, who married *Anne*, sister and heire of *Henry Holland*, Duke of *Excester*, by whom hee had issue, *Ralph*, the third Earle of *Westmerland*. *Ralph* the second son, was Lord *Ferrars* of *Ousley* in *Warwickeshire*, in right of his wife *Mary*, one of the daughters & coheirs of *Robert*, Lord *Ferrars* of *Ousley*, from whom by the *Gascoignes*, descended the noble Family of *Wentworths* of *Gunthorp* in *Yorkeshire*. *Maud*, the eldest daughter, wife to *Peter*, Lord *Manley* of *Moulgrave* in *Yorkeshire*. *Alice*, the second daughter, first wife to Sr *Thomas Grey* of *Heton*, and after to Sr *Gilbert Lancaster*. *Philip*, wife to *Thomas*, Lord *Dacres* of *Gilsland*, of whom came the Lord *Dacres* of the *North* and *South*. *Margaret*, married to the Lord *Scroope* of *Bolton*. *Anne*, wife to Sir *Gilbert Humfrevile* of *Kyme* in *Lincolnshire*, whose heires generall is the Lord *Willoughby* of *Parham*, the *Dymocks* of *Kyme* in *Lincolnshire*, and the *Inglebyes*. *Margery*, Abbesse of *Barking*. *Elizabeth*, a Nun in the *Minories* of *London*. His second wife was *Joan*, daughter of *John* of *Gaunt*, Duke of *Lancaster*, by the Lady *Katherine Swinford*, his third wife, she lieth buried in *Lincoln-Minster* in a faire Monument of marble by her mother, he had issue by her 8. sonnes and 5. daughters. *Richard* the eldest, Earle of *Saltsbury*. *William* the second son, Lord *Faulconbridge*, who married *Ioan*, daughter and heire of *Thomas* Lord *Faulconbridge*; he was also created Earle of *Kent* by King *Edward* the 4th, and left three daughters and heires, which were married to *Coigniers*, *Strangwayes* and *Bedbowing*. * *George* the third, Lord *Latimer*. *Edward* the 4th, Lord *Abergavenny*. *Robert* the 5th, Bishop of *Duresme*. *Cuthbert* and *Henry* died young without issue. * M. *Mills* saith, *Thomas* married the daughter and heire of *Seymour*, in whose right hee was Lord *Seymour*. *Katherine*, the eldest daughter, was first married to *Thomas Howard*, the second Duke of *Norfolke*, and after to Sir *John Woodvile*, son of *Richard*, Earle *Rivers*. *Eleanor* the second daughter, wife to *Henry Percy*, Earle of *Northumberland*. *Anne* the third daughter, married to *Humphrey Stafford*, Duke of *Buckingham*. *Iane* a Nun. *Cecily* the 5th daughter, married to *Richard Plantaginet*, Duke of *Yorke*, father to King *Edward* the 4th, which *Richard*, by means of his wifes great kindred was able to bandy for the Kingdome of *England*. this *Ralph* died in the fourth yeere of King *Henry* the sixth, A^o^ 1425.

* *Vin. p.* 588

* *Mil. p.* 393

Oules a Saltier Argent.



*Vin. p. 589

RAlph, Lord *Nevill*, Grand-child to *Ralph* the firſt Earle by his ſonne *John*, was after the death of his Grand-father, the ſecond Earle of *Weſtmerland*, Lord of *Raby*, &c. Hee married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Henry Percy*, ſurnamed *Hotſpurre*, ſonne and heire of *Henry*, the firſt Earle of *Northumberland* (* ſhe was the widow of *Iohn*, Lord *Clifford*) by whom he had iſſue, *John*, Lord *Nevill*, who married *Anne*, daughter of *Iohn Holland*, Duke of *Exceſter*, and was ſlaine at *Towton-field* without iſſue, in the life-time of his father; his wife was afterwards married to his Uncle, Sir *Iohn Nevill*, of whom hee begot *Ralph Nevill*, the third Earle of *Weſtmerland*. This *Ralph*, the ſecond Earle, died in the yeere of our Lord, 1484.

* *Mil. p. 995* * Mr. *Milles* ſaith, hee had another wife, named *Margaret*, daughter and heire of *Reginald*, Lord *Sturburgh*, by whom he had iſſue, *Margaret*, who died young.

Gules a Saltier Argent.



RAlph *Nevill*, (ſonne and heire of Sir *Iohn Nevill*, Knight, ſecond brother of *Ralph*, the ſecond Earle of *Weſtmerland*) was after the death of his father and Uncle, the third Earle of *Weſtmerland*, Lord of *Raby*, &c. Hee married *Margaret*, daughter of Sir *Roger Booth* of *Barton* in *Lancaſhire*, by whom he had iſſue *Ralph Nevill*, who died before his father, who having married *Editha*, daughter of Sir *William Sands* of *Hampſhire*, had iſſue, *Ralph Nevill* the 4th Earle of *Weſtmerland*. This *Ralph* the Earle, had iſſue one daughter, named *Anne*, married to Sir *William Coigniers*.

Gules a Saltier Argent.

Ralph



RAlph Nevill, ſon of *Ralph*, Lord *Nevil*, was after the death of *Ralph* his Grand-father, the 4th Earle of *Weſtmerland*. He married *Katherine*, daughter of *Edward Stafford*, Duke of *Buckingham*, by whom he had iſſue, ſeven ſons, and ten daughters: firſt *Henry*, who ſucceeded his Father. Sir *Thomas* a Knight. *Edward*, *Chriſtopher*, *Ralph*, *George* and *Cuthbert*. *Ellen* the eldeſt daughter, died without iſſue. *Dorothy*, wife to *John Vere*, Earle of *Oxford*. *Mary*, wife to Sir *Thomas Danby*, Knight. *Joan*. *Margaret*, wife to *Henry Manners*, Earle of *Rutland*. *Elizabeth*, wife to *Thomas*, Lord *Dacres* of *Gilleſland*. *Eleanor*, wife to Sir *Bryan Stapleton*. *Anne*, wife to Sir *Foulke Grevill*, Knight, and *Urſula* the yongeſt. M. *Mils* and M. *Brooke* doe expreſſe another daughter, named *Katherine*, wife of Sir *Iohn Conſtable* of *Holderneſſe*, but M. * *Vincent* contrarieth it, and maketh it appeare, that ſhe was daughter to *Henry* this Earles ſon: according to M. *Vincent*, this *Ralph* died in the third yeere of King *Edward* the 6th.

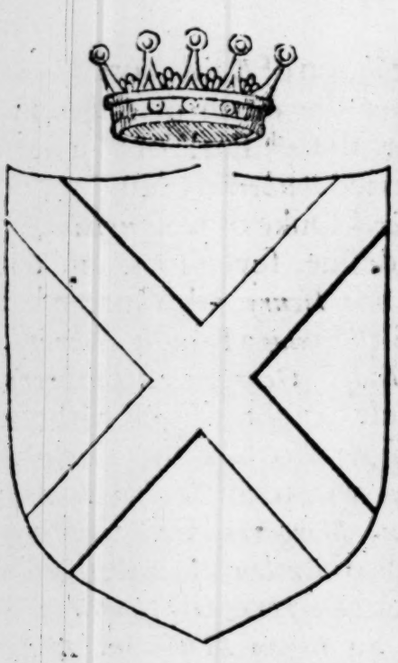
* *Vin. p. p.* 591

Gules a Saltier Argent.



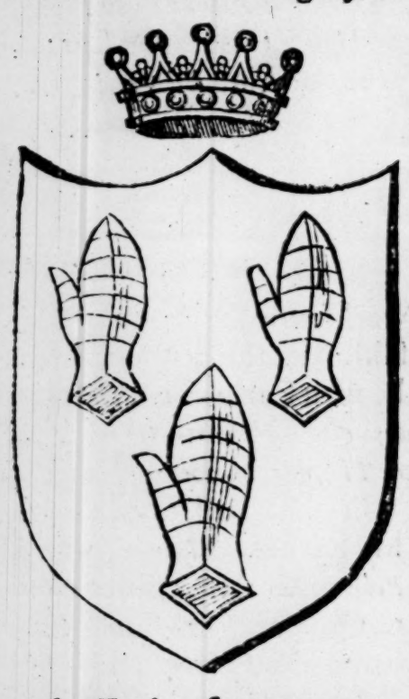
HEnry *Nevil*, ſonne and heire of *Ralph* aforeſaid, after the death of his father, was the fifth Earle of *Weſtmerland*, Lord of *Raby*, &c. Hee married *Anne*, daughter of *Thomas Manners*, Earle of *Rutland*, by whom he had iſſue, *Charles*, Earle after his Father. *Eleanor*, wife to Sir *William Pelham*, Knight, Maſter of the Ordnance to Queene *Elizabeth*. *Katherine*, according as M. *Vincent* ſaith, wife to *Iohn Conſtable* of *Holderneſſe*, Knight. This *Henry* married to his ſecond wife *Anne*, daughter of Sir *Richard Cholmeley*, Knight, by whom he had iſſue, *Edward*, *Iohn*, *Ralph*, *Mary* and *Adeline*, all died young. * M. *Brooke* ſaith, there was a daughter, named *Katherine*, married to Sir *Thomas Grey* of *Chillingham*, but M. *Vincent* ſaith, ſhee was daughter of the next *Charles*. This *Henry* died, A°. 1564

He beareth the Armes of his Father.



CHarles, Lord *Nevill*, after the death of his father, was the last Earle of *Westmerland*, Lord *Raby*, &c. of this Family. This man unmindful of his Princes favours, and of his duty to his Country, joyned and combined himselfe with *Thomas Percy*, Earle of *Northumberland* and others, and was the chiefe leader and stirrer of the insurrection of the *North* parts of *England* against Q. *Elizabeth* of famous memory, A° 1570. for which rebellion, he as by Parliament adjudged a traitor, and had his goods & lands confiscated, and himselfe to have suffered death, had he not fled beyond the Seas, where hee lived long after in a poore and miserable state, and where he died. He married *Anne*, daughter of *Henry Howard*, Earle of *Surrey*, and sister of *Thomas Howard*, the last Duke of *Norfolke*, and had issue *Katherine*, married to Sir *Thomas Grey* of *Chillingham* in *Northumberland*, Knight. *Eleanor* never married. *Margaret*, married to *Nicholas Pudsey*, and *Anne*, married to *David Engleby*, brother to Sr. *William Engleby* of *Yorkeshire*, Knight.

Gules a Saltier Argent.



SIr *Francis Fane*, Knight of the Bath at the Coronation of King *Iames*, (sonne and heire of Sir *Thomas Fane*, Knight, by his wife *Mary*, Baroneſſe *de le Spencer*, sole daughter and heire of *Henry Nevill*, Lord *Abergavenny*,) was by the speciall favour of the said King, in the 22. yeere of his reigne created Earle of *Westmerland*, & Lord *Burgwash*: He married *Mary*, sole daughter & heir of Sir *Anthony Mildmay*, Kt. & of his wife *Grace*, daughter and coheire of Sir *Henry Sheryngton* of *Lacocke*, in the County of *Wilts*, Knight) by whom he had issue 7. sonnes and 6. daughters, *viz. Mildmay*, now Earle of *Westmerland*. *Thomas* died young. *Francis*, Knight of the Bath at the Coronation of King *Charles*, who married *Elizabeth West*, widow of *John*, Lord *Darcy* of *Meinell*. *Anthony*, *George*, *William* and *Robert*. *Grace*, wife to the Earle of *Hume*. *Mary*, wife to the Lord *Garrat*. *Elizabeth*, wife to Sir *John Cope*, Baronet. *Rachel*, wife to the now Earle of Bath. *Frances* died young. *Katherine* as yet unmarried.

Azure 3. left hand Gauntlets Or.

MIldmay *Fane*, after the death of his Father, is the second Earle of *Westmerland* of this Family, as also Lord *de le Spencer* and *Burgwash*, and is now living, 1640. He married two wives, first *Grace*, daughter to Sir *William Thornhurst*, Knight (by his wife *Anne*, daughter of *Thomas Howard*, Viscount *Bindon*, and sister to the late Dutchesse of *Richmond*) by whom he had issue, *Charles*, Lord *de le Spencer*. *Diana*, *Mary* and *Grace*, died young. *Frances*, and *Isabella* who died a child. His second wife is *Mary*, daughter & coheire of *Horatio*, Lord *Vere* of *Tilbury*, and widow of Sir *Roger Townsend*, Baronet, by whom hee hath issue, one daughter, *Mary*.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Wiltſhire*, their *Armes, Wives* and *Iſſues.*



William, Lord *Scroope* ſonne of *Richard*, Lord *Scroope* of *Bolton*, (Lord Chancellour of *England*) was by King *Richard* the ſecond, in the 21. yeere of his reigne, created Earle of *Wiltſhire*, and the yeere after, hee was made Lord Treaſurer of *England*, and Knight of the noble order of the Garter, who, when *Henry* of *Bullinbrooke*, Duke of *Lancaſter*, came from being a baniſhed man, to be King, by the name of King *Henry* the 4th, he tooke this *William*, Lord *Scroope*, Sir *Iohn Buſſy* and Sir *Henry Greene*, and beheaded them at *Briſtoll*. He died without iſſue.

Azure a bend Or.



James Butler, Knight (ſon and heire of *James Butler*, the 4th Earle of *Ormond*) was in the life-time of his father, and the 27. yeere of King *Henry* the 6th, created Earle of *Wiltſhire*: hee was alſo Knight of the Garter, Lord high Treaſurer of *England*, and Deputy of *Ireland*. He was beheaded at *Newcaſtle* in the firſt yeere of King *Edward* the 4th, and died without iſſue, and yet he had two wives, firſt *Amicia*, daughter of *Iohn Fitz-Allan*, Earle of *Arundell*. His ſecond wife was *Eleanor*, ſiſter and one of the heires of *Edmund Beaufort*, Duke of *Somerſet*; ſhee was after married to * Sir *Robert Spencer* of *Spencercombe* in *Devonſhire*, by whom he had two daughters and coheires, *Katherine*, married to *Henry Percy*, Earle of *Northumberland*, from whom the now Earle of *Northumberland* is deſcended, the ſecond *Margaret*, wife of *Thomas Carey* of *Chilton-Foliat*, Eſquire, who was grandfather of *Henry Carey*, created Baron of *Hunſdon* by Queene *Elizabeth*.

* *Vin. p.* 595

Or a Chiefe indented Azure.

John



IOhn Stafford, (younger ſon of *Humphrey*, Duke of *Buckingham*) was in the ninth yeere of King *Edward* the fourth, created Earle of *Wiltſhire*. He married *Conſtance*, daughter and heire of Sir *Henry Greene* of *Drayton*, and had iſſue, *Edward*, who ſucceeded his father. This *Iohn* died in the 13. yeere of King *Edward* the 4th.

Quarterly, firſt France and England, a border argent, the ſecond Bohun, which is azure a bend argent betweene 2 Cotiſes and 6 Lyons ramp. Or, the third Bohun, which is a bend charged with 3 Mullets ſable, the laſt Stafford which is Or a Cheveron gules, a Creſſant for difference.



EDward Stafford, ſonne and heire of *Iohn* aforeſaid, after the death of his father, was Earle of *Wiltſhire*. He died without iſſue, Ao. 1498.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

Henry



HEnry, Lord *Stafford*, ſecond ſonne of *Henry Stafford*, and brother of *Edward*, Duke of *Buckingham*, was by King *Henry* the eighth, created Earle of *Wiltſhire*; hee was alſo Knight of the noble order of the Garter, and died without iſſue in the 14. yeere of King *Henry* the eighth his reigne.

He beareth the Armes as before ſaid.



THomas *Bullein* (ſonne and heire of Sir *William Bullein* of *Blickling* in *Norfolke*, by his wife *Margaret*, daughter and one of the heires of *Thomas Butler*, Earle of *Ormond*, brother and heire of *Iames Butler* Earle of *Wiltſhire*) was firſt created Viſcount *Rochford*, in A°. 17. of King *Henry* the eighth, and in 21. of the ſaid Kings reigne, he was created Earle of *Wiltſhire* and *Ormond*. Hee married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Thomas Howard*, Duke of *Norfolke*, and Earle Marſhall of *England*, by whom he had iſſue, *George Bullein*, Viſcount *Rochford*, beheaded without iſſue, and two daughters, *Anne* the eldeſt daughter and coheire, was wife of King *Henry* the eighth, mother of Queene *Elizabeth*, of whom you may ſee more in the Catalogue of the Kings of *England*. *Mary* the ſecond daughter and coheire of *Thomas*, was wife of *William Cary*, one of the Eſquires of the body to King *Henry* the eighth, who by her had iſſue, *Henry Cary*, created Baron of *Hunſdon* by his Couſin Germane, Queene *Elizabeth*. This *Thomas* died in the yeere of our Lord, 1538.

Argent a Chevron gules inter 3 Bull. heads coped Sable, armed Or.

William



William Pawlet, Knight (deſcended of a ſecond brother of the *Pawlets* of *Wiltſhire*. M. *Milles* ſaith, hee was heir male of the Knightly Family of the *Pawlets*, and the heire generall of the Lords S^r. *Iohn* of *Baſing* in *Hampſhire*) K^t. of the noble order of the Garter, and in the third yeere of the reigne of King *Edward* the 6th, created Earle of *Wiltſhire*, and afterwards in the fifth yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne, he was created Marqueſſe of *Wincheſter*, ſo ever ſince, this Honour of *Wiltſhire* hath remained unto the dignity of *Wincheſter*, as more at large is to be ſeene both for their Armes, Wives and Iſſues.

Sable 3 ſword points in baſe Arg. A Creſſant for difference.

A Catalogue of the Marqueſſes and Earles of *Wincheſter*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



Saer de Quincy, Lord of *Groby* in *Leiceſterſhire*, was in the eighth yeere of the reigne of King *Iohn* created Earle of *Wincheſter*, he was after a great meaner to bring in *Lewis* the *French* King againſt King *Iohn*, but he being taken priſoner, at the battel fought at *Lincolne* by King *Iohn*, had a great fine ſet upon his head, and afterwards grew into the Kings favour; hee, with others, going into the holy *Land*, died at *Acon*, A^o. 1219. He married *Margaret*, ſecond ſiſter and coheire of *Richard Fitz-Pernell*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, by whom he had iſſue, *Robert*, Lord *Quincy*, and *Roger*, Earle after his father, and another *Robert*, the third ſonne, and two daughters, *Avis*, wife of *Hugh de Vere*, Earle of *Oxford*. *Orabella*, wife of Sir *Richard Hairecourt*, Knight, from whom is deſcended *Walter Hairecourt* of *Staunton*.

Mil. p. 955

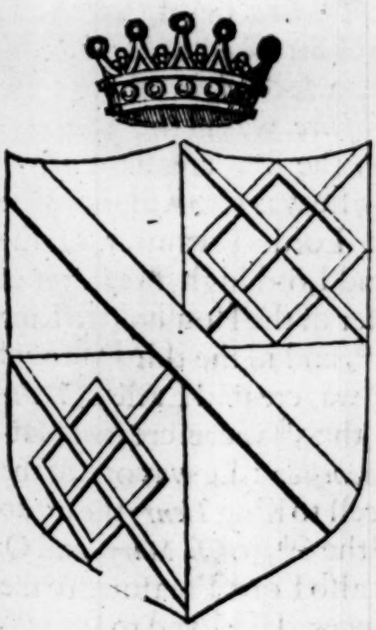
Roger



ROger *de Quincy*, (ſecond ſon of *Saer*) in the abſence of his brother, being in the holy *Land*, was after the death of his father, Earle of *Winchester*, and in right of his wife, was Conſtable of *Scotland*. He married *three wives, firſt *Ellen*, daughter and heire of *Allan*, Lord *Galloway*, by whom hee had iſſue three daughters and coheires, firſt *Margaret*, married to *William de Ferrars*, Earle of *Derby*, with whom hee had for dowre, the Barony of *Groby*; the ſecond *Hellen*, married to *Allan*, Lord *Zouch* of *Aſhby de la Zouch* in *Leiceſterſhire*, from whom is deſcended the Barons line of the Lord *Zouches* of *Heringworth* in *Northamptonſhire*. *Elizabeth* the third daughter and coheire, was married to *Alexander Comyne*, Earle of *Bucqhaine* in *Scotland*. This *Roger* died Anno 1264. His ſecond wife was *Maud*, daughter of *Humphrey de Bohun*, Earle of *Hereford*. His third wife was *Eleanor*, daughter of *William de Ferrars*, Earle *Ferrars* of *Derby*, but had no iſſue by either of the two laſt wives.

* *Vin. p.* 603

Gules 7 Maſcles Or, 3, 3, & 1.



HVgh, Lord *Spencer*, (ſon and heire of *Hugh*, chiefe Juſtice of *England*, ſlaine at the battell at *Eveſham*) was in the 15. yeere of King *Edward* the ſecond, created Earle of *Winchester*. This *Hugh* and his ſonne were great favourites to the ſaid King, who being ſuſpected to be corrupters of the ſaid King, were by the Nobility baniſhed the Realme, but after, the King being minded to recall them home againe to his company and councell, Queene *Iſabel* purſued this *Hugh* to *Briſtoll*, and taking him, commanded him to be bound, and without any further anſwer or triall, to be drawne and hang'd in his armour, taken downe alive and bowell'd, his bowells to be burned, and his head to be ſmitten off, his body to be hanged up againe, and after foure daies, to be cut all to pieces: his head was ſent to *Winchester*. Hee married *Iſabel*, the daughter of *William Beauchampe*, Earle of *Warwicke*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Hugh*, Earle of *Gloceſter*, beheaded by the Nobility at *Hereford*. *Iſobel*, wife to *John*, Lord *Haſtings* of *Abergavenny*. Mr. *Milles* ſaith there was three daughters more, one married to the Lord *Burnell*, another to the Lord *Saint-Amand*, and the third to the Lord *Camoys*. This *Hugh* was beheaded *Anno*, 1326.

Quarterly the firſt Argent, the ſecond Gules, a fret Or and bend ſable.

Lewis



Lewis of *Bruges*, a *Burgundian* borne, (Lord of *Granthuſe*, Prince of *Steenhuſe*, &c. who came into *England* as Ambaſſador from *Charles*, Duke of *Burgundy*) was in the 12. yeere of King *Edward* the 4th, created Earle of *Wincheſter*, having theſe armes by the King given him as a further augmentation of honour; but when this King was dead, hee reſtored the aforeſaid Honour and Pattent into the hands of King *Henry* the 7th, and in the firſt yeere of his reing, he married *Margaret*, daughter of *Henry de Borſelle*, Lord of *Vere*, *Sandburgh* and *Phalix*, and had iſſue, *John de Brugges*, Lord of *Gruthuſe*, father of *Reginald*, Lord of *Gruthuſe*; his antient Armes was *Or*, a Croſſe *Sable*.

Azure 10 Maſcles, 4, 3, 2, & 1. Or on a Canton Gules, a Lyon paſſant gardant Or.



William Pawlet, Knight, ſonne and heire of Sir *Iohn Pawlet*, Knight, deſcended of a ſecond brother of the *Pawlets* of *Wiltſhire*, was in the 30. yeere of King *Henry* the 8th, created Lord St. *Iohn* of *Baſing*; he was alſo Knight of the Garter, and Lord Treaſurer of the Houſhold, and Lord high Treaſurer of *England*, Maſter of the Houſhold to King *Edward* the 6th, and in the third yeere of his reigne he was created Earle of *Wiltſhire*, and in the 5th yeere created Marqueſſe of *Wincheſter*: he was one of the privie Councell to King *Henry* the 8th, to King *Edward* the 6th, to Q. *Mary*, and Q. *Elizabeth*: as alſo Lord Treaſurer to the three laſt Princes. Hee lived to ſee 103. perſons iſſue out of his owne loynes, and died at *Baſing*, 1511. aged 87. being on a time asked how hee carried himſelfe in theſe tempeſtuous times, wherein ſo many of all ſorts periſhed, anſwered, by being a *Willow*, and not an *Oake*. He married *Elizabeth*, daughter of Sr. *William Capel* Knight, and had iſſue, 4. ſons and 4. daughters, *John*, Marqueſſe after his father, Sir *Thomas* a Knight, who married *Mary*, daughter and coheire of *Thomas More* of *Meloeſh* in *Dorſetſhire*, by whom he had much iſſue, Sir *Chidioc Pawlet* of *Wade* Knight, the third ſonne, who married *Anne*, daughter of Sir *Thomas White* of *Snothwarnebourne* in *Hampſhire*, and Sir *Gyles Pawlet* the fourth ſonne,

ſonne, married *Mary*, daughter of *Nicholas Trapps*. *Alice*, the eldeſt daughter, was wife to *Richard Stowell* of *Somerſetſhire*. *Margaret* the ſecond daughter married Sir *William Berkeley*, Knight. *Margery* the third daughter, married to *Richard Waller* of *Oldſtocke*, and *Eleanor* the fourth daughter, was wife to Sir *Richard Peckeſall*, Knight, Maſter of the Buck-hounds.

Sable 3 ſwords in pile Argent hilts and pomels Or. A Creſſant for a difference.



I *John Pawlet*, ſonne and heire of *William* aforeſaid, ſucceeded his father, and was Marqueſſe of *Wincheſter*, Earle of *Wiltſhire*, and Lord St *John* of *Baſing*. He married *Elizabeth*, eldeſt daughter of *Robert Willoughby*, Lord *Brooke*, by whom he had iſſue, *William Pawlet*, who ſucceeded his father. Sir *George Pawlet* a Knight. *Richard* the third ſonne. *Thomas Pawlet* the fourth ſonne. *Mary* the eldeſt daughter, wife to *Henry*, Lord *Cromwell*, Baron of *Oukham*. *Elizabeth* the ſecond daughter, firſt married to *William Courtney* of *Powderham*, Knight, and after to Sir *Henry Oughtred*, Knight. This *John* died, 1576. * Mr *Vincent* ſaith, he had a ſecond wife though no iſſue by her, named *Winifred*, daughter of Sir *John Bruges*, Knight, and widow of Sir *Richard Sackvile* of *Buckhurſt*, Knight.

* *Vin. p.* 606

Sable 3 ſwords in pile Argent hilts and pomels Or.
A Creſſant for difference.



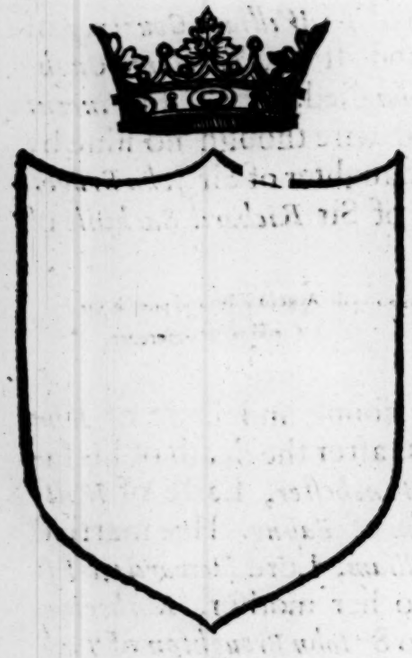
William Pawlet, ſonne and heire of *John* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, Marqueſſe of *Wincheſter*, Earle of *Wiltſhire*, and Lord St *John* of *Baſing*. Hee married *Anne*, daughter of *William*, Lord *Howard* of *Effingham*, and heire to her mother, *Katherine*, daughter & coheire to Sr *John Broughton* of *Tuddington* in *Bedfordſhire*, by whom he had iſſue, *William*, who ſucceeded his father. *Anne*, wife to Sir *Thomas Dennis* of *Devonſhire*, Knight. *Katherine*, wife to Sir *Giles Wroughton* of *Hampſhire*, Knight. This *William* died *Anno*, 1598.

He beareth the Armes of his Father.

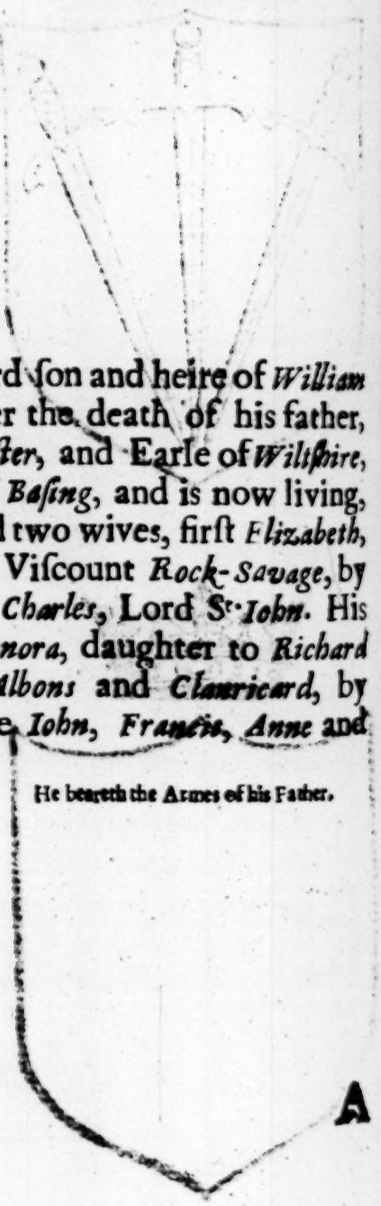


William Pawlet, ſon and heire of *William* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, Marqueſſe of *Wincheſter*, Earle of *Wiltſhire*, and Lord S^t. *John* of *Baſing*. Hee married *Lucy*, daughter of *Thomas Cecil*, Baron of *Burghley*, and Earle of *Exceſter*, by whom he had iſſue, *William*, Lord S^t. *Iohn* of *Baſing*, who died without iſſue. *Thomas*, who died before his brother. *Iohn*, now Marqueſſe of *Wincheſter*. *Henry* the fourth ſon, *Charles* the fifth ſonne. *Edward* the 6th ſonne.

Sable 3 ſwords in pile Argent hilts and pomels Or.
A Creſſant for difference.



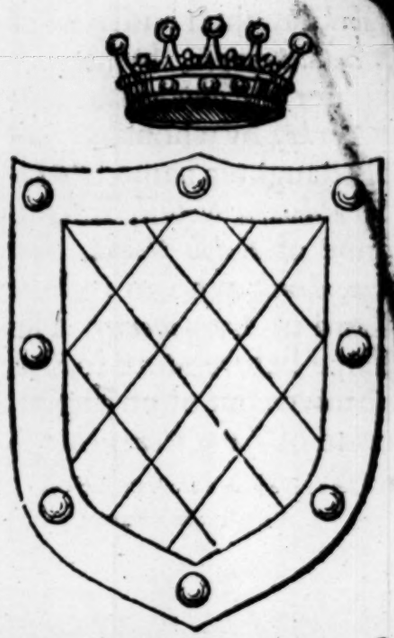
Iohn Pawlet, the third ſon and heire of *William* aforeſaid, was after the death of his father, Marqueſſe of *Wincheſter*, and Earle of *Wiltſhire*, and Lord S^t. *Iohn* of *Baſing*, and is now living, A^o. 1640. He married two wives, firſt *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Thomas*, Viſcount *Rock-Savage*, by whom he had iſſue, *Charles*, Lord S^t. *Iohn*. His ſecond wife was *Honora*, daughter to *Richard Burgh*, Earle of S^t. *Albons* and *Clanricard*, by whom hee had iſſue *Iohn*, *Francis*, *Anne* and *Honora*.



He beareth the Armes of his Father.

A

A Catalo[gue] of the Earles of *Worceſter*, their [Na]*mes, Wives* and *Iſſues.*



W[illiam] *de Beaumont*, ſonne of *Robert de* [Beaumont], Earle of *Mellent* in *Normandy*, was A°. 114[4] by King *Stephen* created Earle of *Worceſter*. Hee married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Simon*, and ſiſter of *Simon de Mountfort*, Earle of *Leiceſter*, by whom he had iſſue, *Robert*, Earle of *Mellent*, who married *Maud*, one of the daughters and coheires of *Reginald*, Earle of *Cornwall*, by whom he had one ſonne, called *Peter*, Earle of *Mellent*, who took part with the *French* King, and delivered unto him the Caſtle of *Beaumont*: and one daughter, named *Mabel*, married to *William de Rivers*, Earle of *Devonſhire*, mother of *Mary*, married to S[r]. *Robert Courtney*, K[t]., and, after to *Peter Prouz* of *Devonſhire*, from whom there are many remaining to this day. This *Waller an* died, A°. 1166. hee founded the Abbey of *Brodeſley* in *England*, and as * M[r]. *Milles* ſaith, tooke upon him the habit of a Monke at *Pratelles* in *Normandy*. * M. *Mil.* *p.* 1006.

Fuſilly bendy Or and Azure one border Gules, 8 plates.



SIr *Thomas Percy*, Knight (Steward of the Houſhold to King *Richard*, the ſecond, and Lord Admirall of *England*, and younger brother of *Henry Percy*, firſt Earle of *Northumberland*) was by the aforeſaid King, made Earle of *Worceſter*. Hee with his brothers ſonne, ſurnamed *Henry Hotſpurre*, gathering forces togeather, fought a battell at *Shrewsbury* againſt King *Henry* the 4[th], where this *Thomas* was taken priſoner and beheaded at *Shrewesbury*, *Anno*, 1403. and died without iſſue, according to M. *Vincent*, *pag.* 611.

Or a Lyon ramp. Azure, a Creſſant for difference.



RIchard *Beauchampe* (ſonne and heire of *William Beauchampe*, Baron of *Abergavenny*) was in the 8th yeere of *Henry* the fifth, created Earle of *Worceſter*. He married *Iſabel*, daughter and heire of *Thomas*, Lord *de la Spencer*, by his wife *Conſtance*, daughter of *Edmund Plantagenet*, Duke of *Yorke*, by whom hee had iſſue, one onely daughter, named *Elizabeth*, wife to Sir *Edward Nevill*, Knight, a younger ſonne of *Ralph Nevill*, firſt Earle of *Weſtmerland*, who in right of his wife, was Lord of *Abergavenny*. This *Richard* was ſlaine before *Meux* in *Brye*, with a ſtone throwne out of an Engine, in the tenth yeere of King *Henry* the 5th.

Gules a Feſſe inter 6 croſſe Croſſets Or.
A Ceſſant for difference.



IOhn, Lord *Tiptoſt* and *Powis* (ſonne and heire of *Iohn*, Lord *Tiptoft*, and *Ioice* his wife, daughter and coheire of *Edward Charleton*, Lord *Powis*) was by King *Henry* the 6th, in the 27. yeere of his reigne, created Earle of *Worceſter*, and made high Conſtable of *England*, and Lieytenant of *Ireland*. He had three wives, firſt *Cecily*, daughter of *Richard Nevill*, Earle of *Salisbury*, by whom hee had no iſſue. The ſecond was *Elizabeth*, daughter and heire of *Robert Greyndor*, by whom he had a ſonne, who died the ſame day he was borne. The third was *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Thomas Hopton*, ſiſter and heire of Sir *Walter Hopton*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Edward*, reſtored Earle of *Worceſter* after the death of his father; when King *Henry* the 6th recovered the Crowne the ſecond time, he cauſed this *Iohn* to be beheaded, becauſe he was a favourite to King *Edward* the 4th, Ao. 1470.

Argent a Saltier engrailed Gules.

Edward





EDward, Lord *Tiptoft*, after the death of his father, was reſtored in blood, and made Earle of *Worceſter* by King *Edward* the 4th, and died in the third yeere of King *Richard* the third without iſſue, leaving his fathers foure ſiſters his heires, *viz.* *Philip*, wife to *Thomas*, Lord *Ros* of *Hamelake*. *Ioan*, wife to Sir *Edmond Inglethorp*. *Ioice*, married to *Edmund Sutton*, ſonne and heire of *Iohn*, Lord *Dudley*. *Margaret*, a Nun.

Argent a Saltier engrailed Gules.

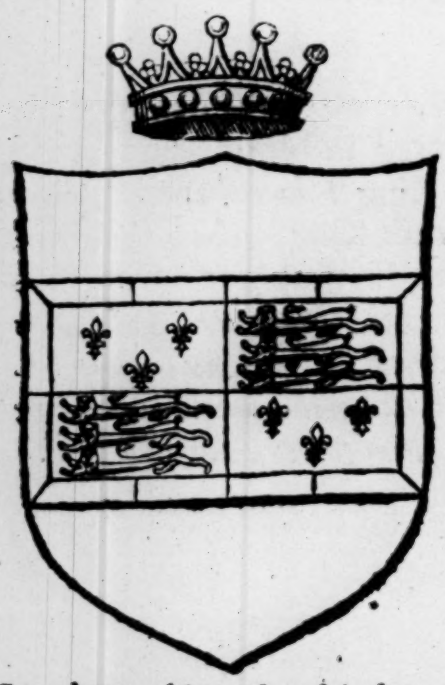




CHarles *Somerſet*, Knight Banneret (naturall ſonne of *Henry Beaufort*, Duke of *Somerſet*, by his Concubine *Ioan Hill*) was Vicechamberlaine to King *Henry* the ſeventh, and Lord Chamberlaine to the ſaid King, and alſo to King *Henry* the eighth, Knight of the Garter; and in right of his wife, Lord *Herbert* of *Gower*: in the 15. yeere of King *Henry* the eighth, hee was created Earle of *Worceſter*. Hee married two wives, firſt *Elizabeth*, daughter and heire of *William Herbert*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, and Lord of *Gower*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Henry Somerſet*, who ſucceeded his father, and *Elizabeth*, wife to Sir *Iohn Savage*, Knight. His ſecond wife was *Eleanor*, daughter of *Edward Sutton*, Lord *Dudley*, by whom hee had iſſue, Sir *Charles Somerſet*, Knight, Captaine of *Riſebanke* and *Callis*. Sir *George Somerſet*, Knight, Lord of *Badmansfield Hall* in *Wickhambrooke* in *Suffolke*, who married *Mary*, daughter and heire of Sir *Thomas Bowlas* of *Penhow* in *Monmouthſhire*, from whom the *Somerſets* of *Wichambrooke* äre deſcended. *Mary*, married to *William*, Lord *Grey* of *Wilton*. M. *Mills* and M. *Brook*, expreſſe he had another wife, whoſe name was *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Thomas*, Lord *Layware*, * Mr. *Vincent* denieth it, and proveth it as I have here ſet downe. This *Charles* died in the 17. yeere of King *Henry* the eighth.

* *Vin. p.* 614

Quarterly, France and England, a border gobbone argent & azure, a batune ſiniſter Argent, on an eſcucheon per pale Azure and Gules 3 Lyons ramp. Argent.



HEnry *Somerſet*, Lord *Herbert*, ſecond Earle of *Worceſter* of that name, married *Elizabeth*, daughter of Sir *Anthony Browne*, Knight, and had iſſue *William*, Lord *Herbert*, Earl of *Worceſter*. Sir *Charles Somerſet*, Knight, Standard-bearer of the Penſioners to Queen *Elizabeth*. *Thomas*, who died in the Tower of *London*. *Francis* the fourth ſonne, was ſlaine at *Muſcleborough-field*. *Eleanor*, the eldeſt daughter, married to Sr. *Roger Vaughan*. *Lucy*, wife of *Iohn Nevill*, laſt Lord *Latimer*, who by her had foure daughters and coheirs, firſt *Katherine*, wife of *Henry Percy*, 8th Earle of *Northumberland*, mother of Earle *Henry*, the ſecond *Dorothy*, wife to Sir *Thomas Cecill*, Earle of *Exceſter*, Lord *Burghley*, the third *Lucy*, wife of Sir *William Cornewalleis*, the fourth *Elizabeth*, wife of Sir *Iohn Danvers* of *Dauntſey* in *Wiltſhire*, mother of *Henry*, Lord *Danvers*. *Anne* the third daughter, married *Thomas Percy*, Earle of *Northumberland*, beheaded at *Yorke*, and *Jane* the yongeſt daughter was married to that worthy and valourous Knight, Sir *Edward Manſell* of *Glamorganſhire*, father of Sir *Thomas Manſel* Baronet. Sr *Robert Manſel*, Knight, and others.

Or a Feſſe, quarterly France and England, with a border gobbonne Argent and Azure.



WIlliam *Somerſet* Lord *Herbert*, and Earle of *Worceſter*, ſonne and heire of *Henry* aforeſaid, and Grandchild to *Charles*, married *Chriſtian*, daughter of *Edward* Lord *North* of *Kirtling* in *Cambridgeſhire*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Edward*, Lord *Herbert*, and two daughters, *Elizabeth*, married to *William Windſore*, a younger ſonne of *William*, Lord *Windſore*, and *Lucy* the ſecond daughter, married to *Henry Herbert*, ſonne of Sir *Thomas Herbert* of *Wyneſtow* in *Montgomeryſhire* in *Wales*, Aº. 1588.

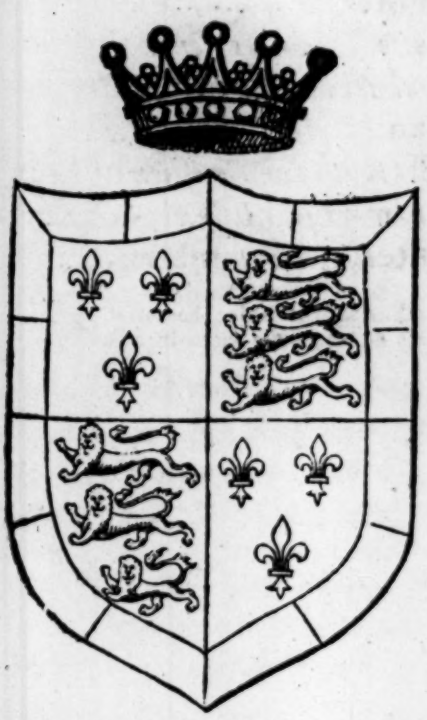
Or a Feſſe, quarterly France and England with a bordet gobbonne Argent and Azure.

Edward



Edward Somerſet, Lord *Herbert* of *Chepſtow*, after the death of his father, was the 4th Earle of *Worceſter* of this Family, Lord privie Seale, Knight of the *Garter*, and one of his Majeſties moſt honourable privie Councell. Hee married *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Francis Haſtings*, Earle of *Huntingdon*, and *Katherine* his wife, daughter and heire of *Henry Pole*, Lord *Montacute*, by whom he had iſſue *William Somerſet*, Lord *Herbert*, who died before his father. *Henry*, now Earle of *Worceſter*. Sir *Thomas Somerſet*, Knight of the Bath, and Maſter of the Horſe to Queene *Anne*. Sir *Charles Somerſet*, Knight of the Bath, Sir *Edward Somerſet*, Knight of the Bath, and *Chriſtopher Somerſet*, who died without iſſue: hee had alſo ſix daughters, *Elizabeth*, married to Sr. *Henry Guilford* of *Hemſted*, in the County of *Kent*. *Katherine* the ſecond, married to *William*, Lord *Peter* of *Writile* in *Eſſex*. *Anne* the third daughter, married to Sir *Edward Winter* of *Lydney* in the County of *Gloceſter*, Knight. *Frances* the 4th daughter, married to *William Morgan* of *Llauternam* in *Monmouthſhire* Eſquire, by whom he had iſſue, *Edward* and *Henry*, and one daughter, named *Winifrid*, now wife to *Percy Enderby* of *Lincolneſhire* Gentleman, a ſpeciall Lover of Antiquities and Armory. *Blanch* the fifth daughter, wife to *Thomas*, ſonne and heire of *Thomas*, Lord *Arundell* of *Wardour-Caſtle*. *Katherine* the youngeſt, married to *Thomas*, Lord *Windſore*.

Quarterly France and England, a border gobbone Argent and Azure.



Henry, ſonne and heire of *Edward* aforeſaid, after the death of his father, was Earle of *Worceſter*, Lord *Herbert* of *Ragland* and *Gower*, and is now living, 1640. Hee married *Anne*, daughter and ſole heire of *John*, Lord *Ruſſell*, ſonne and heire apparent to the Earle of *Bedford*, by whom hee had iſſue *Edward*, Lord *Herbert*, who hath had two wives, firſt *Elizabeth*, daughter of *William Dormere*, Knight, and ſiſter to the Earle of *Carnarvan*, by whom he had iſſue, *Henry*, *Anne* and *Elizabeth*. His ſecond wife is *Margaret Obrian*, daughter to the Earle of *Thomond*. Sir *John Somerſet*, ſecond ſonne to the aforeſaid *Henry*, married *Mary* daughter to the Lord *Arundell* of *Wardour*, by whom hee had two ſonnes. *Thomas* the third ſonne, *Charles* the fourth ſonne, *Iames*, *William*, *Henry*, *Frederick*, all dyed without iſſue. *Elizabeth* died without iſſue. *Mary*, *Anne*. *Elizabeth* married to *Francis*, Viſcount *Montague*, by whom ſhe hath a ſonne, named *Francis*.

Quarterly, France & England a border gobonne, Argent and Azure.

A Catalogue of the Earles of *Winchelsey*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Issues*.



E*Lizabeth Finch*, widow of Sir *Moyle Finch*, daughter and sole heire of Sir *Thomas Hennage*, Knight, Vicechamberlaine to Queene *Elizabeth*, Treasurer of the Chamber, Chancellour of the Dutchie of *Lancaster*, and one of her Majesties most honourable privie Councell: shee was by the speciall favour of King *Iames*, in the time of her widow-hood, honoured with the Title of Viscounteſſe *Maydston*, and by the grace and favour of our Soveraign Lord, King *Charles*, created Counteſſe of *Winchelsey*, which Honours were entailed upon the heires male of her body, shee died, A°. 1634. and had issue by her said husband, Sir *Theophilus Finch*, Knight, their eldest sonne, who married *Agnes*, daughter of Sir *Christopher Haydon* of *Eaconsthorpe* in the County of *Norfolke*, Knight, and died without issue. Sr *Thomas Finch*, Knight and Baronet, after Earle of *Winchelsey*, and Viscount *Maydston*. *Iohn* the third sonne to the Counteſſe *Elizabeth* aforesaid, married *Anne*, daughter of ..... *Walker* of th'Exchequer, by whom hee had issue, *Iohn* and *William*. Sir *Hennage Finch*, Knight, fourth sonne, Sergeant at Law, and Recorder of *London*, married two wives, first *Frances*, daughter of Sir *Edmund Bell* of the County of *Norfolke*, by whom hee had issue three sonnes and one daughter, *viz*. *Henry*, *Francis*, *Iohn* and *Elizabeth*. His second wife was *Elizabeth*, daughter of ..... *Cradocke*, and by her had issue, two daughters, *Frances* and *Anne*. *Francis Finch* the fifth sonne, married *Anne*, daughter and sole heire of *Michael Barker* of *Suffolke*, by whom he had issue, *Iohn*, *Elizabeth*, *Hennage*, *William* and *Robert*. *Anne* the eldest daughter of the aforesaid Counteſſe, was wife to Sir *William Twisden* of *Kent*. *Katherine* the second daughter, wife of Sir *Iohn Wentworth* of *Essex*. *Elizabeth* the third daughter, and *Elizabeth* the fourth daughter, died unmarried.

She beareth first her husbands Armes which is Argent, a Cheveron inter 3 Griffins passant Sable: her owne impailed therewith, which is Or, a Grey-hound currant Sable, inter 3 Leopards heads Azure, and a border ingrailed Gules.

Thomas



THomas Finch, ſonne and heire of his mother *Elizabeth* aforeſaid, was after her death, Earle of *Winchelſey*, and Viſcount *Maidſton*. Hee married *Cecily*, daughter of *John*, and ſiſter of Sir *John Wentworth* of *Eſſex*, Knight, by whom he had iſſue, *Hennage*, now Earle of *Winchelſey*, and Viſcount *Maidſton*. *John* the ſecond ſonne. *William* the third ſon. *Frances* the eldeſt daughter, married to Sir *William Strikland* of *Yorkeſhire*, Knight. *Anne* the ſecond daughter. *Cecile* the third daughter. *Diana* the 4th daughter, and *Katherine* his 5th daughter. This Earle *Thomas* died 1639. leaving his ſonne *Hennage* to ſucceed him in the Honours of *Winchelſey* and *Maidſton*.

Argent a Cheveron inter 3 Griffins paſſant Sable.

A Catalogue of the Dukes of *Yorke*, their *Armes*, *Wives* and *Iſſues*.



OTho, ſonne of *Henry Leo*, Duke of *Bavaria*, *Saxony* and *Sardinia* (begotten of *Maud*, daughter of *Henry* the ſecond King of *England*) who was after Emperour, by the name of *Otho* the 4th was girt with the ſword of the Earledome of *Yorke*, in the firſt yeere of King *Richard* the firſt, but afterwards King *Richard* made an exchange with him, and gave him the Earldome of *Poitou* for the Earledome of *Yorke*.

Gules a Lyons paſſant gardant Or.



Edmund



EDmund, fifth ſonne of King *Edward* the third (ſurnamed of *Langley*, the place of his birth) was firſt created Earle of *Cambridge* in the 36. yeere of his fathers reigne, and in the 9th yeere of King *Richard* the ſecond his Nephew, he was created Duke of *Yorke*: hee was alſo Knight of the Garter: he had two wives, firſt *Iſabel*, the ſecond daughter, and one of the heires of *Peter*, King of *Caſtile* and *Leon*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Edward*, Duke after his father. *Richard*, Earle of *Cambridge*, father of *Richard*, Duke of *Yorke*, and one daughter, *Conſtance*, married to *Thomas Spencer*, Earle of *Gloceſter*. His ſecond wife was *Ioan*, daughter of *Thomas Holland*, Earle of *Kent*, ſhee was after married to * *William*, Lord *Willoughby* of *Earesby*: thirdly, to *Henry*, Lord *Scroope*; and laſtly, to *Henry Browneſlet*, Lord *Veſcy*. This *Edmond* died in the third yeere of King *Henry* the 4th, and lieth buried at *Langley*.

* *Vin. p.* 619

France and England quarterly, a Label of 3 Argent, charged with 9 Torteauxes.



EDward Plantaginet, ſonne and heire of *Edmund* aforeſaid, was in the 13th yeere of King *Richard* the ſecond, created Earle of *Rutland*, and after Earle of *Corke*, and in the 21th. yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne, hee was created Duke of *Albemarle*, and Conſtable of *England*, and after the death of his father, was alſo Duke of *Yorke*, and Lord of *Tindall*. He married *Philip*, daughter and one of the heires of *Iohn Mohun*, Lord of *Dunſtar*, but by her had no iſſue. He was ſlaine at the battell of *Agencourt*, in the third yeere of King *Henry* the 5th, *Anno*, 1415.

He beareth the Armes as beforeſaid.

Richard



Richard Plantaginet, ſonne and heire of *Richard*, Earle of *Cambridge*, ſecond ſonne of *Edmond de Langley*, Duke of *Yorke*, was after the death of *Edward* his Uncle, reſtored to be Duke of *Yorke*. Hee was Lievtenant to King *Henry* the ſixth, in his Kingdome of *France*, and Dukedome of *Normandy*, and was chiefe of the faction of the white *Roſe*, being deſcended of *Lionel*, Duke of *Clarence*, This *Richard* raiſed a deadly war againſt the houſe of *Lancaſter*, claming his lawfull right in the Kingdome of *England*, which afterwards his ſon obtained, and was crowned King, by the name of King *Edward* the fourth: he won the battell of S^t. *Albanes* againſt King *Henry* the 6th. and was by act of Parliament made heir apparent to the Crowne, A^o. 1455. and in the 39 yeere of the ſaid Kings reigne, was ſlaine with his young ſonne, *Edmond*, at the battell of *Wakefield*, A^o. 1460. Hee married *Cecily*, daughter of *Ralph Nevill*, firſt Earle of *Weſtmerland*, by whom hee had iſſue, *Henry*, who died young. *Edward*, who was after King, by the name of King *Edward* the fourth. *Edmond*, Earle of *Rutland*, ſlaine in the towne of *Wakefield*, by the Lord *Clifford*. *William*, and *John* died young. *George*, Duke of *Clarence*. *Thomas* died young. *Richard*, Duke of *Gloceſter*, after King, by the name of King *Richard* the third. *Anne* the eldeſt daughter, firſt married to *Henry Holland*, Duke of *Exceſter*, and after to Sir *Thomas Saint-Leoger*, Knight, by whom hee had a daughter, named *Anne*, wife to *Thomas Manners*, Earle of *Rutland*, from whom the Earles of *Rutland* are deſcended. *Elizabeth*, the ſecond daughter, wife to *John de la Pole*, Duke of *Suffolke*. *Margaret* the third, wife to *Charles*, Duke of *Burgundy*, and *Vrſula*; ſo that ſince this Dukes death, this Honour of the Dukedome of *Yorke*, the Kings of *England* have kept in their owne hands, and have beſtowed it upon their ſecond ſonnes, as King *Edward* the fourth, created *Richard* his ſecond ſonne Duke of *Yorke*: ſo likewiſe King *Henry* the ſeventh created *Henry*, his ſecond ſon, Duke of *Yorke*, knowne by the name of King *Henry* the eighth: likewiſe King *James* of famous memory, created his ſecond ſonne *Charles*, Duke of *Yorke*, who is now King of *England*, and hath beſtowed that Honour upon his ſecond ſonne, *James*, who is now Duke of *Yorke*, whom God preſerve and ſend much happineſſe.

Quarterly France and England, a Labell of 3 Argent, charged with 9 Torteauxes.

Here endeth the Earles.

A BRIEFE COLLECTION

Of all the Battels that have been fought or maintained by the *Engliſh*, in *England*, *Scotland*, *France*, *Ireland*, and *Wales*, with the chiefe Maintainers, and the Cauſes, from the time of the Norman Conqueſt, till our late Soveraigne king JAMES.

And firſt of the Battels in *England*, *Scotland*, and *Wales*.

THE cauſe of the *Conquerours* invading this Land, I have partly delivered in the beginning of this booke. Now according to all our Hiſtoriographers, he arrived upon our Engliſh Coaſt, the 28 day of *Sept.* 1066, and landing his men at *Pevenſey* in *Suſſex*, drew on his forces neere *Haſtings*, which when *Harrold* King of *England* had intelligence of, he met him with a very Noble and reſolute army, where upon the 14 of *October* following they reſolved to trie their right by dint of ſword. King *Harrold* marſhalled his Army on this wiſe; firſt he put the Kentiſh men into the vantgard, (who by ancient Cuſtome claymed the front of the Battle to belong to them) the *Midleſex* and *Londoners*, were in that ſquadron whereof himſelfe with his brother had the leading, and the reſt was commanded by valiant and reſolute Noble men; The *Norman* vauntgard was led by *Roger* of *Mont-gomery*, and *William Fitz-oſborne* the ſame Conſiſting out of *Anion*, *Perch*, and little *Brittaine*, their maine Battaile, was Poictovins and *Germanes*, *Ieffrey Martell*, and a *German* penſioner commanding them. In the Rere-guard was the Duke himſelfe, with his whole manhoode of *Normans*; thus allthings being ordered, The *Normans* without any confuſed or diſorderly cry, ſounded the Battell, and advanced forward, diſcharging a fierce volley of arrowes like to a tempeſtous haile: the Engliſh never being acquainted with this kinde of fight, at the firſt had thought the enemies had beene in the midſt of them, they fought long with equall ſucceſſe; which when the Conquerour perceived, he bethought himſelfe of a ſtratagem, and commanding his men to ſound the retreat; kept them ſtill in ſuch order of array, that they gave back in as good diſcipline as they came on, the Engliſh ſuppoſing them to flye thought themſelves maſters of the field, and began in eager purſuite careleſly to untwiſt and diſranke themſelves, when on a ſuddain the *Normans* having their wiſhed opportunity, charged the enemy afreſh, who now being ſcattered abroad was ſlaine of all ſides, and their Battell wholy diſcomfitted, in which was ſlaine *Harrold King* of *England*, his Brother *Girth*, and *Leoſwine*, with moſt of the Engliſh Nobility, beſides the ſlaughter of Sixty ſeaven thouſand nine hundreth ſeaventy and foure of their ſouldiers; after which Battell atchieved, the Conquerour obtained, this diademe as at the beginning is ſhowne.

AFter this firſt battell was fought, divers ſtrove to gather a new head, among which *Morcar* and *Edwin*, the ſtour Earles of *Cheſter* and *Yorke* ſhire, choſed to be their Captaine yong *Edgar Atheling*, and amongſt other malecontents, put many Normans to the ſword. But King *William* being carefull and ſedulous to prevent further miſchiefe, gathered his forces, and not without danger of his life diſſolved their power, ſo that every man ſought how to ſave himſelfe, amongſt which, *Edwin* and *Morcar*, *VVelthefus* and *Mercher*, with ſome of the Biſhops and Clergie went into *Scotland*, *Marleſwin* and *Goſpatrick* noblemen of *Northumberland* fled to *Denmarke*, and young *Edgar Atheling*, with his mother *Agatha*, and his ſiſters *Chriſtian*, and *Margaret*, tooke the ſeas for *Hungaria*, but by Contrary windes were driven into *Scotland*.

Anno 1068, *and* 2. *of K.* William *the Conqueror.*

GOdwin and *Edmund* ſonnes to King *Harrold* returned out of *Ireland*, with ſome forces, landed in *Somerſetſhire*, fought with *Adnothus* (ſometimes maſter of their fathers horſe, but then a Normaniſt, whom they ſlew with many others, and having taken great Booties, both in *Cornwall*, and *Devonſhire*, departed againe into *Ireland*.

MUch at this time both *Exceſter* and *Northumberland* ſtrove to ſhake off the Norman bondage, which the Conquerour perceaving, ſent *Robert Cumin* into the North, and himſelfe went ſtrongly prepared to *Exceſter*, where he ſubdued the Cittizens and brought them under his ſubjection; but fortune was not ſo favourable to *Cumin* in the North, nor him ſelfe ſo circumſpect as valliant, for lying ſecurely, as he thought in the City of *Durham*, he was on the ſuddaine ſurpriſed in the night by *Edgar Atheling* and his followers, where *Robert* and ſeaven hundred of his followers were ſlaine, one onely eſcaped.

Anno 1069, *and* 3. *of K.* William *Conquerour.*

THe fugitive Engliſh in *Denmarke* ſo farre prevailed, with *Swaine* King thereof, that they arrived with a Navy of 300 ſayle of ſhips in the River of *Humber*: where being well furniſhed with ſouldiers, under the leading of *Oſburne* his brother, and *Harrold* and *Canute* his ſonne, they landed their men for *Yorke* and waſted the Countrey all the wayes as they went, unto whom ſhortly joyned *Edgar*, and his aſſociates out of *Scotland*, ſo that their army was exceeding ſtrong, whoſe approach ſo terrified the Yorkiſts, that the Norman Garriſon that there kept, ſet the ſuburbs on fire, leaſt the enemy ſhould there have any refuge, but the flame being carried with a high winde conſumed a great part of the City, the Citizens and ſouldiers perceaving themſelves thus beſet with ſudden flames, thinking to ſecure themſelves from the fire, fell valiantly upon the Enemy, where they were diſcomfitted with the loſſe of three thouſand men.

After the Conquerour heard of this overthrow, the next Spring he raiſed a great army the moſt conſiſting of Engliſh men, it being his policie to uſe their weapons one againſt the other, whereby their ſtrength might be leſſened, that whoſoever loſt, his Normans might win: theſe ſouldiers being drawne into the North, joyned Battaile with their enemies, fought it out manfully; and laſtly making a breach into the Daniſh army, therwith ſo daunted the reſt, that all of them gave backe and fled, *Harrold* and *Canute* to their ſhips, and *Edgar*

Atheling

Atheling by a ſwift horſe into *Scotland*, Earle *Waltheof* was reconciled to the Conquerour. King *William*, whoſe wrath was ſo kindled againſt theſe Northerne diſturbers that he waſted all the faire Countrey betwixt *Yorke* and *Durham*, leaving all deſolate for threeſcore miles ſpace, which many yeares after lay untilled and without any Inhabitants; whence grew ſo great a famine, that thoſe Northerns were forced to eate the fleſh of men.

Anno 1071.

THe ſame yeare after the Conquerour had hyred the Danes with a ſumme of Money to depart out of his Realme, he began extreamely to hate the rebells, and ſo much perſecuted them, that well was he which could be firſt gone. *Edgar Atheling* got againe into *Scotland*, and *Edwin*, Earle of *Yorkeſhire* following with the like intent, was ſlaine by the way with his owne ſouldiers *Egelion* Biſhop of *Durham*, *Morcar* Earle of *Cheſter* *Siward* Surnamed *Bran*, *Hereward* (a very valiant Knight) got into the Iſle of *Ely*, relying wholy on the advantage of the place; but the King leaſt delay ſhould give them advantage, with a great Power haſted thitherward, and ſtopping up the Eaſt paſſage drew a Cawſey thorough the Fens ſome two miles in length, where he then built the Caſtle of *Wiſbech* which when they ſaw themſelves ſo incloſed on either ſide, *Morcar* by boat eſcaped out of the Iſle, and in *Scotland* ſo farre prevailed with *Malcolme* King thereof, that he entred *Theiſdale*, *Holderneſſe*, and *Durham*, making great ſlaughter of the Engliſh, but in the next yeare he ſubmitted himſelfe to the Conquerour; *Hereward* alſo went out of the Iſle and got a gallant crew of choice and youthfull ſouldiers which ſtood moſt ſtoutly for their liberties; In the meane time the Monks oppreſſed with miſeries ſued for mercy unto the King, and *Thurſtan* Abbat thereof repairing to *Warwicke* where King *William* then lay, offered him entrance into the Iſle, if he would reſtore to their Abbey their ancient poſſeſſions, which he willingly granted; and in great haſt, (but no little difficulty) got into the Iſle, where ſlaying a Thouſand of the Common ſort, he uſed great cruelty to the better, Impriſoning many, and diſmembring others; ſome of their hands, ſome of their eyes, and ſome of their feet.

Anno 1076.

THe Weſterne people making a Rebellion, King *William* haſted towards them, and entred *Wales* with a ſtrong army, as purpoſing a final end of theſe domeſticall warres, but the Princes of *Wales* unable to reſiſt, performed their homage at Saint *Davids*, and with their Hoſtages he returned, as a victorious Conquerour.

1091. *and* 4. *of K.* William *Rufus.*

ENon ſonne of *Cadivon* (Lord of *Dyvet*) moving rebellion againſt *Rees ap Tewdor* Prince of *South wales*, drew to his ſide *Ieſtin* Lord of *Glamorgan*, fearing their faction too weake ſent *Enon* into *England*, to procure ayd againſt *Rees*, who entring conference of his buſineſſe with *Robert Fitz-Hammon* a worthy Knight of the Kings privie chamber, wrought ſo farre with him that for a ſalary he undertook the ſervice, and with twelve Knights and a competent number of ſoldiers went into *Wales*, where joyning with *Ieſtin* in Battell ſlew Prince *Rees*, with *Conan* his ſon, *Robert Fitz-hammon* now minding to returne, demanded his pay according to Covenants, which *Ieſtin* in ſome part denyed, alledging that *Enon* had gone beyond his Commiſſion, whereupon ſuch diſcord aroſe, that of friends they became enemies, and *Enon* thus touched in his reputation, ſided with

with the Engliſh againſt his owne countreymen; whereupon a Battell was fought, and *Ieſtin* with moſt of his Welſh ſlaine, ſo that *Robert* with his followers obtained a fruitfull poſſeſſion in thoſe parts, (which by their poſterity are enjoyed to this day) whoſe names as I finde them expreſſed, were as followeth.

Names.	Poſſeſſions.
1. *William de Londres.*	*Ogmor.*
2. *Richard de Granavilla.*	*Neth.*
3. *Pagan de Turbervile.*	*Coity.*
4. *Robert de Saint Quintin.*	*Lahn Blethian.*
5. *Richard de Syward.*	*Talavan.*
6. *Gilbert de Humfrevile.*	*Penmarke.*
7. *Roger de Beckrolles.*	*Eaſt orchard.*
8. *Raynold de Sully.*	*Sully.*
9. *Peter de Soore.*	*Peterton.*
10. *Iohn de fleming.*	*Saint George.*
11. *Oliver de Saint Iohn.*	*Fonmon.*
12. *William de Eſterling.*	*Saint Donates.*

Anno 1092. *and* 5 *of K.* William *Rufus.*

M*Alcolme* K. of *Scotland* came unto *Gloceſter*, to conferre with King *VVilliam* about the affaires of both their Realmes, but he not being reſpected according to his expectation and ſtate, departed without ſpeech with the King in great diſpleaſure; and when he came into *Scotland*, raiſed a power and invaded *England*, deſtroyed the Countrey as farre as *Alnewicke* Caſtle; *Robert Mowbray* then Earle of *Northumberland*, ſeeing his countrey thus overrun, without any Commiſſion from the King, gathered his forces, and lying in Ambuſh for his returne, ſet ſuddainly upon him, where his army was wholly diſcomfited, and himſelfe with his ſonne Prince *Edward* was ſlaine, the *Scotch* hiſtorians ſay that this King was not ſo ſlaine, but that he laying a ſtrong ſiege againſt *Alnewicke* Caſtle, a certaine Knight attempted a deſperate enterpriſe, for mounting upon a ſwift courſer unarmed with a light ſpeare in his hand, and the keys of the Caſtle upon his ſpeare end, he rode directly to the Scottiſh King, couched his ſtaffe as though in ſubmiſſion he would deliver him the keys, ran him into the eye, whereon he dyed: and through the ſwiftneſſe of his horſe eſcaped; for which act King *VVilliam* gave him the Surname of *Percy*, but M. *Cambden* and all our authenticke authors doe conclude it is but a meere fable, and that the Sirname of that family was of more antiquity then piercing the King of *Scots* eye.

Anno 1097.

KIng *VVilliam* having had ſome repulſes of late from the Welſh, intended now a conqueſt of that country, and for that purpoſe, he ſent *Hugh* Earle of *Cheſter*, and *Hugh Montgomery* Earle of *Shrewſbury*, into the Iſle of *Angleſey*, who there executed their Conqueſts with great cruelties, cutting off the noſes, hands, and armes of their enemies, at which time *Magnus* King of *Norway* having made Conqueſt of the Iſles of *Orkeney*, and then wafting along the ſeas, ſought to come on land in *Angleſey*, which theſe Earles perceaving, made their power againſt him, where *Hugh Montgomery* (his bever being open) was ſhot in the right eye, with an arrow, of which he dyed ſhortly after.

Anno

Anno 1121. *and* 21 *of K.* Henry *the first.*

MEredith ap Blethyn, with the three ſons of *Gadogin*, *Enion*, *Madoc*, and *Morgan*, entred the marches with an army, ſo farre as *Cheſter*, where they burned two Caſtles. The King hearing hereof, raiſed an army, and ſent the chiefe thereof to conduct his carriages, whilſt himſelfe with a ſmall company made towards the enemy, becauſe it was a nearer way through the Mountaines and ſtraites; which being forelaid by the enemy (was with great courage ſet upon) and through the advantage of the place many of his men ſlaine, and with an arrow himſelfe was ſtrucke on the breaſt, (but being ſurely armed it did him no hurt) but he therewithall being amazed, fearing ſome treaſon amongſt his own men, came to conditions of peace, and returned againe into *England*, leaving the Lord *Fitz-warren* Lieutenant for the Marches.

Anno 1136. *the* 1 *of K.* Stephen.

THe firſt man that profeſſedly ſet himſelf oppoſite to *Stephens* uſurpation, was *Baldwin de Redvers* alias *Rivers*, who fortified the city of *Exceſter* againſt him; the Welch men alſo bearing in minde the wronges that King *Stephen* had done them, made great ſlaughters of the Engliſh: againſt theſe *Stephen* proceeded with a great army of Engliſh and Flemmings, and after a ſtrong and chargeable ſiege, drew forth *Baldwin* his wife and children out of *Exceſter*, all which he diſherited, & expulſed the land, but in *Wales* fortune fell out otherwiſe, for at *Cardigan* a great Battaile was fought, with a very great ſlaughter of the Engliſh, where both men and women, were led away captives, and ſo many drowned with the fall of a bridge over *Temd*, that paſſage was made over water, with dead Carkaſſes therein heaped.

Anno 1138, *and* 3 *of K.* Stephen.

IN this yeare the Scots began to invade *England* in favour of *Maud* the Empreſſe, and whilſt King *Stephen* went to quiet them, the nobility of *England*, (whereof *Robert* Earle of *Gloceſter* halfe Brother to the Empreſſe was chiefe) began open rebellion, and the more to cloake their deſignes, they pretended that King *William* had violated his oath, touching their forreſts and other immunities of Church and common-wealth; whereupon *Robert* Earle of *Gloceſter* ſent to the King charging him with the breach of his oath of allegiance to *Maud* the Empreſſe his Soveraigne, againſt whom he had ſhowne himſelfe a moſt perfidious man, and ſo denouncing *Stephen* an open enemy to the ſtate made ſtrong his faction with the aſſiſtance of many Nobles; amongſt whom *Milo* high Conſtable to King *Stephen* revolted unto them, and was a great helpe to their proceedings: having thus ordered affaires, Earle *Robert* tooke into the Caſtle of *Briſtoll* his complices likewiſe ſeized of other Caſtles, to defend themſelves from the King, and ſent word to *Maud* the Empreſſe, that within five months ſhe ſhould have the Realme at command, according to the oath they made to her father.

Anno 1139. *and* 4 *of K.* Stephen.

THe foreſaid tumults working in *England*, gave *David* King of Scots opportunity to invade *Northumberland*, who made ſpoile ſo far as *Alverton* in *Yorkſhire*, againſt whom the northern Lords gathered together, being much incited thereunto by *Thruſtan* Arch-biſhop of *Yorke* (left Lievtenantin thoſe parts by

King *Stephen*) and gave the Scots a great overthrow at *Creton* ſome foure miles from *Alverton*, where was ſlaine ſome ten thouſand Scots.

With like fortunate ſucceſſe proceeded King *Stephen* againſt his diſobedient Barrons, and wanne from them the Caſtles of *Hereford*, *Gloceſter*, *VVebley*, *Briſtow*, *Dudley*, and *Shrewſbury*, whereby he weakned Earle *Robert* ſo much that he was conſtrained to flye into *France* and there inſtigate the Empreſſe his ſiſter to come into *England*.

Anno 1140.

Maud the Empreſſe and her Brother *Robert* Earle of *Gloceſter* landed in *England*, and was entertained with great joy in *Arundell* Caſtle by *VVilliam de Albany* who had married the Queene *Adeliza*, late wife to K. *Henry* the firſt, from hence Earle *Robert* diverted his courſe, paſſed thorough the land to *VVallingford* and *Gloceſter*, ſoliciting his complices for ayd in the behalfe of *Maud* the Empreſſe, unto whom multitudes of all ſorts reſorted. King *Stephen*, as then lay in ſiege at *Marleburgh* Caſtle, but having intelligence, diſlodged thence, and with all expedition made toward *Arundell*; whereat the Empreſſe was ſo perplexed, that ſhe to ſave her right tooke an oath that none of thoſe the Kings enemies had entered the land by her conſent, but with intent to carry themſelves orderly and without Impeachment to the King, by which policy ſhe ſo ſatiſfied King *Stephen*, that he cauſed her Honourably to be conveighed to *Briſtow* where ſhe remained the ſpace of two months, and then got thence to *VVallingford*, where her Brother *Robert* was ſeized of the Caſtle. King *Stephen* hearing hereof laid a ſtrong ſiege to the Towne, but it was ſo ſtrongly defended that hee was forced to leave it, and then remooved to the ſiege of *Malmeſbury*, Earle *Robert* was not Idle, for he ſubdued and ſpoyled *VVorceſter*: *Ralph Paunell* in the Empreſſe favour burned *Nottingham*, likewiſe *Ranulph*, Earle of *Cheſter*, joyning in wiſhes with them, did much annoyance to King *Stephen*, the Empreſſe herſelfe, the better to ſecure her owne perſon, and to give acceſſe unto her favorites, tooke into *Lincolne*, where ſhe meant to make her aboad, ſtoring the City with all proviſions neceſſary; but King *Stephen* being vigilant, made ſtraightway thitherwards and begirt the City with a ſtrait ſiege, where he had ſurpriſed his enemy, had ſhe not found meanes thence to eſcape, and ſo poſſeſſing himſelfe of the City, ſetled it and the whole countrey in very good quiet.

Anno 1141.

Ranulph Earle of *Cheſter* with his wife and Brother, repaired to *Lincolne*, to keepe their Chriſtmas there, K. *Stephen* having ſecret intelligence thereof, thought he had now a fit advantage to ſurpriſe theſe two Bretheren, whither with what power he could make of a ſuddaine, he reſorted with all expedition that could be; and whilſt they, thus circumvented, ſtood on their guard in the Caſtle, the Earle eſcaped forth, and went to crave aide of the Empreſſe, for Reſcue of his wife and Brother, whom he left beſieged. Earle *Robert*, hearing the newes, and glad of ſo faire an opportunity, joyned with *Ranulph*, and they gathered their forces both Welſh and Engliſh for the reliefe of their friends in *Lincolne*; where, reſolutely wading through the River upon Candlemas day, they pitched their tents, and in the Kings ſight ordered their Battells; one Squadron whereof, was led by Earle *Ranulph*: the diſherited were the guiders of another, in the third was Earle *Robert* himſelfe; and the Welſh men ſerved for the wing.

King

King *Stephen*, the meane while, was farre from being Idle, who alſo ordered his army into three ſeverall Battaliones, the greateſt part and beſt Harneſſed, whoſe horſes he had ſent away, he appointed to remaine on foote with himſelfe, the horſe men he diſpoſed into two ſeverall wings, the one commanded by *Allaine* Duke of *Brittaine*, *Hugh By-got* Earle of *Norfolke*, *Simon* Earle of *Hampton*, with the two Earles of *Mellent* and *VVarren*; and the other wing was governed by *VVilliam de Ypres*, the Flemming; after both ſides were thus marſhalled, the Battells joyned, a ſore Battayle was fought, and with equall ſucceſſe a long time maintained, for the diſherited whoſe wrongs whetted them on, brake terribly into the Kings vaunt-guard, and contrariwiſe *VVilliam* of *Ypres* into the Welſh, untill the foreward of the Kings horſemen began to ſhrinke backe, and gallopped away, which the Earle of *Cheſter* perceaving, encountred the Kings Battell on foote, in whoſe ſtrength he repoſed moſt truſt; but it being over-laid with aſſailants, began alſo to faint and to flye, leaving the King enraged with his frinds faint-heartedneſſe, and his foes ſucceſſe, yet of ſo valiant and undaunted courage was he, that being left alone, he fought manfully on foote againſt his enemies, till firſt his battell-axe, and afterwards his ſword, flew into peeces, with the force of his unreaſonable ſtroakes; at laſt being weaponleſſe, was ſtricken downe with a great ſtone throwne at him, and ſeized upon by *VVilliam* of *Kahaines*, *alias de Kanis*, a valiant Knight, and ſent priſoner to *Briſtow* layd up in Irons, and abridged of all princely ſervices.

The ſame yeare after the obtaining of this victory, the Empreſſe not yielding favour according to the expectation of the adverſe faction, they layd ſiege againſt her, ſhe being in the Caſtle of *VVincheſter*, where being wearied with a long ſiege, ſhe by good providence eſcaped to the Caſtle of *Lutegareſhall*, and thence to the Caſtle of *Devize*: where underſtanding ſhe was ſtill in hazard to be ſurpriſed, ſhe deviſed (as what will not neceſſity indure, and a womans wit deviſe) to be laid in a coffin as dead, by which meanes ſhe eſcaped from thence to *Gloceſter*, in the meane time *Robert* Earle of *Gloceſter* her brother, being more provident for her, then carefull of himſelfe, was by purſuers taken priſoner at *Stoubrege*, brought backe to *VVincheſter*, and there preſented by the Biſhop to Queene *Maud* King *Stephens* wife, who delivered him to *VVilliam* of of *Ypres*, by whoſe commandement he was impriſoned at *Rocheſter* Caſtle.

Anno 1142. *and the* 7. *of King Stephen.*

The ſaid King and *Robert* Earle of *Gloceſter*, being both in priſon, and wearied with continuance thereof, made exchange one for the other, with out mention of any peace, and ſo ſtudied not onely their former deſignes, but to encreaſe the lands miſery by more eager warres: for the furtherance whereof, *Robert* paſſed into *France* to ſolicit *Gefferey* husband to the Empreſſe for aide, the Empreſſe in his abſence had well fortified her ſelfe in *Oxford*, whom *Stephen* (uſing the benefit of *Roberts* abſence) followed with an eager purſuit, and wan the Surburbes even to the City gates, where he continued his ſiege for the ſpace of two moneths, with all practiſes that could be deviſed for the gaining of the Caſtle, which ſhe perceaving, reſolved once againe to over-reach her foe by wit: whereto the time did fit her wiſhes, for the winter was ſo ſharpe that the River *Thamiſes* that runs by the City walls, was frozen over very hard, and beſides a ſnow did continue and had covered the ground, *Maud* upon theſe advantages put in practice a moſt dangerous attempt, for cloathing her ſelfe and ſome choice of her company, in white linnen garments, to deceive the

eyes

eyes of the Sentinels, issued secretly by night out of a posterne gate and passing the frozen River, ranne on foote, through snow, ditches and valleys, for five miles, even to *Abingdon*, the falling snow still beating in their faces; and there taking horse, got the same night to *VVallingford* Castle, to the great joy and also admiration, of all that was therein, in the meane time Earle *Robert* and yong *Henry* sonne to the Empresse arrived in *England*, where they repaired to *VVallingford*, which gave great joy and comfort to the Empresse: then was *Oxford* upon conditions yielded to King *Stephen*, and *VVilton* fired by Earle *Robert*, the tower of *London*, with the Castles of *VValden*, *Pleises*, and *Lincolne* yielded to *Stephen*; the Castles of *Warham*, and *Portland*, to Earle *Robert*; the Earle of *Chester*, and *Essex*, surprised by the King, *William Martell* the great favorite taken, and imprisoned by Earle *Robert*: thus sundry yeares passed with variable successe to and fro, which so wearied the Empresse, that she went into *Normandie*, chusing rather to be under the protection of her husband in peace, then to Raigne in *England* perplexed with troubles, and to the same end she sent her yong sonne *Henry* to his father, who desired rather to have him heire of a Dukedome with safety, then of a Crowne with daily hazard.

Anno 1153. *the* 19. *of King* Stephen.

HEnry sonne to *Maud* the Empresse, after the death of *Gefferey* Earle of *Anjou* and Duke of *Normandy*, as his sonne and heire, succeded his father in the said honours, and by the match of *Eleanor* dutches of *Guien* and *Aquitain*, he was Duke of *Normandy*, *Guien* and *Aquitain*, he gathered his powers and came for *England*, to recover his right, unto whom also resorted many of the Nobility, who yielded up themselves, and above thirtie strong Castles to the yong Duke, he being now well furnished hasted to raise the siege at *Wallingford*, which King *Stephen* perceaving hasted with all speed after him, and comming neare that he pitched his Tents neare his enemy, prepared for Battell, where *William* Earle of *Arundell* a bold and eloquent man, stept to King *Stephen*, and advised him to peace, affirming the Title of Duke *Henry* to be just, after which meanes were made of both sides, that a peace was concluded upon this condition, that King *Stephen* should raigne during life, and after his death the Kingdome to come to Duke *Henry*, which by both of them was ratified and confirmed.

Anno 1156. *and* 6 *of* K. Henry *the second.*

Henry the second.

HUgh *Mortimer* an arrogant man, and one of much greatnesse in those dayes, stuft his Castles of *Gloceſter*, *Wigmore*, and *Bridgenorth* with rebellious garrisons, which *Henry* notwithstanding reduced to subjection, though in the siege of the last named, his person was in imminent perill, had not *Hubert de S. Clare*, cast himselfe betweene death and the King, taking the arrow into his owne bosome to preserve his Soveraignes life, which act of his deserves immortall fame, being an act of piety, worthy a statue, being so willing to sacrifice himselfe for his countrey, or the father of his countrey.

THe yeare following, the Welsh men rebelled under their prince *Owen*, upon which King *Henry* went against them with a great power, felled their woods, recovered the Castle of *Rutland*, and other fortresses taken away from his Ancestours, and also repaired the Castle of *Basingwerke*, &c. but in conclusion he was set upon by the Welsh, where *Henry de Essex*, the Kings Standard-

bearer

bearer let fall the ſtandard, which ſo incouraged the Welſh, and diſheartned the Engliſh, that the King had much adoe to eſcape by flight.

Anno 1173. *and* 20 *of King* Henry *the ſecond.*

Robert Earle of *Leiceſter*, with a great company of Flemmings entred *England*, burnt *Norwich*, with other places, (whilſt the King was in *Normandy*) but by *Richard de Lucy* the Kings chiefe juſtice, *Humfrey de Bohun* high conſtable, *Reginald* Earle of *Cornwall* the Kings uncle, *Robert* Earle of *Gloceſter* and *William* Earle of *Arundell*, with their powers, they were couragiouſly met withall, where *Robert* Earle of *Leiceſter* and his Counteſſe were taken priſoners with divers others, and ſome five thouſand were either taken or ſlaine.

THe ſame yeare *William* King of Scots with many Flemmings entred *England* and wan divers Caſtles, but *Robert de Stuill*, *Randulph de Mandeville*, *Bernard* and *William de Veſcy*, with all their forces met the King at *Newcaſtle*, where they diſcomfitted the Scots and brought their King priſoner into *England*.

King *Richard* the firſt had a quiet Raigne without any battells in this Realme.

Anno 1215. *and laſt of King* Iohns *Reigne.*

THe Barons roſe up in rebellion againſt their prince, making religion their pretence, appointing for their head unto that rout *Robert Fitz-Walter*, whom they ſtyled the marſhall of Gods army and holy Church: who firſt aſſayling *Northampton* Caſtle, after 15. dayes fruitles fury, departed to *Bedford*, whoſe *Caſtelan* being a confederate gave them eaſie entrance, but the Londoners (being diſpleaſed with the King for burthening them with taxes) invited them by requeſt, to enter their City by night: where having that key (as it were) of the land, in their diſpoſe, they by their threatfull letters, not onely drew all the Nobles from the King, but alſo had almoſt lockt him out of his regall ſeate, to prevent which miſchiefe, there was a day appointed for a parley and meeting, the place was betwixt *Windſor* and *Staines*, where the confederates reſorted with armed multitudes, from all parts of the kingdome, ſo that the King ſeeing his power farre inferiour to theirs, was conſtrained to grant them their uttermoſt deſires, not onely for liberties (ſpecified in *Magna Charta* and *Charta Foreſtæ*) but alſo for a kind of ſway in Government, by twenty five ſelected Peeres, to whoſe command all the other Barons likewiſe were bound by oath to be obſequious: thus one of the greateſt Soveraignes of Chriſtendome, was now become the twenty ſixth petty King in his owne dominions; as appeared that very night, when all the reſt following the pompous ſtreame of the new upſtart Kings, left their Soveraigne onely with ſeven gentlemen to attend him. K. Iohn.

THe ſame night after this concluſion, King *Iohn* fled into the Iſle of *Wight*, where he ſent meſſengers to the Pope, who ſo farre prevailed, that King *Iohns* covenant was cenſured to be void, and at *Rome* the Barons charter was cancelled, the King and Barons accurſed, if either of them obſerved the compoſition, which preſently was executed upon the Barons in regard of their preſent rebellion, for they now perceaving how the caſe ſtood with them, and alſo being hopeleſſe of any favour from their prince, they reſolve on a project (ſuteable indeed to their former deſignes, but otherwiſe ſo execrable, as well may juſtifie King *Iohns* exorbitances) for betraying the Crowne to *Lewis* the

Dolphin

Dolphin of *France*: in which ungodly message the forenamed marshall of Gods army, with letters of allegiance, firmed with all the Barons seales was sent to implore *Philips* favour for sending his sonne, for the acceptance of the Crowne; they receive (upon delivery of fifty English hostages a present supply of French gallants, with speedy expectance of their new French-English King *Lewes* being as ambitious as the Barrons desirous, presently prepared for *England*, and with a fleete of six hundred ships and tourescore boates, (*Eustacius* a monke being chiefe) arrived first in the Isle of *Thanet*, and afterwards at *Sandwich*, thither came the Barrons and joyned with him, and then siezed of divers Castles, so likewise the King was not Idle, but making all forces he could, hasted toward the North, and passing the washes at *Lin* into *Lincolneshire*, all his carriages Treasure and provision (himselfe and his army hardly escaping) were irrecoverably lost, and himselfe comming to *Swinsheade* Abbey was poysoned by a Monke, from whence he was conveighed to *Newarke* upon *Trent* and there dyed.

It is by many authors reported, that while these Tumults were in *England*, one Vicount *Melun* a man in great esteeme with *Lewes*, having his soule in his sickneſſe deadly wounded with the sins of his health, desired privat conference on his death-bed in *London*, with those English Barrons, to whom *Lewes* had committed the Custody of that City, to them he imparted, what lamentable desolations, and unsuspected ruins hung over their heads, for that *Lewes* with sixteene of his chiefe Earles and barrons, whereof himselfe was one, (averring upon the salvation of his now departing soule,) had taken an oath, if ever *Englands* Crowne were setled on his head, to condemne into perpetuall exile all such as had adhered with him against King *Iohn*, as traitours to their soveraigne, and all their kindred utterly to be extirpate, so counselling them timely to prevent their miseries, and to locke up his words under the seale of secresie, he gave up the ghost, upon which words the Barrons wisely considering, they began to repent their over hasty folly.

Anno 1216. *and first of King* Henry *the* 3.

After the death of King *Iohn* aforesaid *William Marshall* Earle of *Penbrooke*, undertooke the tuition and charge of young King *Henry*, who was then about the age of ten yeares, and him conveied to *Glocester*; where gathering those Nobles together, which were not on the faction of *Lewes*, he brought the child out before them, and placing him with all due honour and ceremonie in view of the assembled States, he expressed unto them, that although the father of that young King, for his misdemeanours, had worthily undergone their persecution, yet the young child, as he is tender in yeares, so is he pure and innocent from those his fathers doings, wherefore in conscience we ought not to lay the fathers transgressions on this child, but rather to beare our selves mildly, and with one joynt consent to appoint him our King and Governour; and likewise so unite our selves, that we may remove from us this *Lewes* the French Kings sonne, which else wilbe a confusion to us and our Nation; these words of the Earle were entertained with generall applause by all such as were present, so that *Henry* was immediately proclaimed, and speedily crowned King upon the day of S. *Simon* and *Iude*, it being 9. dayes after the death of his father.

In the meane time *Lewes* of *France* was not Idle, and having the City of *London* in possession, with many potent Earles, Lords and other martiall male-

contents

contents, and an army in field, with which he thought to have conſtrained that faithfull man *Hugh de Burgo*, to yield up the Caſtle of *Dover*, but all was in vaine, which he perceaving raiſed his ſiege, and provideth the beſt he can for his tottering ſtate; thence he proceedeth to *Hertford* Caſtle which after the loſſe of many French men he woone, ſo did he likewiſe the Caſtle of *Berkhamſtede*, both which he ſtuffed with French Garriſons, after which a truce was taken for a certaine ſpace, in meane time, *Lewes* went into *France* to fetch more ayd, from whence preſently returning ſets his nobility out of *London* with an army of more then twenty thouſand men where they forraged the Countrey as farre as *Leiceſter* and *Lincolne*, the Earle of *Penbrooke* (Governour of the King) with all the forces he could, repaired to *Newarke* upon *Trent*, and there gathering his forces together marched towards *Lincolne*, and the *Leweſians* which were there in ſiege of the Caſtle, the King himſelfe being left with a ſtrong guard at *Stow* (about 6. miles wide of *Lincolne*) upon Whitſonday the Earle of *Penbrooke* entred the City, where they encloſed the *Leweſians* of both ſide and put them to flight, with the death of the Earle of *Perch* their leader, and divers others of their faction. After which overthrow a peace was concluded and *Lewes* conſtrained to depart peaceably out of the land with an oath taken of him, never to returne againe.

Anno 1233.

King *Henry* having diſplaced *Hubert de Burgo*, the great chiefe Iuſticiar, and upon ſundry complaints (by the Inſtigation of *Peter de Riual-lis*, Biſhop of *Winchester*) he was committed to priſon, and the King being now wholy ſwayed by the ſaid Biſhop, and he the more to ſtrengthen his part, procures the King to diſplace the Engliſh officers, and in their roomes to place the Poictovins, and Brittons, ſo that there was at leaſt two thouſand ſtangers placed in command, of Caſtles and ſtrong townes, and in briefe the King did wholy truſt himſelfe, his treaſures, ſtrengths, and realme unto them, at which the Engliſh Nobility (perceaving themſelves to be ruled by ſtrangers,) was much greeved, amongſt whom *Richard Marſhall* Earle of *Penbrooke* aſſociating himſelfe with certaine great Lords, advanceth himſelfe with them to the King, when in the hearing of many he reproveth the King, for bringing in the Poictovins, to the oppreſſion of the Realme, humbly beſeeching him to reforme ſuch abuſes, which threatned the imminent ſubverſion of the land, which if he would not ſo doe, then he with other lords there proteſted, that they would withdraw their attendance, as he entertained ſtrangers, but the Biſhop made them ſuch an anſwere, that they went away diſcontented, plotting amongſt themſelves, how to compaſſe by violence, that which they perceaved could not be wrought otherwiſe, in the meane time the Kings favorites ſo prevailed with the King that he called a Parliment at *Oxford* and ſummoned the Barrons thither, but they refuſing to come, upon better advice he ſummons an other to be holden at *Weſtminſter*, giving the world to know withall that his purpoſe was to amend by their advice whatſoever ought to be amended. But the Barrons, ſtill conſidering that there arrived ſundry ſtrangers, men of warre with horſe and armour, and not truſting the Poictovine faith, came not, but ſent to the King, that if out of hand he remooved not *Peter* Biſhop of *Winchester*, and the Poictovins out of his court, they all of them, by the common aſſent of the Kingdome, would drive him and his wicked Counſellers together out of it, the King being ſore moved at this anſwere, ſets downe a day, within which they ſhould deliver him ſufficient pledges to ſecure him of their loyaltie; Againſt that day the

Or, *Rupibus*. The firſt beginning of the Barons wars.

Lords

Lords in great number came up, but the Earle *Marſhall* being advertiſed, of the danger, flies backe into *Wales*, ſo that for want of his preſence nothing was done, the Earle *Marſhall* preſently contracts amity with *Leweline* Prince of *Wales*, and they joyned forces together, the King hearing thereof preſently haſts and comes out of Flanders, whoſe chiefe leader was *Baldin de Guiſnes*, in the meane time *Hubert de Burgo* eſcaped out of priſon, and fled to Sanctuary, from whence he was fetcht by a troupe of armed men into *Wales*, the Earle *Marſhall* this while had by force gained a Caſtle, which he a little before had ſurrendered to the King, the King hearing thereof advanceth his ſtandard towards *Wales*, where the Earle with his confederates, ſo waited their time, that aſſailing the Kings campe unawares, there were taken about 500. horſe, with the ſumpters, Riches, and Carriages of the army, the King himſelfe eſcaping with diſhonour.

1256. *and* 40 *of King* Henry *the third.*

Leweline ap Griffith, with the chiefe of the Welſh, gathered their forces, and there pretended to ſtand for the priviledges of their countrey, they recovered the Inland countrey of *North Wales*, with other places; and in one fight ſlew above 2000. Engliſhmen, and drove the reſt out of the field, they likewiſe invaded *Cheſhire*, deſtroyed all with fire and ſword as farre as *Cheſter*, and returned againe with great Booties.

1264. *and* 48 *of King* Henry *the third.*

A Little before this time there grew a great debate, betwixt the King and the Barrons: for the King would not ſtand to an act which himſelfe concluded at *Oxford*, but alſo diſplaced the Chancellour and chiefe Iuſticiar, contrary to the Barrons minds, and put in their roomes, *Walter Merton*, and *Philip Baſſet*, and likewiſe favoured the Poictovins and ſtrangers, all which the Barrons perceaving, gathered an army and haſted to *Winchester* where the King was, (who having intelligence by his faithfull Clerke, Sr. *Iohn Manſell*) got backe to the tower of *London*; the cauſe betwixt the King and Barrons at this time, was referred to the King of *France*, and he to be umpire in the difference, the cauſe was heard at *Amiens*, where the French King gave judgement for the King of *England*, and againſt the Barrons, pronouncing all the ſtatutes and acts made at *Oxford*, to be utterly void: provided nevertheleſſe, that the charter of liberties made by King *Iohn* to the Engliſh Nations, ſhould in no ſort be thereby infringed, this proviſo animated *Simon* Earle of *Leiceſter*, and the Barrons, to maintaine all the ſtatutes at *Oxford* (becauſe they were pretendedly founded upon that charter) ſo that the King and Barrons was at open warre, the Welſh they take part with the Barrons, and waſted the dominions of Prince *Edward* in the marches of *Wales*, Prince *Edward* he takes the Caſtle of *Briſtoll*, and fines the City a 1000. pounds, *Simon Montford* Earle of *Leiceſter* is the cheife of the Barrons faction, and executeth his greateſt revenges upon the Queenes friends which were Aliens, and marching forwards recovers the Caſtle of *Gloceſter*, enters *VVorcheſter* and *Bridgewarth*, and laſtly ſurprizeth the Iſle of *Ely*; likewiſe *Simon Montford* won *VVindſor* Caſtle, and there ſuprizing Prince *Edward*, would not ſuffer him to depart, but preſently a Parliament was called at *London*, where matters being pierced againe, the Kings ſide grew ſtronger dayly, for the King having great aide come from *Scotland* joyneth his forces, and marcheth towards *Oxford* where the rendevous of his friends was appointed, the Schollers hearing of the Kings approach abandoned the towne, and many of them went to *Northampton*,

thampton, where then the Barrons were ſtrong the King hearing thereof, haſted thither, and breaking in at the towne walls upon Paſſion Sunday, encountred his enemies, amongſt whom the Students of *Oxford* had a Banner by themſelves advanced right againſt the King, but at length the King prevailed, and there tooke *Simon Mountford* the younger priſoner with *William Ferrarrs*, *Peter de Mountfort* & fourteene other principall Barrons and Knights Bannerets beſides Knights and Eſquiers, the King encouraged at this ſucceſſe he advanceth the ſtandard royall towards *Nottingham*, burning and waſting the Barons lands whereſoever he came. To divert this Tempeſt *Simon Montfort* the Eldeſt haſteth to *London*, thence to *Rocheſter*, which Caſtle he beſieged, the King hearing thereof haſted to raiſe the ſiege, and by the way takes *Kingſton* Caſtle which belonged to the Earle of *Gloceſter*, alſo ſeiſeth of the Caſtle of *Tunbridge*, thence ſpeedes to *VVinchelſea* and receaves the *Cinqueport* men to grace, in the meane time the Barrons ſends to the King conditions of peace with an offer to pay 30000. Pound in ſatisfaction of ſuch hurts as their people had done in the Realme, but by meanes of the King of *Almaine* the Kings Brother, he utterly refuſed it, whereupon it came to a Battell not far from *Lewis* in *Suſſex*, *Simon de Montfort* with all the Barrons part had white croſſes on their breaſts and backes, to ſhew they fought for juſtice; great was the effuſion of blood on both parts, but whilſt Prince *Edward* purſued revenge againſt the Londoners his father, with his uncle the King of the Romans was taken priſoners by *Simon* Earle of *Leiceſter*, and the Barrons; there was alſo ſlaine to the number of five thouſand men on both ſides, but the next day a peace was concluded for the preſent, upon this condition that Prince *Edward* and *Henry* ſonne to the King of *Almaine*, ſhould alſo render themſelves priſoners, till ſuch time as all quarrells might receive an happier concluſion by calme deliberation, Thus was *Simon* Earle of *Leiceſter* in poſſeſſion of both the Kings and their Eldeſt ſonnes.

Anno 1265. *and* 49 *of* Henry *the third.*

Simon Montfort got poſſeſſion of the chiefe Caſtles into his hands and led the King as his Priſoner about the Countrey, the King of *Romans* he impriſoned in the Tower, Prince *Edward* and the Lord *Henry* in *Dover*, after which *Simon* combines himſelfe with *Lewelin* Prince of *VVales*, and they with their joynt forces take *Hereford* Caſtle, and removing Prince *Edward* from *Dover* there they place him, but preſently after he eſcaped out of priſon, and joyning in league & forces with the Earle of *Gloceſter* and the Lord *Mortimer* they met with the Earle of *Leiceſter* at *Eveſham* in *VVorceſterſhire*, wherein cloſing him of all ſides they made a great ſlaughter of his army (eſpecially of the Welſh) wherein this ſtout Earle was ſlaine, and *Henry* his ſonne, *Hugh Spencer*, *Peter de Montfort*, *VVilliam de Mandevile* with many others, upon which the ſonnes that was left of this Earle with his wife were diſhinherited, and their lands ſeized into the Kings hands.

1266. *and* 50 *of* Henry *the third.*

THe male contents after the laſt Battell fled into *Derby-ſhire* and there united their forces together at *Cheſterfield*, where *Robert Ferrars* Earle of *Derby*, *Henry Haſtings*, *Baldwin VVake*, and others maintained their faction againſt the King; to Suppreſſe which the King ſent *John* Earle of *VVarren*, *Henry* of *Almaine* and Sr *VVarren* of *Baſſinborne*, and many other Knights, they ſo ſped that meeting *Baldwine VVake*, Sr *Henry Haſtings* and Sr *Gregory Caldwell*, and to the number

of 22. Knights, (who all were upon pleasure of Hunting) they chased and put them to flight, the Earle of *Warren*, with his souldiers entred the towne; and slew many, tooke Earle *Ferrars* prisoner, sent him to the Tower of *London*, *Henry Hastings* and his company fled to *Kellingworth* Castle, where they fortified themselves with many a valiant Knight, and so stored the Castle, that they endured a siege from Midsommer till Christmas, in which time many a man was slaine, so that in the end the King was contented to give the garrison pardon for life and limme, licensing it to depart with Bag and Baggage.

IN the meane while the other out-lawes and dishinherited men, made sundry excursions out of the Isle of *Ely*, Temperate men desired much an unity betwixt the King and his subjects, but this proposition found a sowre friend of *Mortimer*, who had by the Kings gift gotten much of the lands of the factious: the King being so withdrawne from peace, he with his sonne Prince *Edward*, besieged the Isle of *Ely* on all sides: this being knowne to the Earle of *Gloceſter* (who was a great favourer of the dishinherited, gathers a force in *Wales* in favour of them, marcheth up to *London* and taketh it, the Citizens favouring him: then commands he the popes legate who lodged in the Tower, to yeeld the same, but he as taking no knowledge of any such matter, repaired quietly to *Pauls*, and there preached to the people to stirre them up against the enemies of Christ in the holy land. Immediately peace ensued by mediation of the King of the *Romans* and the Lord *Philip Basset*, so that during this Kings raigne all domestick stirres was qualified, and a joyfull liberty amongst all his subjects.

Anno 1282. *and* 10 *of K.* Edward *the first.*

DAvid Brother to *Leweline* Prince of *Wales*, a man who was much affected and advanced by King *Edward* the first, being ambitious of faction, joyned his forces with his Brother *Leweline*, and so farre prevailed, that upon Palme sunday he suddainly and treacherously seised the Castle of *Hawardin*, and there surprised *Roger de Clifford* a Famous Knight, whom the King had dispatched into those parts, as justiciar of all *Wales*, and slew such armed men as resisted their violence, thence they marched and laid siege to the Castle of *Rodolan*, doing many outrages and killing all such as they could reach; the King herewith being mooved sent the Earle of *Gloceſter* against them, who encountring them, lost *William* of *Valence* the kings kinsman, and some foure knights, though at the same time many of the Welsh left their bodies dead upon the earth. The king marcheth himselfe towards them, where joyning against the Welsh he was repulsed, in which was slaine E. *William de Andeley* and the Lord *Roger Clifford* the younger, with the losse of fourteene ensignes, and king *Edward* forced to enter into the Castle of *Hope* for his safety. Those fortunes so falling upon the Welsh, was but a security to their utter subversion, for *Leweline* their Prince, having upon some occasion withdrawne himselfe with some few others from his army, (which then was in the land of *Buelth*) was set upon by two principall gentlemen, *John Guiffard* and *Edmund de Mortimer* with their forces, and there by the hand of one *Adam Franſton* was runne thorough with an Horsemans staffe, who at the first was unknowne, yet after perceaving who it was, they struck off his head and presented it to king *Edward*, who caused it to be crowned with Ivie and set upon the Tower of *London*: presently after, *David* his Brother was taken, and brought to King *Edward* to *Rutland*, from thence sent prisoner to *Shrewsbury*, where he was tryed, and condemned to be hanged,

drawne

drawne and quartered, thus by the death of thoſe two brothers the Welſh line was thruſt from their principalitie, and King *Edward* upon Saint *Markes* day had a ſonne borne in *Carnarvan*, whom he cauſed to be called *Edward*, and afterwards created him Prince of *Wales*, and was knowne by the name of King *Edward* the ſecond, he alſo eſtabliſhed the Engliſh lawes and offices amongſt them, ſo that from that time till this preſent, they have ever ſo continued and alwayes the Kings Eldeſt ſonne hath beene reputed Prince of *Wales*.

Anno 1296.

KIng *Edward* having a little before this beene choſen as umpier amongſt the competitors for the crowne of *Scotland*, at laſt he concluded that *Iohn Baliol* was the next heire; immediatly the ſaid *Iohn* was crowned King, and did his homage for the ſame kingdome to King *Edward*; hereupon the Scots found themſelves much agrieved with their King, which he perceaving, and that his partie was much weakened amongſt the Scots by that homage, and that they all repined at it, he to regaine their loves, attempted a ſecret combination with the French againſt the Engliſh. King *Edward* being ignorant thereof required with all his powers by vertue of his homage to ayd him againſt the French King, but by *Baliols* delayes he diſcovered the plot, whereupon he advanceth againſt the Scots with a puiſſant army, to *Newcaſtle upon Tine*: the firſt Blood that was drawne was of the Engliſh, of whom, the Scots ſlew almoſt one thouſand in a village under the leading of one *Robert de Ros*; the City of *Carlile* was likewiſe aſſaulted, and the County of *Cumberland* ſpoiled by ſeaven Earles of *Scotland*; King *Edward* to prevent this inrode preſented himſelfe before the ſtrong towne of *Barwicke* with a mighty hoſt, there to auſpiciate his entrance to a conqueſt of *Scotland*, he ſummoned the towne to deliver it up but they refuſing to render it, had a victory of the Engliſh ſhips which then lay within harbour, with the loſſe of foure of their ſhips, which was ſoone revenged by the forcible taking of the ſame towne, and the great ſlaughter that was made therein of the Scots; there was taken priſoner *William Douglas* Captaine thereof, and the reſt that were ſuffered to depart, was upon condition never to take up armes againſt the King of *England*, the loſſe of this important towne, and Caſtle was very great, for it was the key and common Bulwark of *Scotland*: hereupon the Scots, (under the conduct of *Bucquhan*, *Stratherne*, *Ros*, *Athol*, *Marre*, and other of their nobility) made an incurſion into *England*, whence with ſome ſmall booties they returned: but *Patricke* Earle of *Dunbarre* came to King *Edward* and ſubmitted himſelfe and the Caſtle of *Dunbarre*; which was preſently regained againe by the Scots: for recovery whereof King *Edward* ſent *Iohn* Earle of *Surrey* and *Suſſex*, and *William* Earle of *Warwicke*, who were entertained with Battell by the Scotiſh nation, of whom, the Engliſh after cruell fight, obtained a victory of great importance, the chaſe houlding about eight miles, in which the ſlaughter was not ſmall, and the towne of *Dunbarre* at the Kings comming, was yielded unto him, wherein was taken three Earles, ſix or ſeaven Barrons, beſides knights and eſquires, which were all ſent priſoners into divers Caſtles of *England*, from thence the king marched and tooke the Caſtle of *Rocksbrough*, and from thence to *Edenburgh*, which was preſently rendred unto him, then he tooke *Striuling*, and drave *Baliol* to the Caſtle of *Forfar*: where *Iohn Cumin* Lord of *Strabogie* ſubmitted himſelfe to king *Edward*: after this the king of *Scotland* and the chiefe Nobility of the ſame ſubmitted their ſelves wholy to the kings mercy, and at a Parliament held at *Bar-*

wicke all the Nobility of *Scotland* were ſworne, to be for ever after loyall and true ſubjects unto King *Edward*, and *Iohn* their late King was ſent to the Tower of *London* and there was honourably attended, the Scottiſh Lords were confined not to paſſe the River of *Trent* towards *Scotland*, upon paine of life, the cuſtody of *Scotland* was committed to *Iohn de Warren*, Earle of *Surrey* and *Suſſex*, the Treaſurorſhip to *Hugh de Creſſingham*, and *William de Ormesby* was appointed chiefe juſticiar, and King *Edward* the more to ſhew his purpoſe, utterly to diſſolve the diſtinct Regality of *Scotland*, and to unite it to the Engliſh monarchie, he tooke out of *Edinburgh* the Crowne, Scepter, and cloth of eſtate, he alſo tooke out of the Abbey of *Scone*, the marble chaire in which the Kings of *Scotland* uſed to be crowned, and ſent the ſame to *Weſtminſter*, for prieſts to ſit therein at celebration, this chaire is the ſame upon which was engraven, the famous Propheticall *Diſtichon*: which is in Engliſh.

Iffates goe right, where ere this ſtone is pight,
The regall race of Scots ſhall rule that place.

Which by whom ſoever it was written, we who now live finde it happily accompliſhed.

Anno 1298.

THe King paſſed the ſeas over into *France* with an army, which the Scots hearing gathered together their power and chuſed for their Captaine one *William Walleys*, Sonne of S. *Andrew Walleys*, of *Cragie* Knight, and put to flight the earle *Warren* and all the Engliſh forces that were with him, taking them at advantage as they were paſſing over a narrow Bridge, neare unto the Caſtle of *Striveling*, with a great ſlaughter of the Engliſh, and amongſt them was ſlaine *Hugh de Creſſingham* Treaſurer of *Scotland* for King *Edward*, whoſe dead body for ſpeciall hatred borne unto him the Scots did flea, dividing his skinne amongſt them, the King hearing of this overthrow, commanded the Lords of *England* to aſſiſt the earle *Warren* with their forces, in the octaves of Saint *Hillary*, at *Yorke*, and to proclame ſuch of the Scottiſh Nobility as came not thither, enemies to the ſtate, but they kept themſelves within *Scotland* and came not, whereupon the engliſh captaines marched to the reſcue of the Caſtle of *Rockſburgh*, whence *William Walleys* fled upon their approach.

Anno 1299.

KIng *Edward* being fully certified of thoſe commotions in *Scotland*, he tooke truce with the King of *France* for two yeares, and from thence returned into *England*, after his arrivall he gave the Scots a day to appeare, at a Parliament Summoned at *Yorke*, which they refuſing to doe, he entred *Scotland* with a mighty army: and having his ſhips coaſting along the coaſt with victuals, they being diſtreſſed by tempeſts put the Scots into great courage, as that the engliſh ſhould want proviſion for their maintenance, but ere three dayes the ſhips came, and plentifully refreſht the fainting ſouldiers, hereupon the King led forward his people, and upon the next morning, a terible ſhout being heard from the Scottiſh hoſt, the Engliſh ran to armes; but the Kings horſe (affrighted with the ſudden noiſe) as he was putting foote into ſtirrope, threw him to the earth, and ſtriking with his hinder heeles, brake two of his ribbes; who nevertheleſſe proceeded with the ſame horſe in his owne perſon to the battaile. *William Walleys* on the contrary part provided for his defence, and the more

to

to ſtrengthen his part, he had fixed betweene them and the Engliſh great pales or ſtakes bound faſt together with ropes, which the engliſh vantgard at the firſt encounter brake downe, and came to ſtroakes, the firſt which fled was the Scottiſh horſemen, leaving their Battells of foote open to that great deſtruction which followed, for their captaine *William Walleys* was forced to flye and according to my author Maſter *Speed*, there was ſlaine to the number of 60000. men, though Maſter *Stow* relate but 20000. this victory was obtained by the Engliſh upon Saint *Mary Magdalens* day, at a place called *Fawkirke*.

Anno 1304.

THe Lord *Iohn Segrave* being left Governour in *Scotland* of King *Edwards* army, was by *Walleys* as our writers affirme (though the Scottiſh aſcribe it to *Cumin* and *Simon Fraſer*) by an ambuſh ſet upon, who by his weakning his army by dividing it into three Battalions, he loſt many men, and was himſelfe in much danger to be taken priſoner, but Sir *Robert Nevill*, who with others was at divine ſervice, hearing thereof, came with their troupes of horſe, reſcued *Segrave*, ſlew many, put many to flight, and brought away backe the reſt of the priſoners without the loſſe of any one of his own, King *Edward* hearing hereof, and that the Scots were not onely up in armes, but encouraged to greater attempts by this late ſucceſſe came himſelfe in Perſon with a dreadfull hoſt, Piercing therewith through all *Scotland*, even from *Rocksbrough* to *Catnes*, (which is the fartheſt point in the length of that land) without any reſiſtance by the ſaid countrey, ſo that he ſiezed of all their Caſtles, and they either fled to the woods and Mountaines with their *Walleys*, or elſe wholly ſubmitted themſelves, ſwearing to be true to King *Edward*; after this *William Walleys* the great captaine of the Scots, was treacherably taken at *Glaſco*, and brought up priſoner to *London* where he was ſentenced to be hanged drawne and quartered.

Anno 1307.

RObert *Bruce* who was chiefeſt competitour with *Balioll* for the Crowne of *Scotland*, was at this time in the court of King *Edward*, and beholding the miſerable ſtate of his countrey, he fled into *Scotland*, and with his owne ſword ſlew *Cumin*, in the Church of the *Friers Minors* at *Dunfreis*, and did thereupon procure himſelfe to be Crowned King of *Scotland*, King *Edward* hearing hereof ſent his eldeſt ſonne *Edward* Prince of *Wales*, againſt King *Robert*, being attended with a troupe of Noble young gentlemen, *Aymere de Valence*, *Robert de Clifford*, and *Henry de Percy* being gone before with an army, and King *Edward* preparing to come after, appointed the *rendevou* to be kept at *Carlile*, and while the King lay there, *Aymere de Valence* at *Perth* put King *Robert* to flight, and purſued him ſo neare, that he tooke his wife, and his Brother *Nigellus*, with others Priſoners, but himſelfe eſcaped into the utmoſt Iſles of *Scotland*; the Earle of *Atholl*, was ſent to *London* and there put to death, likewiſe *Nigellus* King *Roberts* Brother was put to death at *Berwicke*, beſides other their chiefe partners were either put to death or elſe kept priſoners in *England*, as King *Roberts* wife, his daughter, the Biſhops of *Glaſco* and Saint *Andrews*, the abbot of *Scone* and others, thus was King *Robert* brought to ſuch miſery, that he was ſometimes naked, and hungry, being forced to live upon water and Rootes of hearbs, but King *Edward* preſently after fell ſicke and died, which gave life to that Noble *Bruce*, who came out of the Iſland and gathered Powers, as in the next Kings raigne I ſhall rehearſe.

Anno 1314. *and* 7 *of King* Edward *the ſecond.*

IN the beginning of this Kings Reigne there was great diſſention betweene the King and the Nobles concerning *Pierce Gaveſton*, the Kings Minnion, and one that the King had promoted to great offices; inſomuch that they cauſed him to be twice baniſhed, but the affection of his Prince was ſo much towards him, that he cauſed his returne, and forthwith advanceth him to be his principall Secretary; the Lords hearing hereof, conſulted amongſt themſelves, how to free the Land of ſuch an enemy to the ſtate; and amongſt them they chooſe *Thomas* earle of *Lancaſter* to be their leader, for the effecting of their deſignes. The King being at *Yorke*, Earle *Thomas* ſent humble petitions by honourable meſſengers to his Majeſty, requeſting him to deliver the ſaid *Pierce* into their hands, or to drive him from his company out of *England*; but the ſelfewild king preferring the love of one ſtranger before the love of the whole Realme, would not condeſcend; upon this the king ſent him by *Aimerie de Valence* earle of *Pembrooke*, to be ſafely conducted to *Wallingford* Caſtle; but being left by the ſaid *Aimerie* but one night, at a Village called *Dathington* neere *Oxford*, was there by *Guy* earle of *Warwicke* and his people ſurpriſed, from thence carried to a place called *Blacklow*, where in the preſence of the earles of *Lancaſter*, *Warwicke*, and *Hereford*, he had his head ſmitten off. The King hearing thereof tooke ſuch ſorrow for his death, that he onely imagined preſent meanes to revenge the blood of his friend, or rather of his halfe-ſelfe; which being well knowne to the Lords, they reſolved not to lay downe armes, till they had provided for their ſecurity: the King was then at *London*, and the Lords at *Dunſtaple*, but by continuall inter-dealings of the Prelates, and *Gilbert* earle of *Glouceſter*, there was for a time a peace and pardon granted unto them. The Scots being advertiſed of theſe factions amongſt the Engliſh, tooke their opportunity, and in the yeere aboveſaid, adhered to undaunted *Bruce*, and ſo reſorted unto him, that by degrees he had gotten a great ſtrength, and was againe publikely received and obeyed for King of *Scotland*, from moſt places whereof he drove the Engliſh, and (in contempt of *Edward*) committed great ſpoyle by ſlaughter of people, burning of Townes in *Northumberland*, he likewiſe overcame in battell *John Cumwin* a Scot, Earle of *Bucquhan*, whom King *Edward* had intruſted with the principall charge of *Scotland*, he alſo ſent his brother *Edward Bruce* to beſiege the Caſtle of *Striveling*. The King of *England* hearing hereof raiſed a very great army, and marcheth toward the ſaid Caſtle, but the earles of *Lancaſter*, *Warwick*, and *Arundell* refuſed to attend their King in this ſervice, by which meanes the King had not that power and force which otherwiſe he might have had; in concluſion, he ſet forwards towards *Banocſbourne* neere *Striveling*, where he was met withall by King *Robert*, who by policy of their Iron ſtakes againſt the Engliſh horſe, King *Edwards* battell was diſcomfited and great ſlaughter made of them. The loſſe fell much upon the nobleſt in this battell: for there were ſlaine *Gilbert* Earle of *Glouceſter*, *Robert de Clifford*, and beſides other Lords, about 700 Knights, Eſquires, and men of Armory; and according to our writers, ſome 1000 common ſouldiers, and *Humfrey* Earle of *Hereford*, with divers others, were taken priſoners, King *Edward* himſelfe hardly eſcaped to *Berwicke*.

Anno 1318.

EDward *Bruce* brother to *Robert* King of Scots, being puffed up with pride of the laſt victory againſt the Engliſh, with a power of ſouldiers entred into *Ireland*,

Ireland, and there by favour of ſome of the Iriſh Nobility he procured himſelfe to be Crowned King, but after he had continued there by the ſpace of three yeeres, he was encountred by the Engliſh, under the conduct of the Archbiſhop of *Armagh*, and of *Iohn* Lord *Brimingham* Iuſticiall of *Ireland*, where together with his late uſurped kingdome he loſt his life: there were ſlain in this battaile many honourable Scots, beſides 5000 common ſouldiers: this new king *Edwards* head was cut off at *Dunkalke*, & his army afterwards diſperſed; but much about this time, King *Robert Bruce* (as a moſt expert and vigilant Prince) did not ſuffer this joy to continue long to the Engliſh, for by practiſe with one *Peter Spalding*, to whom King *Edward* had entruſted the Towne of *Berwicke*, he recovered it from the Engliſh, after it had remained twenty yeeres in their cuſtody; which when King *Edward* thought to have wonne againe, the Scots diverted him from the ſiege, with incurſions and ſlaughters of his People upon the Northerne parts of *England*, not failing much of ſurpriſing the Queene in a Village not farre from *Yorke*, where ſhe ſojourned during the ſiege at *Berwicke*, according to Maſter *Stow* there was ſlaine 3000 Yorkſhire men in theſe ſkirmiſhes, after which a peace was concluded for a while betwixt *England* and *Scotland*.

1322.

THe king being a man that ſuffered both himſelfe, and his ſtate to be ruled by the two *Spenſers*, the father and the ſonne, but eſpecially the ſonne was ſo powerfull with him, that by the Lords and Barons he was thought to be a farre worſe member then *Pierce Gaviſton*; *Thomas* earle of *Lancaſter*, and the chiefe of the Barons did all conclude, not to ſuffer them thus to rule the King; which to effect, they cauſed both the father and the ſonne to be baniſhed, that then they themſelves might be the more powerfull in the kingdome. In all contentions that ever was betweene the king and his barons till this time, Queene *Iſabel* had beene ever hitherto a maker of peace, doing therein worthy offices: but one night ſhe being denyed lodging at *Leeds* in *Kent*, which belonged to the Lord *Badleſmere* (one of the earles faction) ſhe withdrew her good conceit, and was an author to the king of preſently revenging that diſhonour, who upon her complaint came himſelfe in perſon, with many thouſand ſouldiers before the Caſtle, tooke the Captaine, and put both him and all the men therein to ſhamefull death: moreover longing to be righted againſt the Lords, for their late inſolencies, marcheth on to *Circeſter* taking many Caſtles, and beſieging others: the Lords (who little ſuſpected any ſuch ſudden aſſault) provided in the meane time for their defence; then the king called backe yong *Spenſer*, and cauſeth the judgement which was paſſed againſt him and his father, to be erroneous and voyd. The Lords perceiving this, ſome of them made ſubmiſſion to the king, amongſt which was the two *Rogers Mortimers*, the faction weakned by this defection; the reſt made head in the North, under the leading of the earle of *Lancaſter* who now was to fight for his life; Thither the king marcheth, which cauſed the earle to flie from *Burton* upon *Trent* toward the North, where at *Burrow*-Bridge they were encountred withall by *Andrew de Harcla* (a man of meane fortune) Captaine of the City of *Carlile*, and Sir *Simon Ward* Captaine of *Yorke*, who with great forces out of thoſe parts put them to flight, ſlew *Humfrey de Bohun*, and tooke priſoners the earle of *Lancaſter*, with about fourſcore Barons and principall men beſides: within three dales after the earle of *Lancaſter* was beheaded at *Pomfret*; & that ſo great a man as *Thomas* earle of *Lancaſter* ſhould not ſeeme to die without a bloody complement

ment ſuteable to his condition, there were hanged and quartered upon the ſame day at *Pomfract* five or ſix Barrons, and the next day were hanged at *York* in Iron chaines, the Lords, *Clifford*, *Mowbray*, *Dey vill*, the Lord *Badleſmere* (at whoſe houſe this tragicall fire began) was executed at *Canterbury*: the names of thoſe, that ſuffered at *Pomfract* with the Earle of *Lancaſter* was the Lord *Warren Liſle*, the Lord *William Totchet*, the Lord *Thomas Maudute*, the Lord *Henry de Bradburne*, the Lord *William Fitz-Williams*, the Lord *William Cheny* at *Gloceſter* the Lord *Iohn Gifford*, at *London* the Lord *Henry Teyes*, *Windſor* the Lord *Francis de Aldenham*, likewiſe at *Canterbury* the Lord *Bartholomew de Aſhburnham* was executed with the Lord *Badleſmere*, King *Edward* thinking this exploit had made him terrible as well to the Scots as it had done to the Engliſh, marcheth with a mighty Hoaſt into *Scotland*, from whence not long after for want of victualls he was forced to returne, without the honour of any atchievement, and being upon his returne in the forreſt of *Blackmore* the Scots ſet ſuddenly upon him, wherein himſelfe hardly eſcaped, leaving his Treaſure and furniture for pillage: the Earle of *Richmond* and divers others were taken Priſoners, and the Scots ſpoyled and burned his countrey even as farre as *Yorke*.

Anno 1325.

QVeene *Iſabell* with her young ſonne Prince *Edward* being in *France*, from thence went into *Henault*, where hearing how her husband and the ſtate was onely led by the two *Spenſers*, and that a decree was paſſed from the King by their procuring, to diſhinherit both her ſelfe and her ſonne, becauſe they did not make their returne into *England* according to the Kings command, ſhe there by favour of the Earle of *Henault* procured ſhipping, and with herſelfe, the Prince, the Earle of *Kent* his uncle, the Earle of *Penbrooke*, the Lord *Iohn* of *Henault* and Lord *Roger Mortimer* with ſome 2700. Henowaies and Germanes they landed at *Orwell* in *Suffolke*. which when it was bruted that ſhe was landed, there repaired unto her the Earle *Marſhall*, and the Earle of *Leiceſter*, the Biſhop of *Lincolne*, *Hereford*, *Ely*, and of Barrons, Knights, and ſouldiers no ſmall number, the King with his Favorits fled into the Weſt, then ſhe proclaimed her comming into the land was to expell thoſe Favorites which overruled the King, which done ſhe with her power purſues the King, and as *Glamorgan* Caſtle he was taken priſoner, after conveighed to *Mounmouth*, thence to *Ledbury* and *Kenillworth*, and ſo to *Croſe* and to *Briſtow*, and laſtly to *Barkely* where he was murthered.

1326. *and firſt of King* Edward *the* 3.

THe Scots made an inrode into *England* as farre as *Stanhop Parke* in *Wardale*: the yong King hearing hereof, prepared a mighty army, and himſelfe with the Queene his mother, and the Lord *Roger Mortimer*, with many other nobles, repaired towards them, and having environed the Scots round about made ſure of a certaine victory; but by the treaſon of the Lord *Mortimer* (as after it was laid to his charge) they were ſuffered to eſcape out of that miſchiefe, and the yong King with griefe returned inglorious, after an huge waſt of Treaſure and perill of his owne perſon, for while the Engliſh thus held the Scots as it were beſieged, Sir *Iames Douglas* in the dead of the night, with about 200. ſwift horſes aſſailed the Kings owne Pavilion, and miſſed ſo little of killing him that a prieſt, his Captaine, a ſtout and loyall man was ſlaine in his defence, and Sir *Iames* eſcaped backe without hurt, but not without honour for this bould attempt.

Edward

1331.

EDward Baliol hearing of the death of that valiant *Robert Bruce*, and the tender age of King *David* as ſonne and heire to that *Baliol*, to whom King *Edward* the firſt had adjudged the Scottiſh Crowne, with ſuch Engliſh voluntaries as he could raiſe, invaded *Scotland*, ſlew *Allexander Setoun*, at *Kingorn* and about 900. others, not long after neare to the water of *Ern* at a place called *Dupline*, where the Earles of *Marre*, and *March*, with two puiſſant armies of Scots, for the defence of their young King *David* lay encamped, the ſaid Lord *Edward* (whoſe numbers did not exceede above 3000. Engliſh, the Earles as ſecurely and as farally contemned, as the engliſh under *Edward* the ſecond had contemned *Bruce* and his Scots) obtained of them a wonderfull victory, with paſſing in the night the water of *Ern* at a ford when the enemy little ſuſpected it, and ſlew the earles of *Marre*, *Carick*, *Menteth*, *Atholl*, and *Murrey*, twelve Barrons, 800. Knights and men of armes beſides ſome 13000. others, of the engliſh there were ſlaine very few: upon this the Lord *Edward* was crowned King of *Scotland* at *Scone*, but preſently after he was forced to flye into *England* to King *Edward* to ſave his life from treacherous practiſes. King *Edward* obſerving the opportunity of time which now he had againſt the Scots, and being let underſtand the towne of *Berwicke* belonged to the engliſh, he raiſed his power, and having with him *Edward* the new crowned of *Scotland*, he haſteth into the North, and ſummoneth *David* to doe him homage, but he refuſing it, he laid ſiege to that towne & Caſtle in *May*, to the reſcue of which came *Archimbald Douglas* earle of *Angus* Governour of *Scotland* for King *David*, with a great army, and gave king *Edward* Battell at *Hallydowne* hill, where with a lamentable ſlaughter of his people he was vanquiſhed and ſlaine, there was ſlaine of the Scots eight earles, 1500. Horſemen, and of common ſouldiers 35000. beſides the loſſe of *Berwick*, which was recovered againe to the engliſh ſubjection.

1337.

THere being open warres proclaimed betwixt the French and engliſh, the French with ſome fifty Gallyes well manned ſacked and burned the towne of *Southampton* but the next morning with the loſſe of their captaine (who was ſonne to the King of *Sicile*) and ſome 300. others they were driven away after which they entred *Plimmouth* haven, where they burnt certaine great ſhips and a great place of the towne; but the earle of *Devonſhire* gathered a power, ſlew many of them, and drave the reſt to their Gallies, where by wading 500. were drowned.

1340.

KIng *Edward* being ready to paſſe the ſeas with a great army, for the conqueſt of *France*, had inteligence that the French lay in wait about *Sluce* in *Flanders* to intercept him, with a navy of 400 ſhips; upon which he reſolved to open his way by force: he ſet ſaile from *Harwich* upon Saint *Iohn Baptiſts* eue, towards the coaſt where his enemies attended him, ſtrengthening himſelfe with the Northern navy of *England*, which the Lord *Robert Morley* brought unto him, ſo that he had in all about two or three hundred ſaile: his Battell having the advantages of winde and ſunne, he ſet on the French with incredible fury and force, in the very mouth of the haven of *Sluce*, where began a moſt terrible and bloudy fight, where King *Edward* was crowned with the victory, and the loſſe

of

of the French amounted to some 30000. With the taking and perishing of halfe their ships, there was lost on the English some 4000. amongst which were foure valiant Knights, viz. *Montbermer, Latimer, Boteler, Poynings*, and King *Edward* himselfe was wounded in this fight.

1345.

King *Edward* being imployed with his warres in *France*, the Scots to the number of 30000. men under the leading of *William Douglas*, entred *Westmerland*, and came as farre as *Carlile*, wasted it and *Penrith* with divers other townes, upon which the Bishop of *Carlile* with *Thomas Lucy Robert Ogle*, and other northerne Gentlemen, set upon them, put them to flight and slew a great part of their army.

1346.

King *Edward* laid siege to the towne of *Callis* in *France*, to divert him from which, many wayes were thought upon by King *Phillip*, to raise this obstinate siege, amongst the rest it was thought most fit that the Scots should invade *England*, which was put into practise, for *David* himselfe with an army of 62000. invaded *England*, and entred as farre as *Durham*, supposing none but priests and shepheards to be in *England*, (considering what great numbers were abroad upon service in *Picardie Brittaine*, & *Gascoyne*) but were met by the Archbishop of *York*, *Gilbert Vmfreville* earle of *Angos*, *William* Lord *La Zouch*, with eight other Lords, *Percy Mowbray Neville, Deincourt, Mauley, Leyburne, Scroop*, & *Musgrave* with Sir *Robert de Bertram* sherriffe of *Northumberland* and other noble Baronets, a choice number of common souldiers, & amongst them were many priests and Clergy-men in this expedition, to whom necessity for their countreys defence, made the Bloudy use of Iron and steele warrantable: this *David* was encountred at a place neere *Durham* called *Neviles* Crosse, where his whole army by faire force was vanquished, and himselfe (having two speares hanging in his body, his leg almost incurably wounded with an arrow) was by *John Copland* an esquire of the North countrey, and captaine of *Roxborough* taken prisoner, from whence he was sent to the Tower of *London*. There were likewise slaine at this Battell of the Scots the Earles of *Murray* and *Stratherne*, the Constable, Marshall, chamberlaine and chancellour of *Scotland*, with many other Nobles, besides all common souldiers, there were taken prisoners (besides the King) the Earles of *Douglasse, Fife, Sotherland, Wigton*, and *Menteith*, besides other Nobles, Knights and Gentlemen.

1350.

King *Edward* hearing that certaine Spanish men of warre, who had in the yeare before cruelly slaine sundry English men, and taken away their wives, and other wares, were come into his seas, he like a martiall *Neptune* encountred them not farre from *Winchelsea* in person, with such ships as could then be had; and after a most bloody fight, (for there was few or none escaped unmarkt) tooke 26. of their best vessels, sunke others, and drave the rest away.

1355.

King *Edward* hearing that the Scots had regained *Berwick* and surprised it by a sudaine incursion with the slaughter of many english, he presently prepared a great hoast, and repaired thither, but ere he came to present himselfe before it, it was burnt, dismantled, and by the Scots abandoned, though the French had sent a great supply of men and money unto the Scots to support them

them in their designes) but King *Edward*, not contented to have regained his owne, unlesse he made his adversaries smart for their provocations, proceeded in hostile manner against the Scots, both by land and sea, at *Roxborough* *Balioll* surrendred to King *Edward* all the right and title which he had to the crowne of *Scotland*, or any the appurtenances, reserving onely to himselfe a yearely pension of two thousand and fifty pounds.

1372.

THe Flemings comming neare our English coast, where they were met withall by the Earle of *Hereford*, betwixt whom was a great sea-fight, but in conclusion the Flemings were discomfited, 25. of their ships taken, and all their men slaine.

Anno 1378. *and* 2 *of King* Richard *the second.*

A Little before the Kings coronation, the French with fifty ships arrived at the haven of *Rye*, rifled the Towne, and consumed the most of it with fire, from whence they assailed the Isle of Wight, and tooke the whole Isle, except the Castle, which was manfully defended by Sir *Tyrell*; which done they left it and tooke of the inhabitants one thousand markes to spare their houses from the rage of warre: they having had such good successe, landed at *Winchelsey*, though being from thence repulsed, they burnt the towne of *Hastings* at that present: these petty braves thus given to the King, were farther fortunated with a little victory, for being emboldened with their late successe, about this time they came on shoare at *Rotingdene* in *Sussex*, the prior of *Lewes* with some slight tumultuary forces adventures against them, where he with two Knights and some few others were taken prisoners, and about 100. English slaine, but of the French many more, who returned with their prisoners to their navy without any resistance, for at this time the Duke of *Lancaster* uncle to the King had the chiefe charge of the navy, which it being perceaved to be neglected, caused a worthy Citizen Sir *Iohn Philpot* to man out a fleete at his owne charges, who so prospered in his designe, that in a short space he tooke fifteene Spanish ships fraught with rich marchandize, and so scoured the coasts, that he wan to himselfe and his posterity immortall honour and fame.

1381. *and* 5 *of King* Richard *the second.*

THe commons were much discontented at an extraordinary tax, leived *per pol*, upon all sorts of people, who were above sixteene yeares of age, which were to pay to the King twelve pence a head, which was granted at a Parliament held at *Northampton*, and withall they alleadged for the chiefe causer of those taxations *Iohn* of *Gaunt* Duke of *Lancaster*, who then stiled himselfe King of *Castile* and *Leon* (the manner being to cause them the authors of evill, who are supposed to have the greatest power of doing them) these slight occasions moved the enraged commons to runne into a fearefull torrent, amongst which those of *Kent* and *Essex* were principall, whose examples were followed in the neighbouring shires of *Surrey*, *Suffolke*, *Norfolke*, *Cambridge*, and other places, by incredible heards, and droves of like qualified people, who (especially in *Norfolke*) forced sundry principall gentlemen to attend them in their madnesse; they of *Kent* embattailed themselves under two Banners of Saint *George*, and about threescore and ten persons, upon Black heath; and from thence to *London*, where, the generality inclining to them, they are Maisters of the priory of

Saint

Saint *Iohns* without Smithfield they kept burning for about ſeaven dayes, and the goodly palace of the *Savoy*, belonging to the Duke, with all the riches therein, they conſumed with fire, in a kinde of holy outrage, for they thruſt one of their fellowes into the flame; who had thruſt a peece of ſtolne plate into his boſome; the rebells of *Eſſex* came to *Lambeth*, burnt all the Archbiſhops goods, & defaced all the writings, rowles, records and monuments of the chancery: but this their rage was little to that cruelty which afterwards was ſhowne; for beyond the ſpoile of houſes and ſubſtance, they laid bloudy hands on the moſt eminent men in the kingdome, amongſt which *Simon Tibald* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* and Chauncellour of *England*, and Sir *Robert Hales* Lord prior of Saint *Iohns*, and treaſurer of *England*, with others, without any reſpect to the King they moſt barbarouſly murthered by beheading them on tower hill; nor was the Kings owne perſon without manifeſt perrill, againſt whoſe life they had moſt damnably conſpired: they had many captaines of miſchiefe but two principally, *Wat Tyler* of *Maidſtone* in *Kent*, and *Iack ſtraw*, who together had followers of above a hundreth thouſand, beſides a chaplaine as graceleſſe as themſelves named *Iohn Bell*, who with his wicked doctrine nouriſhed them in their ſeditious furies, but when a great multitude accepting the Kings mercy were gone, *Wat Tyler* and his campe departed not, but upon pretence of diſliking the articles of peace, ſought to winne time till he might put into full execution his incredible treaſons; the young King in thoſe feares remooved from the Tower to *Weſtminſter*, where moſt devoutly commending his crowne, life and whole eſtate to God, from thence he went to Smithfield (where being accompanied with that noble Lord major of *London*, *William Walworth*,) *Wat Tyler* with his complices was intreated to repaire unto him, before whom when he preſented himſelfe, he ſhewed ſuch an inſolency of behaviour, that he offered to murther one of the Kings Knights, named Sir *Iohn Newton*, for omiſſion of ſome reſpect, which he arrogated to himſelfe in more then a Kingly manner; was (upon leave given him by the King) boldly arreſted with a drawne weapon by the Lord major that couragious *Walworth* aforeſaid, which Blow was ſeconded by the ſaid Lord and others ſo ſpeedily, that there this prodigie of a traitour was feld and ſlaine. The commons perceaving the fall of their captaine, prepared to uſe extreme revenge, when the moſt hopefull yong King with a preſent wit and courage (it being for his life and kingdome) ſpurred forth his horſe, and bad them follow him, without being grieved for a ribald or traitour, for now he himſelfe would be their captaine. Hereupon they thronged after him into the field, there to have whatſoever they deſired, but the moſt worthy *Walworth*, ſpeedes with one man onely into the City, raiſeth a thouſand Citizens in armour, brings them (being led by Sir *Robert Knolles* and others) with *Wat Tylers* head borne before him upon a ſpeare to the King: the rebels ſeeing themſelves girt in with armed men, partly fled, partly fell on their knees, and (throwing away all hope in weapon) they anſwerably to their baſeneſſe, begged their lives, which was the ſooner granted in regard there was other troubles in the realme: the King to teſtifie his gratuity Knighted *Walworth*, Sr *Iohn Philpot*, Sir *Nicholas Brember*, Sr *Nicholas Laund*, given them lands according to the Nobleneſſe of their deſerts, he alſo knighted Sir *Nicholas Twiford* and Sir *Robert Gayton* Citizens, and in remembrance of this ſervice done by *Walworth*; he added that weapon to the Beauteous armes of *London*, which we ſee borne in the dexter canton thereof. *Iack ſtraw* was executed, who confeſſed that that very night of the day, wherein *Wat Tyler* was ſlaine, they intended to murder

murder the King, and chiefe men, and to erect petty Tyrannies to themselves in every shire.

King Richard *the second.*

ALso about this time a great number of the commons were gathered together, and chused for their leader, one *John Lister* a Dyer of *Norwich*, who named himselfe, King of the commons, but by *Henry Spencer* Bishop of *Norwich*, they were met withall at *Northwalsham*, where their army was overthrowne and the Commons dispersed.

LIkewise the Commons of *Essex* gathered a new multitude about *Billericai*, and tendered to the King certaine insolent demands, but the Lord *Thomas* of *Woodstock* (Earle of *Buckingham*) the Kings uncle, with Sir *Thomas Percy*, Brother to the Earle of *Northumberland*, being sent with great forces against them surprised their army, slew 500. and tooke 800. of their horses, doing certaine executions on the chiefe rebels, which for the present were inflicted on these base attempts.

Anno 1387.

THe King being much misled by *Robert De Vere* Duke of *Ireland*, and *Michael de la Poole* Earle of *Suffolk* & others, by which meanes the State was abused (as was conceived by the other Nobility) and wholy led by their fancies; upon which the Duke of *Gloucester*, the Earle of *Derby*, *Arundell*, *Warwicke*, and *Marshall*, joyned to suppresse these favorits, and meeting with the said Duke of *Ireland* at *Radcat* Bridge in *Oxfordshire*, they slew *Thomas Moleneaux* one of the Dukes Favorites and put the Duke to flight, who saved himselfe by Swimming over the River *Thames*, though not without great danger of his life.

1388.

THose former troubles in *England* gave the Scots opportunity to invade the North, under the leading of Sir *William Douglas* a Noble young Knight; but being met withall by *Henry* Lord *Percy* (surnamed *Hotspur*) and the Lord *Henry Hastings*, betwixt whom began a great fight, and *Hotspur* fighting hand to hand with *Douglas* slew him in Battaile: but the Earle of *Dunbar* comming with an excessive number of Scots, tooke *Hotspur*, the Lord *Hastings*, and others prisoners, put the rest to flight and slew 1100. English men.

1399.

A Commotion was bred in *Ireland*, to suppresse which King *Richard* himselfe with some 200. ships arrived on the Irish Coast, and there landed; in the meane time *Henry* Duke of *Hereford* being in Banishment, was by some of his friends advised to returne into *England*, being he had so fit opportunity, in regard that King *Richard* was in *Ireland*, whose absence gave Duke *Henry* advantage, who with *Thomas Arundell* Arch Bishop of *Canterbury* landed at *Ravenspur* in *York-shire*, where being met with the Earle of *Northumberland*, and *Westmerland*, and some sixty thousand men, was Honourably received, from whence they journyed to *Bristoll*, besieged the Castle, tooke it, and therein *Bushee* and *Greene* the Kings chiefe counsellours, and the next day beheaded them: the King at this time was in *Dublin*, from whence returning into *England*, was taken prisoner at *Conway* Castle, conveyed to the Tower of *London*, from thence to

Pomfract, where he was after murthered; and in the meane time *Henry* Duke of *Lancaſter* and *Hereford*, was crowned King, by the name of King *Henry* the fourth.

Anno 1400.

KIng *Henry* being ſcarce warme in his new atchieved Soveraignty, a neſt of enemies began to hatch his deſtruction, for King *Richard* being yet alive, and ſome being mooved by neereneſſe of blood; as the Earles of *Kent* and *Huntington*, his halfe Brothers by one mother; and to thoſe joyned the Dukes of *Exceſter*, *Surrey*, and *Albemarle*, with divers other Lords; beſides the Abbot of *Weſtminſter*, who was a chiefe conſpirator; the maine plot was to kill King *Henry* and his ſonne, and thereby to reſtore *Richard* to his rightfull dignity: and the better to effect this deſigne, they proclaimed a juſt at *Windſor*, where they invited the King, thinking there by force to worke their intents, but before the time of the intended execution, the whole conjuration was diſcovered; ſome ſay, by the Duke of *Albemarle*, and others by the Lord major of *London*; but with ſo ſhort a warning, that the King found himſelfe ſcarce out of danger, when the Earles of *Kent* and *Saliſbury*, not underſtanding that the King had notice of the conſpiracy, entred into *Windſor* Caſtle about twylight, from whence the King was departed to *London*, the two Earles miſſing their hoped prey, though greatly grieved, yet neceſſity and new hopes bid them goe on farther. They therefore came to *Sunwings*, and tooke king *Henryes* badge from ſuch as wore them; proclaime king *Richard* to be at liberty, and in the midſt of an army of a hundreth thouſand friends at *Pomfract*, they proceeded to *Wallingford*, then to *Abbington*, and *Circeſter*. Where the townſmen aſſailed the Lords, tooke them, and without longer tarriance ſevered their heads from their ſhoulders, the Earle of *Huntingdon* fled, and thinking to eſcape by ſea, was taken by the commons of *Pitwell*, or *Prittlewell* in *Eſſex*, brought firſt to *Chelmſford* and after to *Pleſhy*, where by the Commous he was beheaded, the Lord *Spenſer* late Earle of *Gloceſter* (one of the conſpirators was beheaded at *Briſtoll*, with divers others; in all there were 19. put to death, whereof two of them had beene Dukes.

1402.

Owen Glendour a Welſh man deſcended of a yonger ſonne of *Griffin ap Madoc* Lord of *Bromfield*, was ſeruant to King *Richard* the ſecond in manner of an eſquire, and was well beloved of the ſaid king; but in king *Henrys* time he retired himſelfe to his mannor of *Glendourdwy*; the Lord *Grey* of *Ruthin* entred on a peece of common which was betweene *Glendourdwy*, and *Ruthin*, which *Owen* formerly in king *Richards* life (in deſpight of the ſaid Lord) had kept; but *Owen* being a man of high courage, armes, hereupon encounters the Lord *Grey* in the field, where he ſcattered the ſaid Lords people and tooke him priſoner, the king being advertiſed hereof paſſeth with an army into *Wales*, kills and takes ſuch revenge as that time would permit, meane time *Owen* with his truſtieſt friends withdrawes himſelfe into the inexpugnable faſtneſſes of *Snowden*, where during this Tempeſt he kept himſelfe ſafe: ſhortly after the king with ſuch riches and booties as thoſe places affords returnes. *Owen* perceiving the king, returned, made new incurſions upon the Engliſh, where he was met withall by Sir *Edmund Mortimer*, Earle of *March*, where the ſaid Sir *Edmund* was taken priſoner, and about a thouſand of his men (being *Herefordſhire*) was ſlaine. The king hearing hereof in *September*, led a great Army into *Wales*, to take revenge of the Rebels, but he was in great danger to have periſhed

periſhed by ſodaine ſtormes and raines, which the like none of his people had ever ſeene before, ſo that after hee had done ſome waſts of the Country hee returned.

1403.

HEnry ſirnamed *Hotſpur*, ſonne and heire to the Earle of *Northumberland* conſpired with his Uncle the Earle of *Worceſter*, to deprive King *Henry* of the Crowne, and for this purpoſe they raiſed much forces about *Cheſhire*, (under colour of the *Scottiſh* warre. The chiefe cauſe was to crowne the Lord *Mortimer* Earle of *March*, King, for *Edmund Mortimer* the elder married *Philip* onely daughter and heire to *Leonell Plantaginet*, Duke *of Clarence* third ſonne to King *Edward* the third, and the Earle of *Northumberland*, this *Henry Hotſpurs* Father married *Elizabeth* daughter of the foreſaid *Edmond Mortimer*, ſo that being ſuch a ſtrong alliance they gathered great forces, and repaired to *Shrewsbury*: where great numbers of people reſorted to them; who finding themſelves now well ſtrengthned, they then preſented to the people the grievances of the common-Wealth, and that they tooke armes onely to guard their owne heads, and to ſee the Kingdome better governed, and to make their part the ſtronger, they ſent ſecretly to *Owen Glendour*, to joyne his forces with theirs, and betwixt the *Percies*, *Mortimer*, and *Owen* ſealed Indentures *Triparty* to divide the Kingdome amongſt them, *viz.* The *Percies* Earles of *Northumberland* to rule from the River of *Trent* Northward, and *Mortimer* Earle of *March* to rule from the River Trent Southward, and *Owen Glendour* to have the rule over the *Welſh*; on the otherſide King *Henry* being aſſailed with ſo unexpected jeopardies, defends his cauſe by Letters unto them, adviſed them to lay downe Armes, and withall to take away all pretence of feare to the conſpirators, hee ſent unto them his royall ſeale for their ſafe conduct; but they deſpiſing his clemency did put on the rigour of Rebellion, meane while the King Armes with all ſpeed againſt the enemy, and with his ſonne the young Prince of *Wales*, and a very noble fellowſhip, was advanced within the ſight of *Shrewsbury*: where drawing out his Souldiers hee found hee had ſome foureteene thouſand of choiſe and hardy bodies to abide the fortune of Warre againſt a well tryed warriour; They joyne Battaile againſt the Lords *Percies* and *Douglas*, betwixt whom began a fierce and cruell fight, the King fought manfully himſelfe that day, ſo likewiſe did the yong Prince (his ſonne) ſhew great perfection of his noble valour which after ſhone in him, being wounded with an Arrow in the Face; The Lord *Percy* and the Earle *Douglas* (then whom the World had not two braver Champions) in ſteede of ſpending themſelves upon the multitude, ſet the point of their hopes againſt the King, for which cauſe they ruſhed forward with their Speares and Swords; but the Earle of *Dunbarre* (who then was of the kings part) diſcovering their purpoſe, drew the king from the place which hee had choſen to make good, and thereby in likelyhood for the preſent ſaved his life, for the ſtandard royall was overthrowne, and the Earle of *Stafford*, and Sir *Walter Blunt* the kings ſtanderd-bearer was ſlaine, and ſure many of the ſubjects thought the king was ſlayne, and not a few ran out of the Field, who like a martiall Prince notwithſtanding re-inforced the fight againe with the ſlaughter of many of both ſides, but that which gave an end to this wofull Worke was the death of yong *Hotſpur*, who riding in the head of the Battayle in defiance of danger or death, was (by unknown hand) killed, with whoſe fall the whole Army was diſcomfited, the Earles of *Worceſter* and *Douglas*, with Sir *Richard Vernon* and the Baron of

Kinwalton and divers others were taken prisoners, of the Kings side were slaine (besides the Earle of *Stafford*) ten new Knights which were *Shorly*, *Clifton*, *Cokain*, *Gowsell* or *Gewell*, *Blunt*, *Calverley*, *Massie*, *Mortimer Gawsell Wendesley*, and of common Souldiers some 1500, besides Esquires and Gentlemen, on the other part (omitting valiant *Percy*) there fell on the Esquires, and Gentlemen of *Cheshire* some 200, and about 5000 common Souldiers, the Earle of *Worcester*, Sir *Richard Vernon* and the Barron of *Kindalton* were beheaded at *Shrewsbury*, and yong *Percyes* body being suffered to be buryed, the King caused it to be taken out of the grave againe the head choptoff, and the body quartered and sent into divers Cities of the kingdome.

About this time *William de Wilford*, an Esquire being at Sea tooke forty lawfull prizes laden with Iron, Oyle, Sope and *Rochell* Wines, to the number of 1000 tunnes upon the coast of little *Brittaine*, and in his returne set 40 saile on fire, came on land at *Penarch*, burnes Townes and Houses about six leagues into the Country, likewise burnt the Towne of Saint *Mathewes* about 3 miles together, wasted the land, and after returned with great Honour.

Anno 1405.

THomas *Mowbray* Earle Marshall, *Richard le Scroope*, Arch-Bishop of *Yorke* with divers others conspired against the King, being in good hope the Earle of *Northumberland*, the Lord *Bardolph*, and the Citizens of *Yorke* would take their parts, the Earle of *Westmerland* hearing of this attempt, gathered forces to encounter them, but perceaving, himselfe too feeble, hee betakes himselfe to fraud, and by faigning to like the quarrell, got them both into his power, and presented them as an oblation to the King, who comming to *Yorke* caused them both to be beheaded, from thence he pursues the Earle of *Northumberland*, and Lord *Bardolph* with an invincible Army, but they unable to resist, take *Berwick* for refuge, thither the King marcheth, at the sound whereof they fled into *Scotland*, yet the King tooke revenge of *Berwick*, as also *Alnwick* and all other Castles belonging to the Earle. From thence hee crosseth towards *Wales*, where with a suddaine inundation of waters he lost some 50 carriadges laden with treasure and so returned to *Worcester*, *Owen Glendour* chiefe Captaine of the *Welsh* fearing a revenge, before this time had confederated himselfe with the *French*, who with a 140 Ships arrived at *Milford Haven* to the aid of *Owen*, but the Lord *Berkely* and Sir *Henry de pay* (by what meanes appeares not) burnt 15 of their Ships in the Harbour. They made the entrance of their warre by laying siege to the Towne of *Carmardin*, which the garison being permitted to depart with bag and baggage was yeelded.

Anno 1407.

THe King sent into *Scotland* to have the Earle of *Northumberland*, and the Lord *Bardolph* delivered unto them, they hearing thereof fled into *Wales*, against which Prince *Henry* went and took the Castle of *Aberistwith*; but *Owen Glendour* soone after got it againe by fraud; this *Owen* prospered for a time, but the Earle of *Northumberland*, and the Lord *Bardolph* forsaking *Wales*, and seeking to raise a force in the *North*, were encountered by Sir *Thomas Rockley* high sherriffe of the shire, neere *Hesswould*, who after a sharpe conflict slew the Earle in the Field, and so wounded the Lord *Bardolph*, that he dyed thereof. The Earles heads were cut off and carried ignominiously through *London*, likewise the

Abbot

Abbot of *Hales*: becauſe hee was taken fighting on the Earles behalfe had ſentence to dye, which was executed upon him by hanging.

During the time of King *Henry* the 5th, there were not any Warres either in *England*, *Scotland*, or *Wales* untill the 28th yeare of King *Henry* the 6th. In which may be ſayd was the firſt battayle fought concerning the diſſentions between the houſes of *Yorke*, and *Lancaſter*.

2450, *And* 28 *of King* Henry *the* 6.

BEfore this the D. of *York* being called out of *France*, and the D. of *Somerſet* ſent as generall in his roome: there bred a great hatred betweene the two Dukes which after proved a confuſion to themſelves and ſtate, at this time the Duke was ſent into *Ireland* to ſuppreſſe ſuch out-lawes as there rebelled, in the meane time the Duke of *Suffolke* being a powerfull man about his Prince had certaine Articles put into the Parlament (then holden) againſt him. And being envyed was baniſhed the land, but by his enemies was taken on the Seas and beheaded on ſhipboard, The *Yorkiſts* having thus rid *Suffolke* out of the way, thought it now a fit time and ſeaſon to ſpring their practiſe. Hereupon the Comons of *Kent*, (who haye ſeldome refrained in ſuch turbulent times) while the Duke of *Yorke* was yet in *Ireland*, take Armes. One *Iack* cade is their Captaine: he had beene the ſervant of a *Suſſex* Knight, named Sir *Thomas Dagre*; kills a Woman with child, abjureth the land, turnes *French*, ſwearing ſervice to them, and now returning, is the inſtrument to hang out *Mortimers* name, like a Flag, to draw a party, faigning himſelfe to be cozen to the Duke of *Yorke*. Upon which he drew great multitudes to follow him, incamps at *Black-heath* by *Greene-wich*, and in his writings calls himſelfe the Captaine of *Kent*. His pretences (as of all diſloyall actions) were the common good, and ſuch other, the King at the report of theſe ſtirs, is ſtirred. The Captaine of *Kent* demands, that *Richard* Duke of *Yorke* bee called out of *Ireland*, and (with others named for ſtales and colour) bee principall uſed in councell. Alſo that thoſe which had a hand in the death of the Duke of *Glouceſter* might bee puniſhed, that all extortions dayly uſed amongſt the common people might be layd downe. That is to ſay the greene Wax, the Kings Bench, and divers other articles which theſe traitors write to the ſcandall of the Kings gentle government. The King upon view of theſe braves, begins to feele the indignity and danger; an Army is raiſed, *Cade Retires* to *Sevenoke* in *Kent*. The King ſuppoſing he had fled, ſent after him Sir *Humphry Stafford* knight, and other Gentlemen, with ſome other forces, *Cade* abides the event at *Sevenoke*, where he encountered, Sir *Humfrey*, and after long fight ſlew him, and put his Army to flight, after which hee armed himſelfe in the dead Knights abiliments with guilt ſpurres, The King and Queene hearing of this miſhap, leave the Tower of *London* to the cuſtody of the Lord *Scales*, and that valiant eſquire *Mathew Gough*, and *London* it ſelfe to the Lord Majors fidelity, Themſelves departing to *Kenelworth*: the headlong crew of *London* favour the rebelles, and give entrance.

Robert Horne Alderman, by perſwading the Citizens to reſiſt, endangered his owne life, which hee was glad to redeeme of the tyrants by paying them 500 Markes, the *Eſſex* men hearing of this rebellion gathered a head and encamped themſelves at *Mile end*, the King before he had left *London*, was enforced (by ſome of his hollow friends) to commit the Lord *Say* treaſurour to the Tower; after that the valiant Sir *Humfrey Stafford* was ſlaine, *Cade* being admitted

mitted into *London* with his forces, to delude the people with a ſhew of conſcience, makes Proclamation upon paine of death, that none of his Souldiers ſhould commit robbery or any outrage, and comming to *London ſtone* ſtrikes his ſword upon it, ſaying, now is *Mortimer* Lord of this City. At night hee returnes into *Southwarke*. One *Robert Poynings* of *Southwarke* Eſquire, was his ſword-bearer, and cup-bearer, the next day he returnes, and the Lord *Say* is beheaded at Cheape-ſide, and his body cut into quarters. Then they goe to the Fleet, whence taking one *Cromeres* an eſquire high ſherife of *Kent*, they behead him at *Mile end*, The Lord Major (*Thomas Charlton*) and the wiſer wealthy ones ſeeing themſelves in ſuch danger, ſecretly ſent to the Lord *Scales* for ayd, *Mathew Gough* at night came amongſt them with ayde, the *Kentiſh* hearing their entry was barred, ran furiouſly to Armes. *Cade* endeavours himſelfe to make good his way by force; but in deſpight of all his power, the Citizens make good and defend *London-Bridge* againſt him, though with the loſſe of many valiant and honeſt man, for the conflict endured all night till nine in the morning: amongſt ſuch as were ſlayne of the Kings parr, were *John Sutton* Alderman, *Mathew Gough* himſelfe, and *Robert Heyſand* Citizen. After which to give a quick end of theſe miſeries, impunity is proclamed for all offenders, and ſent to them in the Kings Name, by the Arch-biſhop of *Canterbury* (Lord *Chancellour*) under the great Seale of *England*; the rebells are ſcattered with aſſurance of their ſafety, and every man retires in peace from following ſo peſtilent an impoſtor. But *Cade* attempting new troubles, a thouſand markes are promiſed to him, who kills or taks this counterfet *Mortimer*; *Alexander Eden*, a Gentleman of *Kent*, had the happineſſe to diſcover and kill him at *Hothfield* in that County: his carkaſſe was brought to *London* where his falſe head was ſet ſentinell on *London Bridge*, his body quartered, and ſent into ſeverall places of *Kent* for a terror to others, there dyed alſo by the ſtroke of juſtice 26 more, whereof 8 were executed at *Canterbury*, and the reſt in other places of *Kent* and *Suſſex*. The multitude it ſelfe came naked in their ſhirts to the King on black-heath, humbly begging mercy.

1452.

Richard Duke of *Yorke*, conſults with his ſpeciall friends (*viz. Richard* Earle of *Salisbury* & *Richard* his ſon, who was after that valiant Earle of *Warwick*, *Thomas Courtney* Earle of *Devonſhire*, and the Lord *Cobham* with divers others) how he might get the crowne of *England*, and for that cauſe how to roote out the Duke of *Somerſet*, who ſtanding, they were to looke for ſtrong oppoſition, in the end they conclude to take Armes, but yet to ſmother the mention of the Duke of *Yorkes* title (which you may reade at large in the cattilogue of *Yorke*) they give out to the World of their doing, that they meant all honour, and obedience to King *Henry*, and that their intents were only to remoove bad perſons from about him, who afflicted the people, and made a pray of the Common-wealth: and the more to credit theſe pretences hee ſets out Proclamations ſwearing by the bleſſed Sacrament, and as hee hoped for ſalvation at the day of doome, he was and ever would be a true liege man ſubject to the King; The King (notwithſtanding all his Cozens art and diſſimulations) thinkes not fit to rely upon his enemies good nature, but having a ſtrong power, and ſtore of honourable men to conduct them) hee marcheth towards *Wales* againſt the Duke, who having notice thereof, wheeles about, and with all ſpeede marcheth towards *London*; but being there denyed entrance,

trance, he ſlides with his people into *Kent*: and neere *Dertford* there pitched his Campe upon *Brent* heath, the King is not ſlow, but leaving his march towards *Wales*, pitcheth up his royall pavillion upon black-heath, but by mediation of friends Duke *Richard* (ſubmitting himſelfe) was pardoned and entertained into favour, firſt taking an oath amongſt the chiefe Nobility of the Realme to be true to the King and State.

1454.

THe Duke of *Yorke*, being now of great eminency in the Land (careleſſe of his oath) and to make his way more eaſy to the Crowne, procures the Duke of *Somerſet* to be arraigned of high treaſon, and ſent to the Tower, upon pretence that he had capitall matters to charge him with. *Yorkes* principall friends (upon confidence of whom hee dared ſo high things) were *Richard Nevill* Earle of *Salisbury*, and *Richard* his ſonne Earle of *Warwick*, the King in this time the Duke of *Somerſet* was impriſoned, lay dangerous ſick, but when hee recovered and perceaved that malice and practiſe was the chiefe baſes of *Yorkes* accuſations, hee ſet the Duke at liberty, and made him Captaine of *Callis*, upon this *Yorke* and his adherents repayre to open force, they levy their Army about the marches of *Wales*, with which they repayre towards *London*, the King hearing of his enemies approach gathers a great Army, and with the greateſt part of the Nobility of the land enters Saint *Albons*, in warlike manner, thither alſo the Duke of *Yorke* and his adherents came, this was towards the end of *May*: the Dukes requeſt to the King was, that he would deliver ſuch perſons to bee deſervedly puniſhed as hee would name, the King (to let them know who he was) returnes anſwer that hee and all the reſt were traitors, and rather then hee would part with a Lord, hee would live and dye in their quarrell, The *Yorkiſts* hereupon aſſayle the Kings people within the Towne, & *Warwick* breaking in through a Garden, a ſharpe battayle is begun, the loſſe fell lamentably on King *Henries* ſide, for beſides the Duke of *Somerſet*, there was ſlayne the Earles of *Northumberland*, and *Stafford*, the Lord *Clifford*, with ſundry worthy Knights, and Eſquires, beſides ſome 5000 of the Kings part, and of the *Yorkiſts* about 600, The King himſelfe was ſhot into the neck with an Arrow, and taken priſoner, to whom the Duke of *Yorke*, the Earles of *Salisbury* and *Warwick*, ſhewed great reverence. Upon the morrow they ride to *London*, and call a Parlament in the Kings Name, to bee held in *July* following, and to pleaſe the ſubjects, the firſt popular act was, in declaring *Humfrey* Duke of *Glocester* to bee a true ſubject, and that he was wrongfully murthered; the next proviſions which the *Yorkiſts* made was for themſelves, and their owne ſecurity, commanding that the Duke of *Yorke* and his partakers ſhould incurre no blame by reaſon of the Journey at Saint *Albons*, the whole fault whereof was layd on the Duke of *Somerſet*: in the ſame Parlament the Duke of *Yorke* creates himſelfe protectour of the Realme, the Earle of *Salisbury* Lord Chancellour, and the Earle of *Warwick*, Captaine of *Callis*.

1436.

THe *French* take courage at our inteſtine diviſions, and landing at *Sandwich* with 15000, men they kill the Major of the Towne, Bailiffs and other officers, with ſundry Gentlemen of the Country, ſpoyle all they could lay hand upon, and among all they rob two great Veſſels laden with merchandiſe, which lay there bound for *London*, and departed: another part of them,

burnes

burnes *Fowy*, and certaine other Townes in *Devonshire*. On the other side, the *Scots* hastily entred into *Northumberland*, but upon notice that the Duke of *York* approached with a power, they returned, having not as yet done any great harme.

1438.

I Have declared before how the Duke of *Yorke* was made protectour, and the Earle of *Salisbury* Chancellour, but the yong Duke of *Somerset*, consulting with the Queene at *Greenewich*, concerning her husbands danger; They presently displace the Duke of *Yorke* of his Protectorship, and also deprived the Earle of *Salisbury* of his Chancellourship, The King and Queene remooved to *Coventry*, and there they sent for *Yorke*, *Salisbury* and *Warwick*, by letters under their privy seale. Whither they come. But they (being warned of some evill against them, or else fearing their own danger) sodainly leave the Court, without leave, the Duke of *Yorke* departed to *Wigmore*, in the *Welsh* marches, the Earle of *Salisbury* to *Middleham* in the *North*, and the Earle of *Warwick* over the Sea to *Callis*, pretently the King, and State study how to bring the great Lords to an unity; at length they are perswaded to meete at *London*, which they did, but with great company of followers, for the Duke of *Yorke* brought with him 400 men, the Earle of *Salisbury* 500, and the Earle of *Warwicke* 600 the Dukes of *Somerset* and *Excester* 800, the Earle of *Northumberland*, the Lord *Egremont*, and *Clifford* fifteene hundreth; this was the fashion of that swording age. Upon this the King and the Lord Arch-Bishop, with divers other learned men entred into consultation to reconcile these factions, in the conclusion (to all mens judgement) an atonement was made, and to make it the more firme, a solemne procession was made within the Cathedrall Church of Saint *Paul*, where the King (adorned with Crowne and Robes of Majesty) went in person, before whom went hand in hand, the Duke of *Somerset* and the Earle of *Salisbury*, The Duke of *Excester*, and the Earle of *Warwick* and so of either faction one and one. And behind the King himselfe came, the Queene and Duke of *Yorke* in great familiarity in all mens sight. But these thinne ashes which covered these glowing coales were soone unraked, and set to blaze; for the King and many of the Lords being still at *Westminster*, there happened a sudd ine fray betweene one of the Kings servants and a follower of the Earle of *Warwicke*, who hurt the Kings servant. Hereupon his fellowes of all sorts, (as Cookes with their spits, &c.) in great disorder assayle the Earle himselfe, as hee was comming from the Counsell, and had there slayne him, but that hee presently fled to his Barge, and reputing all things unsure about the King, gets over to his place at *Callis*, the *Yorkists* they charge the Queene, and that it was her plot to worke the Earles destruction. Not long after this the Duke of *Somerset* is sent Captaine to *Callis*, *Warwick* will resigne no *Roome*, notwithstanding the Kings command, alleaging he was made Captaine thereof by Parlament. *Somerset* is rejected, with danger to his person. Likewise such of the Dukes followers as came into *Warwickes* hands he beheaded, and at Sea tooke divers prizes which he retained to himselfe. In the meane time the Duke of *Yorke*, with the Earle of *Salisbury*, his Father consult of their affayres. *Salisbury* is resolved with sword in hand to expostulate the danger, and injury offered to his sonne at *Westminster*. In the meane time the Queene strengthneth her part, and chiefely of *Cheshire* men, caused her sonne to distribute silver Swans, for his badge or devise, *Salisbury* sets forward from his Castle at *Middleham*, with 4 or 5000 men; *James Touchet*,

Lord

Lord *Audley*, encounters him upon *Blore-heath* neere *Muckle-ſtone*. The fight was long and bloody. But in the end King *Henries* evill fortune gave the better of the day to the Earle of *Salisbury*, where, beſides the valiant Lord *Audley* himſelfe, were ſlayne ſome two thouſand 400. But the chiefe loſſe fell upon the *Cheſhire* men who ware the Princes livery.

The Earle of *Salisbury* in this ſort openeth his way to *Ludlow*. Where *Richard* Duke of *Yorke*, and the head of their combination lay with great forces, and there they conclude to try the victory by dint of ſword, the Earle of *Warwick* repaired to them with a choyce company from *Callis*, and that valiant *Andrew Trollop* was their leader, the King in the meane time attended with the Duke of *Somerſet*, and *Exceſter* and others of his choiſe friends marcheth againſt his enemies, his firſt worke was to offer them gentle pardon, but it was utterly refuſed. Upon which *Andrew Trollop* (who in the Kings pay had done great ſervices againſt the *French*) being acquainted with all their Counſell abandons the *Yorkiſts* Camp about midnight, and with a choiſe number of truſty men preſents himſelfe, & ſervice to King *Henry*, there relates the whole courſe of the *Yorkiſts* plots; The *Yorkiſts* upon notice of *Trollops* act deſpairing of ſucceſſe at that preſent, flye. The Duke of *Yorke* into *Ireland*, the Earle of *March*, *Warwick*, and *Salisbury* into *Callis*, and the King through his clemency and favor ſhewed much mercy to the multitude that ſerved under *Yorke*.

The ſame yeere the *Yorkiſts* ſend over Articles to ſeduce the people of *Kent*, which was alwayes of a wavering mind, after which the Earles of *Salisbury*, *Warwick*, and *March*, landed in *Kent*, where they made ſuch proteſtations of their fidelity to the King, that they did not onely ſeduce the common people, but likewiſe drew *Thomas Bourchier*, Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and other grave men, to beleeve that they meant ſooth, which that they might the rather doe, the Earle of *Warwick* made open oath upon the Croſſe of *Canterbury*, that they had ever borne true faith, and allegiance to King *Henry*. In the meane time the King hearing of their proceedings leaveth the City of *London*, and appoynted the rendevow of his forces at *Northampton*, where he abode. The enemy advanceth thither, where being come neare to the King they both prepare for Battaile, and the *Yorkiſts* the more to colour their proceedings made Proclamation through the Field that none ſhould lay hands on the King, nor common Souldiers, but onely on the Lords. The hoaſt joyne, the Lord *Grey* of *Ruthin* began the diſcomfiture of the Kings ſide, for he flying to the adverſaries part was the cauſe that the Kings Army was defeated, and utterly broken, there were ſlayne of the Nobility on the Kings part, the Duke of *Buckingham*, *Iohn* Earle of *Shrewsbury*, *Iohn* viſcount *Beaumont*, *Thomas* Lord *Egremont*, Sir *William Lucy*, and divers others beſides 10000, common Souldiers, the King himſelfe was taken priſoner, and there led to *London*, where a Parlament was ſummoned to bee holden, unto which the Duke of *Yorke* repaired out of *Ireland*, of which you may reade more in the Chronicles, and Annalls of *England*. Both of the ſaid *Richards* clame to the Crowne, and likewiſe of his right to the ſame.

In the meane time the Queene with her ſonne Prince *Edward*, and her faſt friends remained in the *North*, and there prepared all the forces they could, to recover the King, and Kingdome, for the concluſion of the Parlament aforeſaid was, *That* Henry *the ſixth ſhould raigne, and be King during his life the remainder to reſt in* Richard *Duke of* Yorke, *and the lawfull heires of his body King* Henries *heires being excluded*, The Duke in the meane time is proclaimed heire apparant,

and

and called Prince of *Wales*, Duke of *Cornwall*, and Earle of *Chester*, & protectour of *England*, after all which, the Duke of *Yorke* finding himselfe not sure, as long as the Queene and her sonne was abroad, leaves the King with the Duke of *Norfolke*, and the Earle of *Warwicke*, at *London*; himselfe with the Earle of *Salisbury* and *Rutland*, and certaine forces, setteth forward to *Wakefield* to pursue the Queene and her sonne, sending direction to the Earle of *March*, that hee should follow with all his power, the Duke of *Yorke* came to the Castle of *Sandall* neere *Wakefield* upon *Christmas* eve, reposing himselfe and expecting an increase of his numbers; the Queene advertised, thinkes it wisedome to fight before the Duke grow too strong, and thereupon marcheth forward, having an Army of 18000 men, led by the Dukes of *Somerset* and *Excester*, the Earles of *Devonshire* and *Wilshire*, the Lords *Nevill*, *Clifford*, *Ros*, and in effect all the Northerne Nobility, the host presents it selfe before *Sandall* to dare and provoke the Duke to Battaile; his bloud being impatient of these braves, and perhaps ignorant that the enemy had so great a company, will needes fight, though the Earle of *Salisbury*, and Sir *David Hall*, (an ancient servant of his and a great Souldier) gave him advise to stay, till his sonne, the Earle of *March*, approached with such *Welshmen*, and numbers as hee had assembled. But hee being resolute would not incline to them. The Queene of the other side, to the intent hee might not escape her hands, placed the Earle of *Wilshire*, and the Lord *Clifford* in an ambush betwixt the Castle, and the place where hee of necessity must fight. The Dukes of *Somerset* and *Excester* stand embattailed in the open Field, against whom the Duke of *Yorke*, with not above 5000 men, issued, the Battailes joyne furiously, when sodainly the Duke of *Yorke* sees himselfe inclosed, and although hee expressed great man-hood, yet within one halfe hower, his Army was discomfited, himselfe and divers of his friends slaine, amongst which was the Earle of *Rutland* his sonne, by the hands of the Lord *Clifford* after the Battayle was done, likewise in the Field was slaine the Lord *Harrington*, Sir *Thomas Nevill* sonne to the Earle of *Salisbury*, Sir *David Hall*, with sundry Knights, and others, about 2200, the Earle of *Salisbury* was taken prisoner and beheaded at *Pomfract*, the Dukes head, together with his, were fixed upon poles, and set upon a gate at *Yorke*.

Anno 1461 *and*, 39th *of King* Henry *the* 6th.

THe Earle of *March*, sonne to the Duke of *Yorke*, hearing of these tragicall adventures aforesaid, gives not over, but gathered an Army of about 20000 men to march against the Queene. But he hearing that *Iasper* Earle of *Pembrook* (halfe brother to King *Henry* the 6th) and *Iames Butler* Earle of *Wilshire* had amongst their friends of *Irish*, and *Welsh* raised great forces to intercept and take him, he therefore sodainly turnes back from *Shrewsbury*, and at a place called *Mortimers* crosse neere *Ludlow*, hee sets upon them; it being Candlemasse day in the morning. At which time (as some writers report) there appeared three Sunnes which sodainly joyned in one. The Battailes maintaine their fights with great fury, but in the end the Earle of *March* obtaines the victory, killing of his enemies 3800 men, the Earles saved themselves by flight, but *Owen Tewder* Father to the Earle of *Pembrooke* was taken, and beheaded at the commandement of victorious *Edward* Earle of *March*. As also Sir *Iohn Skudamore*, with his two sonnes and others.

The Queene of the other side having ordered her affaires in the *North* drawes

drawes her *Northren* Army to Saint, *Albanes*, of which *Andrew Trollop* was there Colonell. The Duke of *Norfolk*, and *Suffolke*, the Earle of *Warwick* and *Arundell*, with the King in their company, and a great puiſſance, prepares to meete her and give her Battayle, and for that purpoſe encampe at St. *Albanes*, but the Lords of her faction being ready to attempt on her behalfe, aſſayle the Kings forces within the Towne, and after ſome ſharpe affronts, break through, and drive their adverſaries out with much bloud ſhed, and in the end brake the ſquadron wherein the King was, ſo that the Queenes ſide became cleerely victors, and ſlew about 2000 of their enemies, the great Lords fled, but the Lord *Bonville*, and Sir *Thomas Kyrell* were taken and beheaded; ſo that by this the Queene recovered her husband againe, though ſhee did not long enjoy thoſe happineſſes. Notwithſtanding all this the common people wholy ſtand for the Earle of *March*, and the morebecauſe they had intelligence that hee had vanquiſhed the Earle of *Pembrooke*, in the marches of *Wales*. And that the Earle of *Warwicke* eſcaping from Saint *Albans*, had met with him: theſe newes made the King, and Queene retire into the *North*, and leave the *Southern* parts to their enemies.

Edward Earle of *March* having won the Battaile of *Mortimers* croſſe aforeſaid, haſted with all ſpeede poſſible towards *London*, and on his way was ſeconded by *Richard Nevill* the ſtout Earle of *Warwick*, to the great encreaſe of his forces, which ſo terrifyed Queene *Margaret*, now ready to poſſeſſe the *South*, that with her husband and ſonne, in a perplexed feare ſhee returned againe into the *North*. Upon which *Edward* Earle of *March*, now ſtiling himſelfe Duke of *Yorke*, repaired with the Earle of *Warwick* to *London*, and there declared his claime to the Crowne, on which upon Saterday the ſecond of March, The ſaid King was by his Friends and Souldiers proclaimed King; after which he repayred into the *North* with a complete Army, and there marching towards *Pomfract*, he there appoynts the Lord *Fitzwalter* to keepe Ferry-bridge, omitting no directions of a worthy Commander, King *Henry* for his part though nothing ſo Warlike, yet thought it beſt policy to imploy ſuch leaders as deſired revenge of the Houſe of *Yorke*; as the Duke of *Somerſet*, the Earle of *Northumberland*, and the Lord *Clifford*, whoſe fathers were ſlayne at the firſt Battaile of Saint *Albans*, and therefore to leave no attempt unaſſayd, he ſo ſodainly charged upon the troupe appoynted to keepe Ferry-bridge, that the Lord *Fitzwalter* unarmed (only with a Poleax in his hand) came haſtily to the Bridg, thinking a fray had beene amongſt his own Souldiers, where, with the baſtard of *Salisbury*, he with many others were ſlayne by the enemie; the guſt of this was preſently blowne to the ſtout Earle of *Warwicks* eares, who poſting to *Edward* let him know how fatall was their beginning, and ſo allighting from his Horſe with his ſword ſlew him, ſaying; let him fly, that fly will, I will tarry with him that will tarry with me; which he confirmed by kiſſing the Croſſe of his ſword the uſuall complement of covenants made by Martiall men: the valiant Lord *Faulcon Bridge* fearing leaſt this beginning would give an edge to the ſquell got over the River at Caſtle-ford three miles frō the Bridge, meaning to incloſe the takers on their back, which *Clifford* perceaving ſought to avoyd, and whether for haſt, heate, or paine, he put off the Gorget hee wore, whereby ſodainly an Arrow without a head, ſhot from ſome that lay in ambuſh pierced through his throat, and ſtruck into his neck, which ſet a period unto his life; the next day being Palme Sunday, was more fatall to the *Engliſh*, in celebrating their bloud in ſtead of *Palmes*, for the Lord *Faulconbridge*,

who

who commanded the foreward, by dawning of the day (the Earle of *Nothumberland* being ſick) tooke the Field on a plaine, betweene the Townes of *Towton*, & *Saxton* where the two competitors, *Henry* and *Edward* brought their forces to joyne Battaile; King *Henries* forces conſiſted of 60000 men, and *Edwards* of 48660 who cauſed proclamation to be made, that he that refuſed to fight might forthwith depart, but if any ſouldiers abiding, ſeeke to flye or turne backe, hee ſhould be ſlayne by his next fellow, and the ſlayer to receave a great reward: both Armies ready to joyne, a ſmall fleete of Snow hapned to fall, which with the wind was carried into the face of the *Lancaſtrians* hoaſt, whereby their ſight was much impeached; wch advantage *Faulcon-bridge* ſoone eſpying, forth with commanded his Archers to ſhoot each man a flight, and then to ſtand without further proffer, the *Northern* men feeling the Arrowes, but not ſeeing the Archers, made haſt to acquit them with the like, and ſhot their whole ſheaves of Arrowes without intermiſſion, but ſhort of the marke by threeſcore yards at leaſt; which ſtorme being paſt, and all their ſtore ſpent, the worthy *Faulckonbridge* advanceth forwards, and within reach of his Archers ſore galled his enemies, making a double advantage of what they had done: for their owne quivers being full, when the others were empty they gathered up, and ſhot theirs againſt their owne ſhooters, yet left ſome of them ſticking to gall the legs of their purſuers, by which only ſtratagem, as was conſtantly averred, the Battaile, and day was loſt and wonne. The fight was bloudy and continued ten houres, for all being Engliſh acquit themſelves Engliſh-like, no taking of priſoners, nor taking ranſom, in concluſion the *Lancaſtrians* were defeated, and the *Yorkiſts* victors: there were ſlayne the Lords, *Beaumont*, *Nevill*, *Willoughby*, *Wells*, *Dacres*, *Fitzhugh*, *Beckingham*, and *Clifford* (who dyed the day before) beſides Knights, Eſquires, and Gentlemen a great number. And in all (on both parts) 35091; ſo that not onely the field lay ſtayned with *Engliſh* blood, but the Rivers ran red for a great diſtance, ſo markeable is this Battaile of *Englands* civill Warres. King *Henry* hearing of this irrecoverable loſſe, with his wife, and ſonne Prince *Edward* fled into *Scotland*, and victorious *Edward* returned to *London*, and with great ſolemnity the 20th. of *Iune* at *Weſtminſter* was crowned King.

Anno 1464 *and, of King Edward the* 4th.

QUeene *Margaret* fixing her hopes upon the *Scots* valour, leaving her ſonne Prince *Edward* in *Berwick*, with her husband and *Scots* enters *Northumberland*, tooke the Caſtle of *Bamburgh*, and ſo paſſed forward unto the *Biſhoprick* where her forces dayly encreaſed by ſuch as favoured King *Henry*. King *Edward* hearing theſe ſtirs in the *North*, made his preparation both by Sea and Land, and with his Brethren, and Nobles came to *Yorke*, from whence hee ſent *Iohn Nevill*, Lord *Montacute*, with a power of men, (and ſomewhat miſtruſting the loyalties of the *Northumbrians*) who paſſing forwards, upon Hegley-moore was ſodainly encountered by the Lords *Hungerford*, and *Roos*, with whom was Sir *Ralph Percy* a valiant Knight, but *Montacute* being accompanied with reſolute Souldiers put the Lords to flight, and ſlew the ſaid *Percy*, after which he hearing that King *Henries* hoaſt lay encamped upon a plaine neere *Hexham*, hee haſted thither, and ſo valiantly aſſaulted their Campe, that hee made a great ſlaughter of them, and tooke priſoners *Henry* Duke of *Somerſet*, the Lords *Roos*, *Molins*, and *Hungerford*, who were all beheaded, and Sir *Ralph Gray* was likewiſe degraded, and executed, King *Henry* himſelfe fled and got away, but the next yeere hee was taken in *Lancaſhire* (in diſguiſed apparell) from whence

whence he was ſent to *London* with his legs tyed to the ſtirrups, being arreſted by *Warwick*, his guilt ſpurs taken off, and committed priſoner to the Tower of *London*.

1469 *and* 8th *of Edward the* 4th.

AFter King *Edward* had attained the Crowne as is before expreſſed, he bethought himſelfe of a wife, for which purpoſe hee ſent *Richard* Earle of *Warwicke* into *France*, to deſire the Lady *Bona* ſiſter to the *French* Queene in mariage, which requeſt was unto *VVarwick* granted, and he by proxy affianced them together, but before hee returned into *England*, King *Edward* had maried the Lady *Elizabeth Grey*, widdow of Sir *Iohn Grey* Knight, which when *VVarwick* had knowledge of, hee ſtormed not a little, ſeeing himſelfe thus deluded by the King, for which cauſe hee conceived ſo inward an indignation, that his affection was withdrawne from King *Edward*, and thence forth ran upon King *Henry* that then was impriſoned in the Tower, and to make his party ſtronger, he ſtrikes a ſtrong league betwixt himſelfe, and *George* Duke of *Clarence*, & the more to confirme it, they both ſayle to *Callis*, where the D. was contracted to *Iſabel* eldeſt daughter & coheire to the E. of *VVarwick*, and there they taryed, that whilſt factions aroſe in *England*, they might be out of blame, for at this time ſome maleconteats pickt a quarrell, againſt ſome abuſes which were offered to an Hoſpitall dedicated to St. *Leonard* at *Yorke*, and they made their pretence that the poore was defrauded, and the maſters, and prieſts only, fed and waxed fat, to redreſſe which, one *Robert Huldern* entred into action, and with 15000 ſtrong enterprized for *Yorke*, in which City the Lord Marqueſſe *Montacute* (yonger Brother to the Earle of *VVarwick*) was preſident for King *Edward*, who with a ſmall number well choſen iſſued out of *Yorke*, againſt the enemy. Put them to flight, & ſtroke off the head of their leader before the gates of the City; but the Rebells nothing danted at *Huldernes* death, chuſe them two *Chiefetaines* of great account, which were *Henry* ſonne and heire to the Lord *Fitzhugh*, and Sir *Henry Nevill*, ſonne and heire to the Lord *Latimer*, the one of them being nephew, and the other Cozen Germans to the Earle of *Warwick*: theſe but young, and not altogether experienced in Armes, chooſe for their tutor Sir *Iohn Colgniers*, for whoſe skill and valiantneſſe hee was much feared in the *North*. They joine their forces, and ſet forwards toward *London*, intending to ſtrike at the head firſt, making Proclamation by the way that King *Edward* was neither a juſt Prince to God, nor profitable to the Commonweale. King *Edward* hearing of theſe Northerne proceedings, and that his brother and *VVarwick* were likewiſe preparing againſt him, ſent for the Lord *Herbert* Earle of *Penbrook* to be his generall, who gathering his forces, conſiſting chiefely of *Welſhmen*, with his brother Sir *Richard Harbert*, and ſome 18000 Souldiers marcheth toward the enemie, and after him was ſent *Humfrey* Lord *Stafford* with 6000 Archers to ſecond him: theſe Lords meeting together, had notice by eſpialls, that the Northerne made forwards towards *Northampton*, to intercept whom, the Lord *Stafford* lately made Earle of *Devonſhire* was imployed, and Sir *Richard Harbert*, who with 2000 horſe lay covertly under a Wood, and ſodainly ſet on the rereward, the reſt having paſſed: but the Northerne very nimbly turned about, and bad the *VVelſhmen* ſuch welcome as few returned to tell their intertainement. The King underſtanding of this hard beginning, muſtered his ſubjects on every ſide, intending to cope with theſe Northerne Lords himſelfe. The Earle *VVarwick* as forward, to forward his

fortunes gathered his friends together, with purpose to encounter with *Penbrooke* but before any supplies came to either of both, it chanced the Armies to meete at unawares, upon a place called *Danes More* neare *Edgecoate*, 3 miles from *Banbery*, where they presently fell a skirmishing, wherein Sir *Henry Nevill* sonne to the Lord *Lattimer* was taken prisoner, and notwithstanding he yielded himselfe to his takers, yet they cruelly slew him, which unmartiall act was not long unrepayed, for the Field being withdrawne, the next morning the Northerne being inflamed for the losse of yong *Nevill*, most valiantly set upon the *Welshmen*, and by the force of Archers drave them from their ground of advantage; which *Penbrooke* wanting, supplied with his owne person and prowesse, and *Richard* his Brother most valiantly assayled the enemy that day, so that by their valours it was verily supposed the Field had beene wonne, had not *John Clappam* Esquire, and servant to the Earle of *Warwick* displayed his Lords colours with his white beare, and frō an eminent place cryed a *Warwick*, wh reat the *Welshmen* were so terrifyed that they turnd and fled, leaving their generall and his brother alone in the Field, who valiantly fighting were encompassed, and taken with the death of 500 of their men. The Earle with his brother Sir *Richard Harbert* were brought to *Banbury*, where with ten other Gentlemen they were beheaded, *Conyers* & *Clappam* being their Judges. The day before this Battaile was fought there fell a debate betwixt the Earle of *Penbrooke*, & the Lord *Stafford* about taking up their Inne, upon which distaste, th L. *Stafford* departed hence with his whole band, by which his disabling th Field, it was conjectured the Battaile was lost, but for his neglect he was after taken, and beheaded at *Bridgewater*, after this Battayle obtained, and the Northerne now fleshed under the leading of their Captaine *Robert* of *Ridisdale* they hasted to the Kings mannour of *Grafton* where the Earle *Rivers* father to the Queene then lay, whom with his sonne *John*, they sodainly surprised and in *Northampton* struck off their heades without any judgement.

King *Edward* hearing of these Proceedings prepares a great Army, and with the same marcheth toward *Warwick*, likewise the Duke of *Clarence*, and the Earle of *Warwicke* come into *England* and joyne with the Northerne forces, where th y met the King at *Wolney* foure miles from *Warwick*, but by mediation of friends a peace was intreated, and letters written from either parties, exorelling their griefes and wrongs, with profers of redresse, which caused the King to rest secure not fearing any fowle play. *Warwick* (by his espialls) perceaving the Kings confidence, thought it not wisedome to loose the advantage. And thereupon in the dead of night with a selected company enters the Kings Campe slew them that kept the watch, and tooke the King in his bed, brought him prisoner to *Warwick* and thence by easy journeys in the night conveighed him to *Midleham* Castle in *Yorkeshire*, not farre from *Richmond*, where under the custody of his brother *George Nevill*, Arch bishop of *Yorke* he was retained. But having some extraordinary liberty allowed, as hee was a hunting, Sir *William Stanley*, and Sir *Thomas Burgh* brought him fresh Horse, and with a crew of resolute followers they tooke him away from his keepers, and set him at liberty, upon which he forthwith repaired to *Yorke*, where with great honour he was joyfully receaved. And abode certaine dayes, with hope of a further supply of friends, but fayling thereof, and fearing the Arch-bishops pursuite, with a small traine hee posted to *Lancaster*, where he found the Lord *Hastings* his Chamberlaine well accompained for his convey, and having his traine daily increasing, He speeds to *London*, where all his studies, and consultations

tions were how to be revenged on theſe diſloyall Lords, His brother, and *Warwicke*, and they againe fretting at the Arch-biſhops folly ſought to make ſtronger their faction againſt the King.

Anno 1470.

THe ſtout Earle aforeſaid, cauſed a new commotion to bee raiſed in *Lincolnſhire* under the leading of Sir *Robert VVells*, ſonne to the Lord *Wells*, who with 3000 Souldiers diſturbed the Country, and in every place proclaimed King *Henry*; ſetting downe the Battaile not farre far from *Stanford*, meaning to abide the encounter of their oppoſers, the King hearing hereof, ſent for the Lord *Wells* Father to the foreſaid Sir *Robert*, commanding him to write to his ſonne to ſurceaſe the warres, and to lay downe their Armes, and himſelfe with the Lord *VVells* in his company, repayred toward *Lincolnſhire*, but howſoever the Father had writ, Sir *Robert* went on in his former deſignes, which ſo ſore mooved King *Edward*, that hee preſently beheaded the Lord *VVells*, and Sir *Thomas Dymock*, who had married his daughter, although hee promiſed them both ſafety of their lives. Young *VVells* hearing of his fathers death, ſought the revenge, and not ſtaying for *VVarwick* who was preparing to come, ſet manfully upon the King, and his power. Where betwixt them was performed a moſt bloudy fight, till at laſt Sir *Robert* was taken, with Sir *Robert Dealand* and others, whereat the *Lincolnſhire* men were ſo terrified, that caſting off their coates, they ran all away, in regard whereof this Battaile to this day is called loſe-coate field, there was ſlayne at this Battaile ſome 10000 men, *VVells* and divers others were taken, and put to death.

The ſame yeere after the *Lincolnſhire* men were overthrowne at *Stanford*, the Duke of *Clarence*, and the Earle of *VVarwick*, being at their wits end, and unable to make a head againſt King *Henry*, embarked themſelves and wives for *France*, both to inſtigate King *Lewis*, and to ſecure themſelves in *Callis* whereof *VVarwick* was Captaine, but the L. *Vanclowre* a *Gaſcoigne* borne, being deputy for *VVarwick* denied them entrance, which he perceaving hoyſed up ſayle and arrived in *Normandy*, and by the way tooke ſome rich ſhips which belonged to the Duke of *Burgundies* ſubjects. King *Lewis* hearing of the arrivall of *VVarwick*, and knowing his troubles to ariſe from his ambaſſage to the Lady *Bona*, ſent certaine Princes to conduct him to the Caſtle of *Amboyſe*, where himſelfe and traine had royall entertainment, at the ſame time Queene *Margaret* being fled *England*, and Sojourning in *France* with her father *Renate*, ſaw now the Iron hot, and ready to be ſtruck, therefore with her ſonne Prince *Edward*, *John* Earle of *Oxford*, and *Iaſper* Earle of *Penbrooke*, came unto *Amboyes* where by meanes of the *French* King a combination of alliance was confirmed betwixt Prince *Edward*, and *Anne* the ſecond daughter to the Earle of *VVarwick*, then preſent with her mother, and ſiſter in *France*, that King *Henry* ſhould againe be reſtored; the Duke of *Clarence* and the Earle tooke an oath, never to diſſiſt nor flye one from another whilſt they had power: after theſe confirmations *VVarwick* gathers what power hee can, and landed in *England*, and proclaimed King *Henry*, commanding all betwixt ſixteene to ſixty to take up armes againſt *Edward* Duke of *Yorke*, the moſt unjuſt uſurper of King *Henries* Crown, and came marching toward *London*, where by the way he was reſorted to daily with a great confluence of people all this King *Edward* ſeemed little to regard, but thought hee had now got *VVarwick* into his trap, and preſently ſent to his brother the Duke of *Burgundy*, to ſecure the Seas, leaſt that *VVarwick*

ſhould eſcape back againe into *France*, alſo to his Lords of *England* to attend him in his warres, but very many neglected his command, which when *Edward* perceaved, hee was ſtrucke with a great feare, and with his brother the Duke of *Gloceſter*, the Lord *Haſtings*, and the Lord *Scales* the Queenes brother, he haſted towards *Nottingham*, there to determine what was to be done; in the meane time the baſtard *Falconbridge* in the Weſt, and the Earle of *Pembrooke* in *Wales*, proclaimed King *Henry*, likewiſe Marqueſſe *Montacute*, having gathered ſome 6000 forces in the name of King *Edward*: drew them towards *Nottingham*, when on a ſodaine he drew them back, alleadging that *Edward* was ungratefull, and regardleſſe of his friends, theſe things being divulged amongſt the commons, they were all turned for King *Henries* part, and making bone-fires, and ringing bells, they ſung their ditties at every meeting, & cryed a *Henry*, a *Henry*, a *Warwick*, a *Warwick*. K. *Edward* hearing theſe rumours fled from his hoſt beſides *Nottingham* with ſome of his chiefe friends & paſſed over the waſhes to *Lin*, where in two Ships of *Holland*, and one *Engliſh* Ship, he ſet ſayle towards *Burgundy*, and by the way being encountred by the *Eaſterlings*, had much adoe to eſcape: after this the Earle of *Warwick* with the Duke of *Clarence*, and divers others went to the Tower, wherein King *Henry* had beene priſoner almoſt 9 yeares, and there againe elected him for their lawfull King.

Anno 1471.

KIng *Henry* being now exalted to his royall throne againe, and King *Edward* lying in *Burgundy*, conſulting with his friends to make a ſpeedy returne, hee reſolves for *England*, and with ſome 2000 men beſides Saylers, embarkes himſelfe; attempting to take land in *Norfolke*, but thoſe coaſts being guarded, hee wafted more Northward, and entring *Humberland*, at *Ravenſpur* in *Yorkeſhire*, when laying aſide all claime to the Crowne, and pretending nothing but his Dutchy of *Yorke*, he ſhewed the rude multitude letters, making them before they were ſent from the Earle of *Northumberland*, for his ſafe conduct, and in every place where hee came, proclaiming King *Henry*; himſelfe wearing an Eſtrich feather which was Prince *Edwards* livery; and paſſing to *Yorke*, his oth firſt taken to be true to King *Henry*, he entred the City, which preſently he ſurpriſed and aſſumed to himſelfe. Earle *Warwick* now hearing of *Edwards* landing, ſent word to his brother Marqueſſe *Montacute* (then reſiding at *Pomfret*) to intercept him, before he grew too potent, but whether the Marqueſſe delayed or winked, *Edward* paſſed not farre from *Pomfret* to *Nottingham* which encouraged many to favour his deſignes, houlding that *Montacute* was either a friend, or elſe afraid to deale with ſo powerfull an enemy: *Edward* ſeeing now the Sunne begun to ſhine on him, made forward towards *Leiceſter*, where the Earles of *Warwick*, and *Oxford* with a great power lay, but becaule *Clarence* was wanting, they let *Edward* hold on without any encounter, upon which many reſorted unto *Edward*, much to the encreaſing of his Army; *Warwicke* perceaving, that *Clarence* forbearance had given him that head, hee preſently ſends to *Clarence*, being then about *London*, to come with all his forces and joyne with them; in the meane time, *Warwick* tooke into the City of *Coventry*, meaning from thence to ſet on the enemy, but *Edward* perceaving his Starre had paſt the darke threatning cloud, pitched his Tents neere that City, in a plaine Field, and valiantly bad the Earle come to Battaile, but hee miſtrufting (as reaſon hee had) that the boldneſſe of *Edward*, was backt by *Clarence*, kept cloſe within the walls with purpoſe, to ſee how the World would goe,

goe, *Edward* loth to loose time about one Cities siege, raiseth his Army and departeth towards the Towne of *Warwick*, unto which Towne likewise, his brother *Clarence* was on march with foure thousand men, these meeting upon a plaine three miles from the Towne set their Battaile in array, as if they went to have fought, but the King, his brother *Gloceſter*, the Lord *Hastings*, and others, without any garde made towards *Clarence*, which when he beheld, himself accompanied with some men of estate, encountred his Brother with a loving meeting, and in conclusion, they entred into amity and peace, upon which, *Clarence* sent word to *Warwick* by divers messengers, to incline the same way, promising him great preferment: but he utterly rejecting such dealings, sent him answer againe, *That hee had rather bee an Earle like himselfe, then a perjured Duke*; this stout resolution made *Edward* more wary, and therefore hee hasteth towards *London* making it the key to open the way to the Crowne, (to which when hee aproached) the Citizens opened their gates, and cryed K. *Edward* K. *Edward*, the Duke of *Somerset* and others, that was left to attend K. *Henry*, fled for their lives; leaving him in the Bishops pallace, where he was taken by King *Edward*, and sent againe to the Tower, Earle *Warwick* hearing how things were carried in *London*, consulted with his assistances, which were the Duke of *Excester*, the Marquesse *Montacute*, the Earle of *Oxford* and others, what was best to bee done; they hould it best policy to follow the enemy, and try it by Battaile, before the enemy grew too strong; and for that purpose they hast to S. *Albans*, and from thence towards *London*, with a full purpose to recover *London*, but *Edward* not trusting the strength of the City marcheth towards them, and upon *Gladmore* neare Barnet, set downe his Tents neare his enemies upon Easter-eve, the next day being Easterday, they marshall their Armies, *Warwick* divided his into three Battalions, the right wing was led by the Marquesse his brother, and the Earle of *Oxford*, himselfe with the Duke of *Excester* led the left, and the maine Battaile was commanded by the Duke of *Somerset*, King *Edward* likewse placed his brother the Duke of *Gloceſter* in the foreward, himselfe and the Duke of *Clarence* in the midleward, and the Lord Chamberlaine in the rereward, still reserving a fresh supply when occasion should serve, the Battailes joyne, and *Oxford* upon that part of the Kings sets on furiously, and with great violence forceth them backe, so that many of them fled to *London*, reporting that *Warwick* had won the Field, and sure it was in great forwardnesse, had not fortune thwarted it by an unexpected chance, for the day being foggy, and over-cast with mists hindred their eyes of any farre sight, so that the Starres which (being the cognizance of the Earle of *Oxford*) was on mens coates, was taken for the Sunne which was worne by King *Edwards* men, in which error *Warwicks* Battaile let flie at their owne fellowes, who were in great forwardnes to have won the day, and they not knowing the cause, cryed *treason treason we are betrayed*, whereupon the Earle of *Oxford* with 800 fled the Field, which when *Warwick* perceaved, with words like a Souldier hee encouraged his men, and seeing fresh supplyes of his enemies draw unto fight he furiously rushed into the midst of his enemies, where (valiantly fighting) with his brother the Marquesse *Montacute* hee was slayne, and his Battaile discomfited; upon King *Edwards* part was slayne, the Lords *Cromwell*, *Bourchier*, and *Barnes*, besides many others, and of common Souldiers on both sides 10000. the Duke of *Excester* being left for dead in the Field recovered, and tooke sanctuary, the Duke of *Somerset* and the Earle of *Oxford*, escaped the Field, and fled into *Wales*, where with *Iasper* Earle of *Penbrooke*, they plotted to set up King *Henry*.

KIng *Edward* had ſcarce beene two daies in *London*, but newes was brought that Queene *Margaret*, was landed in the Weſt Country with her young Sonne prince *Edward*. King *Edward* hearing hereof, thinkes it high time to lop off theſe branches before they ſpread too farre; & with a ſelected company he marcheth to meete them; Queene *Margaret* in the meane time hath divers friends reſorts, and joynes to her, as the Duke of *Somerſet* and divers other, comes forward to *Tewkſbery*, the Duke of *Someſet* is the generall. And himſelfe and his brother the Lord *Iohn Somerſet*, leades the forepart of the Battaile, the midle Battalion commanded by the Prince, and the Lords, St *Iohn* and *Wenlock*, and the rereward governed by *Iohn Courtney* Earle of *Devonſhire*, King *Edward* who was come now within ſight of his enemies, divided likewiſe his Army into three parts, committing the foreward to the guide of his brother, the Duke of *Glouceſter*, the maine hee undertooke himſelfe, and the rereward was commanded by the Lord *Haſtings* his Chamberlaine: the Field thus Marſhalled, and the ſigne of Battaile being given, a moſt bloudy fight began: the King had planted his ordinance at moſt advantage, which *Gloceſter* beſtowed freely amongſt the Dukes men, and they lodged betwixt ditches, buſhes, and hedges, with their ſhowers of Arrowes galled *Gloceſters* followers, ſo as by his command his followers gave back, which *Somerſet* perceaving with a great courage came out of his ſtrength, and came into the place where King *Edward* was embattayled, thinking verily that *Wenlock* had followed at his back, who as it ſeemes, meant nothing leſſe, the advantage eſpyed, *Gloceſter* made good his retreat, and with freſh ſupplyes of 200 ſpeares, ſo charged *Somerſet* as his Battaile was diſordered, and put to fearefull flight, himſelfe recovering the middle-ward found there the Lord *Wenlock* idle, whilſt other were thus working for their lives, whom he moſt opprobriouſly reviled in the tearmes of a traitor, and with his Battaile-axe ſtroke his Braines out of his head; when preſently *Gloceſter*, and after the King enters their trench, wherein all of the Queenes part went to wrack, for there were ſlayne on her part in this Battaile *Iohn* Lord *Somerſet*, *Io: Courtney* Earle of *Devonſhire*, the Lord *Wenlock*, in manner as we have ſaid, Sir *Iohn Delves*, Sir *Edward Hampden*, Sir *Robert VVhittingham*, and Sir *Iohn Lewkener* with 3000 others, beſides amongſt them that fled Prince *Edward* was one, whom Sir *Richard Crofts* apprehended before he gat to *Tewkesbury*, but *Edmund* Duke of *Somerſet*, the Prior of S. *Iohns* and divers others, tooke Sanctuary in the *Abbey*, and other places of the Towne; notwithſtanding they were taken forth, and arraigned before *Richard* Duke of *Gloceſter*, where they were condemned, and were preſently beheaded, beſides a dozen Knights more; then was made Proclamation, for apprehenſion of Prince *Edward*, promiſing a great reward, and the ſafegard of the Princes life, upon which promiſes, Sir *Richard Crofts* preſented young *Edward* unto the King, whom with a ſterne countenance he beheld a while, and as ſternely demanded, how he durſt ſo preſumptuouſly enter into his land with banner diſplayed? whereupon the Prince made this reply; to recover (ſaid hee) my fathers Kingdome, and his moſt rightfull inheritance, poſſeſſed by his father, and grand-father, and from him immediately belonging unto mee; how dareſt thou then which art his ſubject diſplay thy colour againſt him, thy Liege Lord? which anſwer mooved King *Edward* ſo much, as with his Gantlet hee daſhed the Prince on the mouth, whom *Richard* Duke of *Gloceſter* with other of his ſervants moſt ſhamefully murthered; even in the Kings preſence, and at his feete, whoſe body was buryed without ſolemnity

nity amongst other meane persons, in the Church of the *Blacke Fryers* in *Tewksbury*.

About this time, *Thomas Nevill*, bastard *Falconbridge*, growing very famous at Sea by his piracy, meant to make his fame no lesse on land, for which purpose putting in at *Dover*, many misgoverned and lewd persons dayly drew to him, so that his power grew to be some 17000 strong; with these through *Kent* he made his way to *London*, and passing 3000 of his men over *Thames*, they divided themselves into two companies, of which one went to *Algate*, and another to *Bishops-gate*, and himselfe at *London-Bridge*, all which they fired together, so that the City was in three places fyred, and assayled together, but with such evill successe, that they lost 700 of their men, and the bold bastard was driven to his Ships.

Anno 1481, *and* 3. *of* Richard *the third.*

KIng *Richard* having obtained the Crowne by usurpation, *Iasper* Earle of *Penbrooke*, and *Henry* Earle of *Richmond* fled into little *Brittaine*, as fearing the tyranny of the King, for *Henry* Earle of *Richmond*, was sonne to *Edmond* Earle of *Richmond* by his Wife, *Margaret* sole heire of *John* Duke of *Somerset* Grandchild to *John* of *Gaunt*, so that by the civill warres, this *Henry* was the last that was left of the *Lancastrian* family, all which King *Richard* perceaving, he sent great gifts, and Ambassies to the Duke of *Brittaine*, either to keepe Earle *Henry* in safety, or else to send him over into *England*, which the Earle perceaving and fearing to be intercepted hee fled into *France*, where hee was honorably receaved, and there joyned with him the Earle of *Oxford*, who had fled out of *Hames* Castle, where he was imprisoned, and captaine *Iames Blunt*, Captaine thereof likewise joyned with them: also he had in his company the Earle of *Devonshire*, the Marquesse *Dorset* the Queenes sonne, the Lords *Wells*, *Willoughby*, and *Bourchier* with many other valiant Knights; King *Richard* observing these passages beyond Sea, commanded his own ports to be securely kept; the Earle not thinking it policy to delay time, obtayning a small ayd of the *French* for a some of money, for which the Lord Marquesse *Dorset*, (whom he something mistrusted) and Sir *John Bourchier* were left in pledge, hee set forward to *Roan*, and preparing his shipping in the mouth of Seyne, with two thousand men onely, and a small number of Ships set sayle from *Harfleut* the 15 of *August*, and the seaventh day following arrived at *Milford haven* in *Wales*, where taking land, hee came to *Dale*, and thence the next day marcheth to *Hereford* West, ten miles into the maine, from thence he marcheth to *Cardigan*, where hee had newes the Country was forelaid against him, but finding that untrue, he made still forward, beating downe such holds as held against him, then sent secretly to Lady *Margaret* his mother, (who was then maryed to the Lord *Stanley*) to let his friends know that he meant to passe *Severne* at *Shrewsbury*, and so come forward to *London*: in his way to *Shrewsbury* there met him, Sir *Rice ap Thomas* a man of great command in *Wales*, with a number of valiant men to side in his quarrell. The Earle more boldly from *Shrewsbury*, held on his march to the Towne of *New-port*, whither Sir *Gilbert Talbot*, with 2000 men came to his ayd, from the young Earle of *Shrewsbury*: then passed hee forward, to *Stafford*, and had conference there with Sir *William Stanly*, and proceeded forward was honorably entertained in the City of *Litchfield*, where *Thomas* Lord *Stanley* with 5000 men, had beene some two dates before, but hearing of *Henries* approach, removed to *Anderson*, to avoyd suspition of the

jealous

jealous King who kept his eldeſt ſonne an hoſtage for his truth: King *Richard* at this time held his Court at *Nottingham*, where being informed that Earle *Henry* with a ſmall company was landed in *Wales*, made ſmall account of what hee could doe, not in any ſort fearing what after enſued, himſelfe altogether relying on the Lord *Walter Herbert*, and Sir *Rice ap Thomas*, two principall men, in whom he conceaved moſt truſt; yet leſt this new riſen ſpring, might gather in more heads, hee ſent to the Duke of *Norfolke*, the Earles of *Northumberland*, and *Surry*, and many other Knights, commanding them with their forces to come, and attend upon his perſon, which accordingly they ſet forwards to doe; meane while, hee ſent his eſpials out, to know the way *Henry* went; he had intelligence, that hee was paſt *Shrewsbury* without any impeachment, which cauſed him mightily to ſtorme, and having notice the Earle was at *Litchfield*, and that daily great numbers reſorted to him, incontinently hee marſhalled his followers, and like a valiant Souldier led his men to *Leiceſter*, and after ſunne ſet entred the Towne, Earle *Richmond* departed from *Litchfield* to *Tamworth*, and in the way met Sir *Thomas Bourchier*, and Sir *Walter Hungerford* going towards the King, who upon this unlooked for occaſion, and knowing in what ſuſpition themſelves ſtood with the King, the night following they ſecretly left the company of *Brakenbury* their Captaine, and wandring in wayes unknowne with much adoe, got ſafely unto the Earles companies. In like danger *Henry* himſelfe chanced to come, for knowing that King *Richard* was neare hand with a great power, and that his father in law the Lord *Stanley* ſtood as a Neuter, he was ſtruck deepe into a melancholy, and with twenty light horſe men lingered behind, ſeriouſly muſing what was to bee done, at laſt he loſt the ſight of his hoaſt, and by the darkeneſſe of the night miſſed his way; neither durſt he for the Kings ſtout watch demand the way to *Tamworth*, but lay in a ſmall Village three miles diſtant, to his no little griefe, and his whole Armies great amazement, but the next morning (conducted by good fortune) hee came to his hoaſt, excuſing that his abſence was to have conference with his ſecret friends, and then privily departing to the Lord *Stanley* had conference with him, and was put in good comfort; But contrariwiſe King *Richard* was perplexed by the departing of Sir *Iohn Savage*, Sir *Brian Sanford*, and Sir *Symon Digby*, in whom he had repoſed great truſt, but being determined to put himſelfe to the triall of Battaile, the next morning he marcheth towards the enemy, and upon a faire plaine called *Redmore*, neere *Boſworth*, about ſeaven miles Weſt from *Leiceſter*, he pitched downe his Tents, and thence ſent a Purſivant to the Lord *Stanley*, commanding to advance forward, and to come to his preſence, which if hee refuſed ſo to doe, hee ſwore his ſonnes head ſhould off before he dined, the Lord *Stanley* anſwered the Purſevant, that if he did ſo, he had more ſonnes; but to come to the King, hee was not at that time determined: this anſwer declared, King *Richard* commanded the Lord *Strange* to be beheaded, at the very ſeaſon when the two Armies came in ſight each o fothers; but his counſellours tould him, that the time was now to fight, and not to execute, which might better be done when the Field was fought. Whereupon the Lord *Strange* was delivered priſoner to the keeper of the Kings Tents; but now the time, and hour of Battaile being come, hee drew out his Army upon the plaine, whoſe order for fight he thus placed. The foreward he ordered of a marvellous length, to ſtrike the more terror in the beholders hearts, in whoſe forefront hee placed his Archers, as a Bulwarke to defend the reſt, the leading whereof was committed to *Iohn*

Duke

Duke of *Norfolke*, with whom was *Thomas* Earle of *Surry*, his ſonne, his owne Battalion was furniſhed with the beſt approved men of warre, having horſemen for wings of both ſides his Battaile. Earle *Richmond* ſeeing King *Richard* thus embattailed, ſent to the Lord *Stanley*, who then ſtood a looſe of, to come, and helpe him to order his Battailes, whoſe anſwer was, that he ſhould order them himſelfe, and that he would come to him when he ſaw time convenient, which ſtruck the Earle into a great dumpe; but now having no time for delay, neceſſity compelled him to order his men: the fore ward he made ſingle, according to his ſmall number of Souldiers, and in the front placed his archers, over whom the Earle of *Oxford* was Captaine, the right wing was led by Sir *Gilbert Talbot*; and the left aſſigned to Sir *Iohn Savage*, Earle *Henry* himſelfe with his Uncle *Iaſper* Earle of *Pembrooke* governed the maine Battayle, better repleniſhed with horſe then foote, whoſe whole number hardly conſiſting on 5000. all things being thus ordered, the Souldiers buckled their Helmes, and the Archers bent their bowes attentively liſtning, when the Trumpets ſhould give the firſt ſound to Battaile. Betwixt both Armies there lay a great marſh, which Earle *Henry* left upon his right hand, having the Sunne alſo on his back, which King *Richard* perceaving, with ſound of Trumpet, and ſhout of his Army, paſſed the mariſh, when the bowmen on both ſides let freely fly their Arrowes, the reſt comming to encounter with ſtroaks; but the Earle of *Oxford* fearing to be encompaſſed by the enemy, commanded every of his rankes to keepe within ten foote of the ſtandard, (which being accompliſhed, and their fight a while ſtayed, their oppoſits miſtruſting ſome fraud or deceit, ceaſed likewiſe from theirs, many of them willing enough ſo to doe; notwithſtanding immediatly after, a cruell Battell was begun, and manfully continued upon either part, till laſtly King *Richard* having intelligence that the Earle of *Richmond* was but ſlenderly accompanied with men of Armes, and having the markes of the ſaid Earle, made from the Range of his owne Battaile, and upon the ſpurre with Speare in his Reſt, ran violently towards him in a furious ſpleene, in which rage, at the firſt brunt, he bare downe, and overthrew the Earles ſtandard, and ſlew Sir *William Brandon* (father to *Charles Brandon* Duke of *Suffolke*) the bearer thereof, hee alſo unhorſed Sir *Iohn Cheny* a valiant Knight, and at laſt coped with Earle *Henry* himſelfe, betwixt whom the fight was ſo deſperate, that *Henries* company was ſtruck in great deſpayre, at which very inſtant, Sir *William Stanley* came in with 3000 tall freſh Souldiers, who entred the Battaile with ſuch courage, as they bare downe all before them where they went, whereat the Kings ſide began to faint, and miſtruſting treaſon amongſt themſelves turned their backs, and ranne away; but King *Richard* ſtill manfully fighting was ſlaine in the midſt of his enemies: there dyed that day with him *Iohn* Duke of *Norfolke*, *Walter* Lord *Ferrars* of *Chartley*, Sir *Richard Ratcliffe*, and Sir *Robert Brakenbury*. Sir *William Catesby*, one of King *Richards* chiefe Counſellours; with 20 others were taken, and within two dayes after, beheaded at *Leiceſter*, the viſcount *Lovell*, and *Humfry*, and *Thomas Stafford*, brethren tooke ſanctuary; the Earle of *Surry* though hee ſubmitted himſelfe, yet was committed to the Tower: after the finiſhing of this Battaile, *Henry* with a generall acclamation of the people, was proclaimed King, which the Lord *Stanly* perceived, found King *Richards* Crowne amongſt the fooyle of the people, and ſet it upon the Earle of *Richmonds* head, thereby confirming the election of the people; the ſlayne body of the uſuroing King all ragged and torne, naked, was truſſed behind a Purſivant of Armes,

with

with his head on one ſide, and his legs hanging on the other, like a Hogge or a Calfe was carryed to *Leiceſter*, and there buryed in the *Grey-Friers* Church of that City.

Anno 1487, *and* 2th *of King* Henry *the* 7th.

After that King *Henry* had obtained the laſt Battaile at *Boſworth-field*, as I have ſhewed, hee by the conſent of the Nobility and ſtate, tooke to Wife, *Elizabeth* eldeſt daughter of King *Edward* the 4th, ſo that by this match the two houſes of *Yorke*, and *Lancaſter* was united into one, yet there wanted not ſome, which nevertheleſſe plotted to deprive King *Henry*, amongſt which, one *Richard Symon* a Prieſt, in hope to make himſelfe the principall Biſhop of *England*, and inſtigated by ſome which favoured the *Yorkiſts* faction, hee plotted the advancement of one *Lambert Symnell* (being his pupill in *Oxford*) to the Crowne of *England*, he being the ſonne of a Baker or elſe a Shoomaker, but a well faced and princely ſhaped youth; this *Aery Typhon* went under the name of *Edward* Earle of *Warwick*, ſonne to *George* Duke of *Clarence* brother to King *Edward* the 4th, and then in the Tower of *London*, priſoner, and for the firſt divulging of their intents they paſſe over into *Ireland*, being confident they alwayes adhered to the houſe of *Yorke*; their hopes deceived them not, for the Lord Chancellour of *Ireland*, *Thomas Fitz-gerald*, preſently profeſſed himſelfe for the plot, and by his perſwaſions drew the generality of the *Iriſh* after him: meſſengers are hereupon diſpatched, both to *England*, and into low *Germany*, to the Lady *Margaret*, ſiſter to King *Edward* the 4th, Dutcheſſe *Dowager* of *Burgundy*, a moſt mortall enemy to the *Lancaſtrian* Family, in both which places they finde their ſedition inclined to, and divers flocking from all parts to ſupport their quarrell, and the *Iriſh* (to have the glory of giving *England* a King) proclaime, and reverence this painted blaſt, but the more to ſtrengthen this faction, *Iohn de la pole*, Earle of *Lincolne* (ſonne of *Iohn De la pele* Duke of *Suffolke* by his Wife *Elizabeth*, ſiſter to King *Edward* the 4th.) ſecretly fled into *Flanders* to his Aunt the Dutcheſſe of *Burgundy*, whither *Francis* Lord *Lovell* not long before, was likewiſe eſcaped, leaving Sir *Thomas Broughton*, to temporize with the *Engliſh*: and though the Dutcheſſe knew that this *Lambert* was but a counterfeit, yet ſhee embraceth the occaſion, countenanceth the impoſture, and furniſheth the Earle, the Lord *Lovell* and others with money, and joyned to them a renowned Colonell *Martin Swart*, a Gentleman of honorable deſcent, and ſingular experience, and certaine ſelected companies, to the number of about 2000 *Almaines*, which ſoone after arrived at *Dublin* in *Ireland* where *Lambert* who before was but proclaimed, is now in Chriſt Church publikely crowned King of *England*. King *Henry* hearing of theſe paſſages, takes order for to leavy an Army, and to give his enemie Battaile; likewiſe *Lambert* being attended by the Earle of *Lincolne*, the Lord *Lovell*, the Lord *Fitz-gerald* or *Fitz Thomas*, and Colonell *Swart*: with an Army of pickt Souldiers, as well *Engliſh*, *Dutch*, as *Iriſh*, all fired with infinit hopes of preferment, they land in *Lancaſhire* at a place called the Pile of *Fowdray*, where they joyne with their aſſured confederate, Sir *Thomas Broughton*, and after ſome ſhort refreſhments in thoſe parts, they march through *Yorkeſhire*, towards the King, who then being at *Coventry*, and being advertiſed of *Lamberts* arrivall, and having his forces ready under the conduct of *Iaſper*, Earle of *Pembrooke*, and the Earle of *Oxford*, ſets forward to *Nottingham*, and by a wood ſide called bowrs encampeth his people: thither repaired the Earle

of

of *Shrewsbury*, Sir *Iohn Cheny* and other valiant Noblemen, the Earle of *Lincolne* nevertheleſſe comes forward with his Counter-king, his meaning was to get into *Newarke*, the King wakefull, and perfectly inſtructed of his enemies courſes diſlodgeth with his Army, and paſſeth through *Newarke*, leaving it behind him ſome three miles, to intercept the enemy, and there ſits downe againe, the Earle of *Lincolne* in like manner with great bravery, and ſhew of courage encampes in the face of the King, the next day both Armies are brought forth to fight, neere a little Village called *Stoke*; the Earle of *Lincolne* marſhalled his men, by the advice of Colonell *Swart*, and others, to the beſt advantage, upon the brow or hanging of a Hill, expecting the charge. The ſigne of battell being given, they joyne with great violence and fury, as men that at once encountred againſt feare and fortune, the fight continued doubtfull for above three houres, where all parts delivered their ſelves with much valour, but in concluſion the Kings vant-guard gave ſo furious a charge that they utterly broke the enemies ſquadrons, and put their whole Battaile either to ſword or flight: there was ſlayne the Earle of *Lincolne*, the Lord *Lovell*, Sir *Thomas Broughton*, Colonell *Swart*, and *Fitz Thomas* generall of the *Iriſh*, with all the chiefe of their Commanders, and ſome 4000 common Souldiers, *Lambert* and his Prieſt was taken priſoners, after which *Lambert*, came to bee one of the Kings Kitching, and laſtly his Faulconer, in which place hee dyed.

The King having occaſion to ſend ſome Souldiers into little *Brittaine*, calleth a Parlament, and having ſubſidies granted, the Northerne men refuſe to pay, upon which the King ſent to the Earle of *Northumberland*, Lieutenant of the *North*, to gather the money, which when hee had ſignified to the people and had ſhowne his Commiſſion, the deſperate multitude at the incitement of one *Iohn* a Chamber, did ſodainly ſet upon him, and moſt furiouſly murthered him, with divers of his ſervants, at a place called *Cockegge* by Thruſk 8 miles from *Yorke*, after which to carry their wicked attempt through, they make heade under Sir *Iohn Egremond*, a diſcontented Knight of thoſe parts, openly declaring where they came, that their meaning was, to fight with the King in defence of their liberties, the King hearing hereof ſent *Thomas Howard*, Earle of *Surry* to repreſſe them, he skirmiſheth with a rout of theſe Rebells, beates them away, and takes *Iohn* a *Chamber* priſoner, the whole ſwarme went to *Yorke*, where they rooſted ſome three or foure dayes, when hearing of the Kings aproach (who was alwayes one of the firſt in the neck of ſuch occaſions) they ſcattered themſelves, but *Iohn Chamber*, and others of their chiefe were taken, and hanged drawne and quartered, Sir *Iohn Egremond* eſcapes to the Dutcheſſe of *Burgundy*, there to worke more ruines, to King *Henries* deſignes.

Anno 1496.

THe Dutches of *Burgundy* ſtill perſevering in her malice, and hatred againſt the houſe of *Lancaſter*, deviſeth how to bring it to confuſion; and to that end, ſhee nouriſhed one *Peter*, alias *Perkin Warbeck*, a youth of an amiable countenance, a naturall fine wit, and one that was bred in *England*, and therefore had his *Engliſh* tongue; having infuſed all her principalls into this *Perkin*, under the tytle of *Richard Plantagenet*, ſecond ſonne to King *Edward* the fourth, ſhee moſt covertly ſends him into *Portugall*, where having kept him ſecret till ſhee ſaw her time, (attended with fit aſſociates, and privadoes) hee ſayleth into *Ireland* (the foſter place, and nurſery of all good will to the houſe of *Yorke*)

Yorke) where hee so strongly charmed that rude people with the charmes of false hopes, and mists of seemings, as he was assured of partakers in great plenty, *Charles* the eighth King of *France*, hearing (and perhaps beleeving) that the Duke of *Yorke* was alive, invites him most officiously to *Paris*, and besides all other honours, at his comming, assigned a guard for his person, afterward there repayred to him Sir *George Nevill* (a bastard of the noble house of *Nevills*) Sr *John Taylor*, *Rowland Robinson* and about a hundred *English*, but upon a treaty of peace at *Boloigne*, betweene the King of *England*, and the King of *France*, the supposed Duke and his confederates, was not to remaine any longer in *France*; upon which they made for *Flanders*, to the Dutchesse of *Burgundy*, which the Dutches observing, and seeing her artificiall creature thus turned upon her hands, *pretends an Extreame ignorance, that ever shee had seene him before that present, and an excessive joy for his miraculous escape, and preservation*, and that the table might want no quickning, which her personall countenancing or her court could afford, shee openly salutes him by the title of the white rose of *England*, and questions him on the manner of his escape, with such like, to beget a firme beleefe in the hearers, that shee never had seene him before that time, and that he was indeed her *Nephew Richard* Duke of *Yorke*, neither was hee in any poynt wanting in his part; but fitted such like answers to all questions, and such princely behaviours to all occasions, as made fame bould to publish him, with the fullest blast of her Trumpet, for no other then a true *Richard Plantaginet*: this intoxication, and abusion of the World, was wonderfully encreased by the secret revolt of Sir *Robert Clifford* Knight, whom (as one that had seene and knowne the true *Richard*) the conspirators of *England* had sent over, to informe himselfe, and them, *whether hee was indeed as he seemed.* Sir *Robert* being come to the Dutchesse, was made welcome, and being brought to his sight, did forthwith give credit, and constantly signifie, that this was indeede *Richard Plantaginet*, the true Duke of *Yorke*, *and that hee well knew him for such*, money and encouragements were hereupon sent out of *England* from such as favoured him, amongst whom was Sir *William Stanly*, Chamberlaine to King *Henry*, the Lord *Fitz walter*, Sir *Symon Mountfort*, and Sir *Thomas Thwaites*, and others. King *Henry* having intelligence of all those proceedings, and being circumspect, and vigilant of his affayres, caused all the Sea coasts of *England* to bee well and strongly watcht, but above all hee employes certaine of his trusty est servants into forraine parts, to finde the depth off this businesse, but specially to Sir *Robert Clifford*, to sound him to the bottome, with mise of immunity and favour, if he would returne into *England* in quiet: these ply their charge so roundly, that Sir *Robert Clifford* is drawne off, and the new Duke is discovered as well by them, as by some other friends, to bee no more but *Perkin Warbeck*, King *Henry* having now found the depth; and by his high prudence, and industry, thus discovered the foundations of *Perkins* hopes in *England*, made it his first worke, to purge the Realme of those which was the chiefe acters: and first hee beheaded the Lord *Fitz walter*, Sir *Simon Montfort* *Robert Ratcliffe*, Sir *William Dawbney*, and in conclusion Sir *William Stanley*; who was the chiefe meanes, of King *Henries* attaining to the Crowne. The Dutchesse, and *Perkin* knowing all things as they passed in *England*, resolve notwithstanding, to proceede; and therefore taking advantage of the Kings being in the North, *Perkin* with a force of broken and discontented persons, sets saile for *England*, and approacheth the coasts of *Kent*, about *Sandwich* and *Deale*, there to begin his enterprise for the Crowne of *England*, under

the

the borrowed name of *Richard* Duke of *Yorke*, ſome of them preſumed to come on ſhore, in hope of ayd, but contrary to their expectations, they were driven againe to their Ships, and ſome 70 taken priſoners, which were all after executed; *Perkin* himſelfe, who would not truſt his owne perſon on ſhoare, being troubled at the auſpicious fortune of his followers, preſently hoyſed up ſayle, and returned to his Lady and patroneſſe into *Flanders*; the Dutcheſſe ſeeing theſe Southparts proove ſo dry, conveighes her *Idoll* into *Ireland*, but his councell weighing with themſelves, that the *Iriſh* friendſhip, how firme ſoever, was inſufficient in reſpect of their nakedneſſe and poverty, to worke their wiſhes, according to their advice, hee croſſeth the Seas into *Scotland*, where hee was nobly entertained by *Iames* the fourth King of *Scotland*, to whom this bould counterfeit was ſpecially commended, by the King of *France*, and the Dutcheſſe of *Burgundy*, to bee the true and undoubted Duke of *Yorke*, and the young man ſo carryed his poſtures that he made ſuch a ſtrong impreſſion in the young Kings conceite, that hee gave him to Wife the Lady *Katherine Gordon*, daughter to the Earle of *Huntly* being neere cozen to the King himſelfe, upon this, a warre was preſently undertaken againſt King *Henry*, and entred into; the King of *Scots* in perſon, and *Perkin* followed with great numbers, eſpecially of borderers, fell upon ſundry parts of *Northumberland*, which they burned and ſpoyled; nevertheleſſe, they made Proclamation in the name of *Richard* Duke of *Yorke*, that whoſoever would adhere to him, ſhould have great rewards: but King *Henry* by his diligence and wiſedome, had ſo ſetled the minds of the people in thoſe parts, that there is no mention made of any one perſon which offered his ſervices this unexpected averſion ſo blankt the *Scots*, that the King with rich booty returned into his owne Country, and from thenceforth eſteemed the leſſe of his new cozen, after which a peace was concluded with *Scotland*, provided hee ſhould not harbour *Perkin*, upon which *Perkin* with his Wife, and ſome few others, arive in *Ireland*; but finding it not ſufficient to ſupport him, and hearing the *Corniſh* men was diſcontented, hee makes for *England*, and landing at Whitſandbay in *Cornwall*, found meanes afterwards, at *Bodwin* to raiſe ſome 1000 men. *Perkin* thus accompanied, marcheth towards the City of *Exceſter*, purpoſing if he could, to winne it by force, and to make a pray thereof to his Souldiers, inviting all others, looſe or loſt people, to his ſervice, by the hope of like booties, and by taking in ſuch places of ſtrength as lay in his way to ſecure his retreat. But the King hearing he was landed, provides his forces, ſending forth his eſpialls in all places to obſerve his tract, and being certified that he was afore *Exceſter*, a principall ſtrength in the Weſt parts, and that *Perkin* uſing all his gloſings, could not prevaile with the Citizens, to open their Gates, but betakes himſelfe to violence, ſets fire on the Gates, mounts his skaling ladders againſt the walls, and with his uttermoſt labours forceth a ſuddaine entrance, which valiantly by the Citizens was defended, till *Edward Courtney* Earle of *Devonſhire*, and many principall Gentlemen of thoſe parts made towards them, to give them ſuccour and reſcue them from their enemies, which *Perkin* hearing of riſeth from before *Exceſter*, and marcheth towards *Taunton*, there to take muſters of his Army, and to provide for the incounter, where he found very many fled away from him, and perceaving that the Earle of *Devonſhire* proſecuted him, and likewiſe that the King was comming with an Army, whether fearing treaſon in his owne Army, or otherwiſe touched with the conſcience of his quality, and damnable eſtate of

the quarrell with threescore horse secretly fled away, from the seduced commons, which when the King heard, he presently sent out 500 horse, to follow him, least he should escape to Sea. *Perkin* thus strengthened, tooke sanctuary, at *Beaulieu*, in new forrest, not far from *Hampton*, where the Kings horse found them registred, but according to command, they set a strong watch about the place, and by the King *Perkin* was offered life, if he would avoyd the sanctuary, which acordingly hee did, and from thence was carried to the Tower, but thence seeking to make an escape, was taken and after executed at Tibourne, but before his death he made a full confession of his life and breeding, and how he was drawne to take the title upon him, which you may reade at large in Master *Speede*.

About the time of these troubles, King *Henry* layd great taxes on his subjects for to maintaine his Warres against *Scotland*, and other enemies; for which purpose, the King sent divers collectors amongst the Cornish-men, to which rude people when they came amongst them, they were but little welcome, for they tumultuously assembled under one *Thomas Flammock* a Lawyer, and *Michael Ioseph* a Smith or Farryer, and like unto fire-brands of Rebellion, they were followed as Captaines: the tide of people being up, *Flammock* and the Black smith, having a firme promise of the Lord, *Audleyes* helpe, led their men toward *Kent*, and in the way at *Taunford*, they slew the provost of *Perin*, one of the commissioners for the subsidies, and marching forwards without other violence, the Lord *Audley* joynes with them at *Wells*, and becomes their generall, from whence they proceede to *Salisbury*, and thence to *Winchester*. The King hearing of all those proceedings, first sends the Lord *Thomas Howard* Earle of *Surry*, to secure the North, and the rebells comming neere *Kent*, found the Country strongly guarded by the Earle thereof; the Lords *Abergevenny* and *Cobham*, which made divers of the rebells secretly shrinke; but the Lord *Audley*, *Flammock*, *Michael Ioseph*, and the rest, kept on their way, and incamped upon *Black Heath*, betweene *Greenewich*, and *Eltham*, where they resolve to abide the Kings comming, or to assayle *London*; the King on the other side by the diligence of the Lord Major, and divers others, secured the City, which was full of feare and businesse; himselfe with the chiefe Nobles of the South, marcheth towards these rebells, and incampes in St *Georges field*, where he lay that night, the next day when hee understood the enemy had drawne forth his people, and set them in battaile aray, he sends out *Henry Bourchier* Earle of *Essex*, the Earle of *Suffolke*, Sir *Rice ap Thomas*, with certaine Coronet of horse, to beset the Hill (where they were planted) whiles *Giles* Lord *Dawbney* with the strength of his Army, charges the enemy in front, whom with some slaughter they draw from the Bridge, and *Deepeford* strand, and then mounting the Hill, he and the Earles charge the maine squadrons on all sides, and without much labour breake, and defeate them, and make great slaughter, besides they tooke some 1500 prisoners, the Lord *Audley*, *Flammocke*, and the Smith, was executed, all the rest mercy was granted to, with the losse of their goods, to them that tooke them prisoners.

Anno 1513, *and* 5th, *of King* Henry *the* 8th.

KIng *Henry* making Warre with *France*, layd siege against *Terwin*, (which after hee won) to raise him from which, King *Lewis* solicited *Iames* the 4th, King of *Scotland* (though brother by mariage unto King *Henry* of *England*)

land) to disturbe the peace of his subjects, that so he might be drawne out of France, which Iames for his part put presently into practise: and preparing an Army for the Warre enters the borders, and with his Ordinance, battered and won the Castell of Norham, making still forward upon the English. Against whom, Thomas Howard Earle of Surry, the Kings Lieutenant for the North, at his going into France) assembled an Army of 26000 strong, unto whom came his sonne the Lord Admirall of England, with a great supply of Souldiers well appointed for the Warre. The Earle from Newcastle came to the water of Till, and pitched his Battaile beside a little Towne, called Brankenstone under Floden hill, neere the River Tweede; where, upon a rising banke, the Scottish hoast had taken the advantage of the ground, which Thomas Earle of Surry, perceaved, yet sent a Pursevant to King Iames, with proffer of Battaile upon Friday following, if it so pleased his Highnesse; King Iames most readily accepted this offer, and by his Herrald Hay sent word back againe, that if hee were at Edenborough, yet would hee most gadly come to fulfill his desire: the day approched, and the Scots keeping the higher ground, the Earle marched upward along the River, and by two bridges passed over with his hoast, making still forward, as though he meant either to have taken into Scotland, or else to circumvent the returne of King Iames, which he perceaving, hasted downe the hill, putting from him his horse, raised his royall standard, and as a most valiant chiefetaine incouraged his Souldiers to fight: the Scottish ordinance discharged from above, over-shot the English with very small damage, and the ground of no difficult ascent, gave them the easier accesse, so that, Sir Edmund Howard, who led a wing to the vantgard (whereof his brother the Admirall was Captaine) got almost to the height, against whom the Earles of Lenox, and Argile with their Battaile speares on foote so violently incountred, that they beate downe and brake the wing of the English, wherein many were slayne, and the horsemen disbanded, and put to flight, but presently recalled, joyned themselves to the great battaile, which by this time had got up to the top of the hill. King Iames that saw this first brunt performed, made sure account the day was his owne, supposing verely the English had fled, and therefore most valiantly he advanced forward, not staying for the reregard to second his Battaile, and encountering the Earles Battallion, a bloudy fight was performed, with the losse, and life of many a man; but strength neere spent, and the Scottish something disjoyned, through force of a great shower of Arrowes falling amongst them, Sir Edmund having three bands reserved for the same purpose, with a fresh onset invaded the open sides of the enemy, whose force was so violent, that the Scots no longer were able to stand, but tooke downe the hill unto flight, which the Earles, of Lenox, and Argile perceiving did their best to stay them, & fighting most manfully themselves were slayne in the same place: King Iames perceaving the wings of his Battaile distressed, and gone, and that the enemy began to enclose him about; with a stout resolution incouraged his men, willing them to regard the person of the King, their owne honour, their valiant ancestours, and now their present imployment, and thereupon rushing amongst the thickest began a most bloody, and eager Battaile, and piercing through with a strong hand hee went so farre, as hee had almost overthrowne the Earles standard: but the Lord Howard, and Sir Edward Stanley having discomfited the enemy in either wing, returned in the face of the maine Battaile, and the Lord Ducers with his horsemen came upon their backs, so that the Scots were forced to fight in a round compasse, but being overlayd, the

Kings ſtandard was ſtrucken down, and himſelfe moſt valiantly fighting ſlaine, in the midſt of his enemies; with whom dyed three Arch-biſhops, two Abbots, twelve Earles, 17 Lords, Knights and Gentlemen a great number, in all about 8000, and almoſt as many taken priſoners: this Battaile was fought the 9th of *September* 1513, and is commonly called, the Battaile of *Floddon field.*

Anno 1542.

KIng *Henry* by order of Parlament having aſſumed the ſtile, and tytle of King of *Ireland*, with the ſubmiſſion of moſt of the Nobility of *Ireland*, *Iames* King of *Scotland* (his Nephew) tooke not this well, for that a great part of *Ireland*, eſpecially in the *North*, had beene in the *Scottiſh* poſſeſſion for many hundred yeares, upon which commiſſion was ſent from both Kings to view the limits of either Kingdome, they fell at ods about a ſmall peece of ground, and from that tooke occaſion of emulations, and Warres: to proſecute which King *Henry* prepared an Army, and ſent them into *Scotland* under the conduct of the Duke of *Norfolke*; being accompanied with the Earles of *Shrewesbury Derby, Cumberland, Surry, Hertford, Angus*, and *Rutland*, theſe paſſing the *Engliſh* marches, did much hurt in the Kingdome of *Scotland*. To withſtand whom King *Iames* gathered a power 35000 ſtrong, and at Fallow more went to have bidden the Duke Battaile, but the Duke having done much ſpoyle returned back upon the borders. King *Iames* diſcontented at the Dukes departure ſent the Lord *Maxwell* with ſome 15000 *Scots* to invade the borders of *England*; who paſſing the River of *Eske*, did ſmall damage to the weſterne borders, for *Thomas Baſtard Dacres*, and Sir *William Muſgrave*, ſent word to *Thomas Wharton*, Lord *Warden* of the weſt marches, but the *Scots* comming forward, they were forced to prepare for fight before the Lord *Wharton* could come, and out of their ſmall company left a ſtand upon the ſide of a hill: the *Scots* advanced forward with no little hope were preſently daunted with the ſight of thoſe men, and verily thought that the Lord *Wharton* had aſſembled his charge, or that the Duke of *Norfolke*, with a great Army were come to their reſcue; whereupon they began to conſult what was beſt to bee done; and demanding who was deputed Lieutenant by the King, *Oliver Sinclere* a man of no great parts ſhewed the Kings commiſſion: wherein himſelfe was appoynted generall; which bred ſuch a diſdaine amongſt the reſt, that ſo many honorable Captaines of the field, ſhould bee led by the Kings Minion; in contempt of which and the Kings indiſcretion, they ſuffered their Battaile to bee overthrowne, and themſelves to be taken priſoners, and ſo willingly loſt the day: this victory was wonne the fourth of *November*, at a place called *Sollemmoſſe*, where were taken priſoners the Earles of *Caſſils*, and *Glencarne*, the Lords *Maxwell*, *Flemming*, and *Summerwell*, *Oliphant*, and *Grey*, Sir *Oliver Sinclere*, and others, to the number of one and twenty men of account, and ſome 200 ſlayne of the better ſort. King *Iames*, for griefe of this loſſe (as was thought) preſently after dyed.

Anno 1544.

THe King of *Scotland* being dead, and leaving one onely daughter his heire; King *Henry* the eighth having one onely ſonne Prince *Edward*, ſent Ambaſſadors to the *Scots* to treate of a match, and league with *Scotland*, ſo that both *England*, and *Scotland* might be conjoyned, and brought unto one government, upon which by the three eſtates of *Scotland*, the mariage was confirmed,

and

and a peace proclaimed, the *French* King hearing hereof, ſought by all meanes to breake this union, and the match, and did, ſo that he accompliſht his deſires: King *Henry* hearing what was, done ſent preſently to demand the cuſtody of the young Queene: and that certaine Nobles of *Scotland* ſhould bee with her in *England* for her guard, till ſhe came to yeares of conſent, but the *Scots* utterly denyed thoſe requeſts, whereupon King *Henry* prepared an Army thitherward under the conduct of Lord *Edward Seymour* Earle of *Hertford*, Lieutenant generall by land, accompanied with the Earle of *Shrewsbury*, and divers others, with a Fleete of 200 ſaile by Sea, whereof Sir *Iohn Dudley* viſcount *Liſle*, was Admirall. Theſe being in readineſſe, the viſcount *Liſle* entred the Frith, and landed his men at Newhaven in *Scotland*, where joyning his to the Land ſervice, they all march together toward *Lieth*, where they ſpoyle the Towne, thence to *Edenburge*, burnt the City, and waſted the Country for ſeven miles about, this done they ſet fire upon *Haddington*, and *Dunbarre*, with many other Townes, and then the whole Army returned into *Berwick*.

King *Edward* being but young when his Father dyed, *Edward* Duke of *Somerſet* being his Uncle by the mother ſide, was appointed protectour of the Kingdome, who was a man very carefull in the ſtate, hee now betakes himſelfe wholy to treate of the marriage betweene our young King, and the young Queene of *Scotland*, unto which a Parlament at *Edenburgh*, had conſented *Anno* 1543, and for confirmation thereof, had ſent many of their chiefe men into *England*; & now by the counſell of *England*, it was thought moſt fit to be ſought after and conſummated, wherefore they publiſh their deſires in an Epiſtle made to that end, ſent to the Nobility of *Scotland*, but the *Scots* did nothing adhere to their requeſts, having a minde to beſtow their Queene another way, whereupon the protectour in perſon, undertooke an expedition into *Scotland*, accompanied with the E. of *Warwick*, the Lords *Dacres*, & *Grey* of *Wilton*, with many Knights, and a moſt warlike Army of Souldiers: *Edward* Lord *Clinton*, was appointed admirall at Sea, and Sir *William Woodhowſe*, made his vice-admirall: theſe meeting at *Berwick*, ſet forth into *Scotland* declaring by ſound of Trumpet the cauſe of their comming, with proffers of peace to all ſuch as would advance the marriage betwixt the two Princes: the governour of *Scotland* hearing this newes, commanded his Herralds, with all dilligence to make Proclamation in all parts, for all men betwixt ſixteene and threeſcore to repaire to *Muſkelborogh* at ſuch a time prefixed; and them that refuſed ſo to doe were to bee accounted traitors, and their land confiſcated to the Queene: this preſently ſtruck ſuch a regard to the ſubjects hearts, that thither they ſtrove who ſhould be firſt, and pitched their ſtandards even in the face of their enemies. Many skirmiſhes, and warlike enterpriſes were performed betwixt the Armies before the great Battaile was fought, where divers priſoners was taken, and many ſtout Souldiers ſlaine: the place where the *Engliſh* lay encamped, was upon the bankes of *Edenburgh* frith, wherein the Ships floted to further the land ſervice, and their men ſeeing the advantage of a hill haſted thitherward betimes in the morning: the *Scotiſh* thinking they had fled to their Ships, made the like haſt to impeach their march, haſted furiouſly without feare, or any good order, and breathleſſe, almoſt paſſed the River of *Eske*, preventing thereby the expectation of their enemy, but being within danger of ſhot, the *Engliſh* fleete from the roade let freely flye amongſt a wing of the *Iriſh* Archers, ſlaying many, with ſuch terour to the reſt, as hardly could they be gotten to goe forwards, the *Scotiſh* Army thereupon removed

ſomewhat Southward ſeeking to get the higher ground, with the advantage of ſunne and winde, the *Engliſh* perceiving what the *Scots* intended, and perceaving that Battell muſt be undergone, fell to conſultations as they ſat mounted in their ſadles, where with ſuch reſolutions they departed aſunder, that preſently the Armies joyne Battaile, in a place called *Edmonſtone-edge*, neere unto *Muſkelborough*, where the maſter of the *Engliſh* Ordinance had planted two Cannons neere to the top of a hill, the *Scotiſh* came forward faſter then an ordinary march; their Pikemen thicke ranging together, bearing broad Bucklers in their left hand: at the firſt encounter Captaine *Shelly*, and Captaine *Ratliffe* were ſlayne, and the Lord *Grey* of *Wilton* Generall of the horſe, was hurt in the mouth with a Pike, ſuch was the fury of the *Scots* firſt encounter, that the *Engliſh* horſemen were forced backe, and in retiring bared towne part of their owne footemen to their great hurt: when the Kings ſtandard (borne by Sir *Andrew Flammoch*) was laid faſt hold on by the *Scotiſh*, and had not that Knights ſtrength beene the more, and his horſe the better, himſelfe had beene ſlaine, and the ſtandard loſt, which notwithſtanding was graſped ſo faſt, that the *Scots* bore away the nether end of the ſtaffe to the burrell; the Cannons from the hill, played ſore upon the *Scotiſh*, and ſo did the Ordinance out of the *Engliſh* fleete, the retreat of the protectors horſemen gave ſignes to the *Scots* of a preſent victory, who now upon a forward courage diſranked themſelves for haſt, and fell upon the disbanded *Engliſh*, who preſently by their leaders were brought into array, and fiercely preſſed forward on the vantgard of the enemy, and the *Scots* wanting ſhot to anſwer their violence they retire haſtily to the maine Battaile, and thoſe miſdeeming the day had beene loſt, turned their backs and fled; the chaſe was followed almoſt five miles, wherein the Lord *Flemwing* with ſundry other men of note, were ſlaine beſides 10000 of their common Souldiers, and Priſoners taken about 2000 of which the chiefe were the Earle *Huntley*, the Lords, *Yeſter*, *Hobbey*, *Hamilton*, the Lord *Wimmes* and divers others, lieth they ſacked and ſet fire on the Towne, and tooke divers other holds and Caſtles, but the young Queene was ſecretly conveyed away, and ſhortly after ſent into *France*, where ſhee was married to the *Dolphin*.

Anno 1548.

FRenchmen, *Almaines*, and *Scots* beſiege the Towne of *Haddington* in *Scotland*, which was defended by the *Engliſh*, unto whoſe ayde came from *Berwicke*, 1300 horſemen, the Captaines whereof was Sir *Robert Bowes*, and Sir *Thomas Palmer*, which horſemen were incloſed by the enemy, and for the moſt part either taken or ſlayne with their Captaines, but the Earle of *Shrewsbury*, hearing thereof, with 16000 men went againſt them at, whoſe comming they raiſed their ſiege, and he returned againe into *England*.

Anno 1549.

THe King, and Councell beginning to ſet an uniformity in the Church, and to caſt downe Idols, which was ſo hainouſly taken from the Prieſts, and ſuch like favourers of that faction, that they ſlew the Commiſſioners, and in *Cornwall*, and *Devonſhire* in a rebellious way they combine againſt the King, their chiefe Captaine, was *Humfrey Arrundell* of the mount, with ſix other Gentlemen; neither were the Prieſts backwards in ſo bad a worke, whereof *Robert Beckham*, and ſeven others were the forwardeſt men,

accom-

accompanied with no leſſe then 10000 tall Souldiers, who all ſought to undoe thoſe points of Religion, which the King by Law, and Act of Parliament had ordained to bee obſerved; whereupon they beſieged the City of *Exceſter*, and with many ſharpe aſſaults ſought the poſſeſſion thereof, twice firing the Gates, and leaving no warlike policy unattempted, and they brought the Citizens that they forced them to mould up branne for their bread, and that they were glad to eate their owne horſes; for which faithfull ſervice King *Edward* did highly eſteeme them, by confirmation of their City Charters, and inlarging their revenewes by giving to the Citizens the manner of *Exiland*, as a ſigne of his love for their ſervice to the Crowne: the rebels thus peſtering the Country with thoſe riotous attempts, hoped and looked for aydes from others, but being therein deceaved, they enter into conſultation what was beſt to bee done: at laſt they conclude to article to the King, which Articles be ſet downe at large by Maſter *Speeds. page* 1111. all which the King anſwered, but they not content therewith, ſtill perſiſted in their traitorous attempts; againſt whom Sir *John Ruſſell*. Lord privy ſeale, was appointed generall of the Kings Army, unto whoſe aſſiſtance was joyned the Lord *Grey* of *Wilton*, under whom ſerved a band of *Italians*, intended againſt *Scotland*: theſe lay at *Briſtow* attending the comming of the Lord Generall, who was marched weſtward to *Honiton*, where daily looking for more ſupply, thoſe which hee had began to ſhrink away, whereby the rebels were emboldned to make towards him, and came as farre as *Fenningtonbridge* three miles from *Honiton*, and in a faire Medow there ſpred their colours: the Lord *Ruſſell* though weake in compariſon of them, thought it more honorable to aſſaile, then to bee aſſaulted, made forwards even to the bridge: at whoſe approach the enemies maintaine themſelves to fight, and with a ſtrong guard maintaine the Bridge, beſides which there was no paſſage over the River, that held its courſe betweene the two Armies: preſently they came to a cruell fight, wherein the rebels were drove backe, and the Lord Generall wonne the way. And at laſt put them to flight, ſo that the Kings Souldiers following the ſpoyle, fell out of order, which the *Corniſhmen* perceaving ſodainly returned, & began a new fight, when the Lord *Ruſſell* orderer anew his Army, theſe furiouſly joyning, a ſharpe and cruell encounter enſued, with the loſſe of much bloud, and the lifes of 300 rebels who laſtly tooke to their heeles, and left the Field, the Lord *Ruſſell* having thus ſuppreſſed theſe rebel, his greateſt care was to releeve *Exceſter*, whither hee haſted, and paſſing over the downes towards *Woodbury*, lodged his campe that night neere a Windmill, whereof the rebels having intelligence, made amaine unto the Downes, thinking to ſurpriſe the Lord Generall before hee was aware, but hee as vigilant as they forward, encountered them againe in Battaile, and gave the the overthrow with moſt of their lives, the reſt eſcaped by flight; and got unto the Towne of S^t. *Mary Clift*; but the commons hearing of this overthrow, reſort a freſh with mighty troopes, and meete upon *Clift* heath, where a moſt cruell, and bloudy Battaile was fought, and the whole rout of the rebels ſlayne; the chiefe Captaines were taken, and ſent to *London*, who were *Humfrey Arrundell*, *Winſland*, *Holmes*, and *Bury*, who there payd the Law with loſſe of their lives, many were executed according to Marſhall Law, amongſt whom was *Boyer* Major of *Bodwin* in *Cornwall*, unto whom Sir *Antony Kingſton* ſent word, that he would come and dine with him, but before hee was ſet downe, he cauſed a paire of Gallowes to bee ſet up at his doore, and the Table taken away, hee willed the ſaid Major to accompany him, and there

preſently

preſently commanded his Hoſt to the halter, and ſaw him hanged, before he departed: likewiſe a Miller dwelled neere the ſame place, which had beene a great doer in the rebellion, but he knowing the danger, got out of the way, and willed his man if any body asked for him, that he ſhould make anſwer and ſay, he was the Maſter: Sir *Anthony* came to the Mill, and calling for the Maſter, the Man in his name preſented himſelfe, who ſtraight was commanded to the Gallowes, the ſervant then ſeeing the danger of death, confeſſed hee was not the Maſter but the man; well ſaid Sir *Anthony*, thou canſt never doe thy Maſter better ſervice then to hang for him, and thereupon on the next Tree he was truſſed up.

The ſame yeere as things were acting in the Weſt, ſo other commons roſe under pretence of laying open encloſures, which the King by Proclamation had cauſed to bee done. Amongſt whom chiefely were thoſe of *Northfolke*, whoſe inhabitants following the examples of other Countries, gathered themſelves together, in a moſt violent manner: their firſt attempt was at *Atilborough* againſt one *Greene*, that had taken away part of their commons, next at *Wimondham*, where by the inſtigation of *Iohn Flowerdew*, they caſt downe the fences of incloſures of one *Robert Ket* a Tanner in the ſame Towne; who to be even with *Flowerdew* brought them to *Hetherſet*, and ſet them to worke, to pull downe all the hedges of his paſtures and incloſures: to which worke, *Ket* gave ſuch deſperate incouragement, that they chuſe him for their Captaine, who from thence paſſed to *Bowthrope*, laying all levell where they came; their numbers encreaſing, and doing outragiouſly, Sir *Edmund Windam* high Sheriffe of the Shire, made Proclamation amongſt them in the Kings Name to depart, which otherwiſe, had pronounced them traitours; but had not his horſe beene the ſwifter, his had beene either taken or ſlayne: hereupon their Terrour began to be fearefull, and themſelves to be furniſhed with weapons; and conſidering what dangers were open, they held it beſt policy to draw to one place, and ſo to fortify themſelves with further ſtrengths, and for that purpoſe they make their randeuouz at *Monſhold*, a place neere unto mount *Surrey*, where they were reſorted to with great ſupplies both from other parts of *Norfolke*, as alſo from *Suffolke*, and the rude inhabitants of *Norwich* ſo far prevailed, that they led true and faithfull ſubjects out of the City, and made them of their *Councell*, ſuch as *Thomas Cod* Major of *Norwich*, *Robert Watſon* preacher, and *Thomas Aldericke* Gentleman, Sergeant *Catlyn*, and Sergeant *Gaudy*: whom they fettered, and cauſed to bee attendant upon *Ket*; who now tooke upon him to be the Kings deputy, and to give out warrants in his Majeſties Name. By vertue of which, many of worſhip and credit were fetched from their dwellings, brought before him, and violently caſt into priſon, and the more to ſhew Juſtice, they ordained a tribunall ſeat in an old Tree, in which ſat the Tanner as Chancellour or chiefe Judge, aſſiſted by two out of every hundreth for his councell, hither aſſembled the complaints of the Camp, and hence had they commiſſion to fetch out of Ships both ordinance powder and ſhot, and out of Gentlemens houſes all abilliments of Warre. The King hearing of all theſe diſorders ſent his Generall pardon amongſt them, proclamed by a Herrald, but the rebels utterly refuſed it, and planted their Ordinance on the top of a hill againſt the Tower of *Norwich*, and ſhot againſt the City which did but little harme, whereupon they removed their peeces lower, and then began to batter the walls, and without any great reſiſtance entred the Towne, where they became maſters of all the munition, and impriſoned

the

the Major, and other Citizens: against those the King sent the Lord *Parre* Marquesse of *Northampton*, accompanied with the Lords *Sheffield*, and *Wentworth* and many other Knights, with some 15000 horse, at whose comming to *Norwich*, they summoned the City in the Kings Name to yeeld; which by some of the Magistrates was incontinently done, and the sword delivered to the Lord Marquesse, and he enters the Towne. Which the same night was assaulted by the rebels, whom he manfully resisted, and slew 300 of their riotous rout. The next day following the whole rout of those rebells entred the City by the Hospitall, and began a cruell fight, wherein the Lord *Sheffield* by the fall of his horse into a ditch, was butcherly slayne by a Butcher, as hee sought to recover himselfe, and the rebels now fleshed with this their fortunate chance, followed the chase with such slaughter, and cry, that they forced the Lord Marquesse to forsake the City, and tooke therein prisoner, Sir *Thomas Cornwallis*, whom they straitly kept in durance till their last overthrow. *Norwich* they ransackt, and set on fire, consuming a great part of the Towne. The Lord Marquesse returned, and the rebels holding *Norwich*, new forces are gathered, and the Lord *Io: Dudley* Earle of *Warwick* is appointed Generall, who comming to *Cambridge* prepared for the enemy, (whither resorted to him the Lord Marquesse aforesaid, the Lords *Willoughby*, *Powes*, and *Grey*, with many other *Norfolke* men, with these) made towards *Norwich*, and the 23 of *August* shewed himselfe before the City; whence to save the effusion of bloud, hee sent *Norrey* King of Armes to summon the City, and to offer a generall pardon; which being againe refused, he caused his ordinance to be planted againe St *Stephens gate*, and his pioners to breake open the brasen gate, whereat many made entry, and divers were slaine. S^t. *Stephens gate* forced open by Cannon shot, the Earle of *Warwick* entred the City, and with small resistance came into the Market-place, where 60 rebels were incontinently executed by martiall Law; but the Earles carriages passing through the City, were surprised by the enemy, wherein was great store of powder and shot, which with triumph they conveyed to their Camp: the Earle of *Warwick* being now Master of the City shut all the gates, them onely excepted that gave way to *Mousehold*, and those he planted with his great Artillery; the rebels perceaving what he went about, sodainly made towards the gate, who with such courage and violence came on, that they forced the Earles men to retire, leaving their Ordinance to the rebels, who presently disposed them amongst their owne: the Earle imployed all his endevours to defend the City, which notwithstanding hee could not, the rebels making incursions over the River from their well stored Campe, and setting the streetes in many places on fire: upon which some counselled the Earle to depart, but so farre was hee from such staine of honour, that drawing forth his sword, he commanded others to doe the like, determined another way to worke, and sought to stop all convoy of victualls; which the rebels perceaving, set fire on their Cabbins, and with ensignes displayed, entrenched themselves at the foote of the hill, in a valley called *Dussendale*: the next day, being the 27 of *August*, the Lord Generall having receaved a supply of 1400 Lances, prepared and set his Battailes in array, for fight: the rebels likewise set theirs in order, where, in the foreranke, all the Gentlemen that they had taken prisoners, were placed and coupled in Irons for starting away, so that their dangers were doubled, and themselves exposed to death, as well by their friends as their enemies; the Battailes joyne, and the Earle being sore mooved, caused whole vollies of Artillery to be discharged

against

againſt the enemies, when Captaine *Drury* with his owne band and the *Almains* thruſt ſore upon them, and opened their Battels, whereby moſt of the captive Gentlemen eſcaped away, upon which the Earles light horſemen came ſo valiantly on, that the rebels gave backe, and fled, and their Captaine *Robert Ket* upon a ſwift horſe galloped away; the chaſe continued three miles, and more, with the ſlaughter of 3500 rebels, their Battell this broken, and the moſt part fled: thoſe notwithſtanding that kept about the Ordinance, determined to die like men: which the Earle perceaving, and ſeeing them ſtand ſo reſolutely, himſelfe in perſon proclaimed a generall pardon to them all, upon which they caſt away their weapons crying with one voyce, *God ſave King Edward*, the day following *Ket* their Captaine was taken, with his brother *William*, where they with the reſt, ſuffered their deſerved deaths.

Anno 1553, *and firſt of Queene* Mary.

QUeene *Mary* being now ſeated in the Throne, there was a match pounded betwixt *Philip* King of *Spaine* and her, which did ſo diſtaſte the ſubjects, that amongſt them Sir *Thomas Wyat* of *Kent* with others, made a Proclamation at *Maidſtone* in *Kent* againſt the Queenes marriage, alleadging the thraldome whereunto the Land would become ſubject by that Spaniſh match, and accompanied with Sir *George Harper*, and others, haſted to *Rocheſter*, where they forthwith brake downe the bridge, in the meane while Sir *Henry Iſley Anthony*, and *William Knevet* brethren, in Eaſt and Weſt *Kent*, raiſed ſome forces, thinking to joyne with *Wyat*, but Sir *Robert Southwell* high Sheriffe of the Shire and the Lord *Abergavenny* met them at *Wrothambill*, where preſently began a hot skirmiſh, till laſtly the ſeditious were ſcattered, and fled, Sir *Henry Iſley* into *Hamſhire*, and others into other parts, a few eſcaping to joyne with their cõſorts: the begining thus unfortunate, made many miſdoubt of the end, amongſt whom Sir *Iohn Harper* got from *Wyat*, and ſubmitted himſelfe to the Duke of *Norfolke*, who with Sir *Henry Iernigham*, Captaine of the guard, Sir *Edward Bray*, Sir *Iohn Fog* and others, came unto *Strond* neere *Rocheſter*, and there being buſie in planting his Ordinance, was certainly tould the *Londoners* meant to betray him: whereat ſore aſtoniſhed, and turning about, hee ſaw Captaine *Bret*, and the band of white coates at his back, crying we are all *Engliſhmen*, we are all *Engliſhmen*, which ſodaine conſpiracy cauſed the Duke and the Captaine of the guard to ſhift for themſelves, and left their unfaithfull followers to diſpoſe of their owne affections unto *Wyat*; amongſt whom Sir *George Harper* but lately receaved of the Duke now turned againe to *Wyat*, *Wyat* and his ſociates being greatly encouraged by this new ſupply, with eight braſſe peeces taken of the Queene beſides others of their owne, marched next to *Cowlin* Caſtle, where the Lord *Cobham* then lay, and bending their Ordinance againſt the gate, broke it open with their ſhot, and made enterance for their men: the Lord *Cobham* right valiantly reſiſted their doings, and beſtowed freely ſuch munition as he had, againſt their breaſts, even with his owne hands, in which enterpriſe two of his men was ſlaine, and *Wyat* after having ſome talke with the ſaid Lord departed to *Graveſend*, where he with his men lodged that night, the next day hee came to *Dartford*, unto whom the Queene ſent Sir *Edward Haſtings* maſter of the horſe, and Sir *Thomas Cornwallis*, both of them being privy Counſellours, to know of *Wyat* the reaſons that hee tooke up Armes againſt his Soveraigne, declaring to him that it was but the worke of a traitour to ſow ſedition in the Realme, to which *Wyat* anſwered, that hee was no traitour,

traitour, and that which nee had done, was to defend the Realme from danger of being over-runne with ſtrangers; but the demands of *Wyat* was ſo unreaſonable, that they depart to Court diſcontented, and *Wyat* forthwith came to *Deepeford* by *Greenewich*: this bred a great diſtraction in the City, but that they had ſome comfort, by the diſcomfiture of the *Carewes* and *Gibs*, that were making head in the Weſt, of whom certaine newes was brought, that they were wholy defeated and fled; in the meane time Queene *Mary* appoints the Lord *William Herbert* Earle of *Penbrooke* Generall of the Field, and gave forth Proclamation, that whoſoever could bring *Wyat* either quick or dead, ſhould have a 100l Land by the yeare, to him and his poſterity for ever; *Wyat in Deepeford*, knowing what was done, with 14 enſignes, and 4000 ſtrong marched towards *London*, at whoſe approach the white Tower having him in danger, ſhot off her Ordinance, but did miſſe their marke, ſome levelling too farre over, and ſome too ſhort, his entrance into *Southwarke* was peaceable, though many Countreymen were therein beſtowed, to withſtand his comming, who contrary to truſt joyned with the *Kentiſh*; the Suburbs thus his, he aſſures himſelfe off the City, but comming to the bridge, they found the Gates faſt ſhut, neither did any appeare to be ready to open them for him, therefore making a trench at the bridge-foote, planted two peeces of Ordinance againſt the gate, at St *Georges* Church he mounted another, the fourth at the entry into *Barmondſey-ſtreete*, and the fifth towards the Biſhop of *Wincheſters* houſe; within the City the Lord Major, and Lord *William Howard*, cauſed the drawbridge to be cut downe, and making fortifications for their defence, placed great Ordinance againſt the entrance. *Wyat* ſtill thirſting to know the Cities intent, got with ſome few followers unto the drawbridge, where being unſeene himſelfe ſaw the paſſage too difficult to have friendly acceſſe; and thereupon ſaid to his conſorts, this place is too hot for us, the Tower and other places were topped with Ordinance, and all levelled againſt the Borough of *Southwarke*; which the inhabitants perceaving, came to *Wyat*, and complayned, that for his ſake they were all likely to bee undone; who ſtrucken with pity of ſo many, preſently remooved his Army towards *Kingſton* upon *Thames*, where finding the Bridge broken downe, with ladders and plankes he ſoone repayred it, and ſo paſſing the River the ſame night, came to *Bradeford* before hee was deſcryed by the Queenes ſcouts, the newes whereof ſore troubled the Court. *Wyats* hopes was to ſurpriſe the City on a ſuddaine, and therefore made ſuch haſt as he did, but being hindred by a peece of great Ordinance, that was diſmounted from the carriage, came not to *Knights-bridge* before it was day. The ſame morning the Earle of *Penbrooke* Lord Generall had taken St *Iames* fields, whither *Wyat* in his good order marched, but ſeeing the way forelayd, both with foote and horſemen, turned downe the old lane directly toward St. *Iames*, whence Captaine *Vaughan* with two enſignes tooke towards *Weſtminſter*, and *Wyat* along the cauſy leading towards *Charing Croſſe*: the Lord Generalls horſe men hitherto ſtood hovering aloofe, untill the enemy was paſſed, all but the taile, upon which they violently ſet, and ſevered from the reſt, the maine never looking backe to releeve their diſtreſſe; *Wyat* paſſing forwards by the Battaile of footemen without any impeachment came to *Charing-Croſſe*, where the Lord Chamberlaine, and Sir *John Gage*, ſtood ready to reſiſt him: but the *Kentiſh* Souldiers ruſhing violently into the ſtreets, forced them into the Gates of white *Hall*, which preſently were ſhut, and a report in the Court that the Lord Generall was revolted to *Wyat*; meane

while

while *Wyat* with ſuch ſmall company as hee had, haſted through *Fleete-ſtreete*, and came unto *Ludgate*, where hee knocked to have entrance, and well hoped of further aſſiſtance, but was farre deceived, the Gate being ſtrongly guarded againſt him, but thoſe ſtraglers that had taken into *Weſtminſter*, whereof *Knevet* was their Captaine, ſeeking to recover their companions, came before the Court-gates, ſhot many of their Arrowes into the Garden, and into the windowes of *VVhitehall*, but ſeeing the Court ſtrongly guarded againſt them, they departed, meaning to follow *VVyat* into *London*, but at *Charing-Croſſe* they were met withall, by Sir *Henry Iernyngham* Captaine of the guard, Sir *Edward Bray* maſter of the Ordinance, and Sir *Philip Paris* Knights, with a band of Archers, and certaine field peeces; they preſently joyne fight with the rebels, who a while ſtuck to it manfully, but in concluſion their courages was quelled, ſome 20 of them ſlayne, and the reſt ſaved themſelves by flight; *VVyat* returned from *Ludgate*, ſat downe upon a ſtall, over againſt the common Inne called the *Bellſavage*, where he began to expoſtulate with himſelfe what his heady raſhneſſe had drawne him into, and deſpairing of further ſucceſſe retired back towards the Court, and was not ſtayed till hee came to *Templebarre*, where certaine horſemen comming from the field met him full in the face, betweene whom began ſome bickrings, till laſtly *Clarentius*, King of Armes, came to him and ſaid, Maſter *Wyat*, you ſee the day is gone againſt you, and in reſiſting you can doe no good but hazard the death of your Souldiers, wherefore I would adviſe you to yield, and perchance you may finde the Queene mercifull. *Wyat* hereat ſomething aſtonied, ſeeing his deſignes wholy defeated, yeelded himſelfe to Sir *Maurice Berkley* who mounted him behind him on his horſe, in like anner another carryed Sir *Thomas Cobham*, and the third *Thomas Knevet*, and ſo carried them to the Court, whence in the afternoone they with the two *Mantells*, and *Alexander Bret* were ſent to the Tower, in *London*, about 50 perſons were hanged, about this conſpiracy, and 400 more led through *London* with ropes about their necks to *Weſtminſter*, where in the *Tiltyard* they were all pardoned by the Queene, Sir *Thomas VVyat* was beheaded on *Towerhill*, *Alexander Bret*, and ſome 20 *Kentiſhmen* beſides were executed in divers places of that County, others were likewiſe arraigned for the ſame conſpiracy, as Sir *Nicholas Throckmorton*, and Sir *Iames Croſts*, the one quit by the inqueſt, the other pardoned of life by the Queene: many others were ſuſpected to bee ayders, in this enterpriſe, amongſt whom the Lord *Courtney* and the Princeſſe *Elizabeth*, were not the leaſt, and therefore both of them committed to the Tower: of which Ladyes troubles, innocency, and truth, may be read in Maſter *Speede*, and other writers.

Anno 1569.

MAry Queene of *Scots*, being at this time impriſoned in *England*, and many not pleaſed thereat; under pretence of Religion, they diſturbe the Common-Wealth, deviſing to draw them to a commotion, the chiefe of the conſpirators were the Earles of *Northumberland*, and *VVeſtmerland*, who with *Dacres*, *Nevill*, *Norton*, *Tempeſt*, *Danby*, and others, purpoſed on a ſuddaine to have ſurpriſed the Earle of *Suſſex*, (the Queenes Lieutenant of the *North*) in his houſe at *Cawood*, but being therein prevented, they were inforced, to keepe ſecret their intents, till ſome fit occaſion ſhould chance to bee offered, but theſe ſecreſies were not ſo cloſe, but the Queeene had an inkling thereof. And immediately ſent to the Earle to repayre to the Court, which ſtrucke great

great amazement and ſuddaine feare to the reſt of the conſpiratours, and upon notice that ſome forces were approaching for his apprehenſion; all afrighted he roſe from his bed, and cauſed the Bells to bee rung in a confuſed manner, ſo that the Townesmen being raiſed, all followed him their chiefe Lord, he departed to *Branſpath*, where he met with *Charles Nevill* Earle of *Weſtmerland*, and his following conſorts; who joyning in counſell, make Proclamation in the Queenes name, raiſe the commons, and command them, to follow them in Armes, ſometimes pretending the ſafety of the Queenes perſon, and ſometimes a caſe of conſcience, for reſtoring their former religion. In this zeale they haſted to *Durham*, from thence to *Darington* and *Ryppon*, whence with Banner diſplayed they entred *Burrough bridge*, old *Norton* being their ancient, whoſe enſignes was the croſſe, and five wounds of our Lord, from whence they went to *Tadcaſter*, Wetherby, and *Bramham more*, where they muſtred 1600 horſemen and 4000 foote, intending therewith to march to *Yorke*. But their mindes altering, they fell upon *Barnards* Caſtle, which after eleaven daies reſiſtance, was yeelded unto them, which ſo encouraged their attempts, that they ſtiled the Queene to be but a pretended Queene: the Queene hearing of thoſe paſſages, proclames them traitours, and the Lord *Scroope*, warden of the Weſt marches, with the aſſiſtance of the Earle of *Cumberland*, and other Gentlemen of the Country kept the Caſtle of *Carlile*, while Sir *Iohn Foſter* warden of the middle marches, accompanied with Sir *Henry Percy*, exerciſed their manly reſiſtance againſt theſe rebels: likewiſe the Earle of *Suſſex* Lieutenant Generall of the *North* gathered ſome forces, and having *Edward* Earle of *Rutland*, the Lord *Hunſdon*, and the Lord *Eure* with a great power, to accompanie him, followed the enemy to North *Alerton*, *Croſt* bridge, *Akle*, *Durham*, New-Caſtle and *Hexam*, even cloſe at the heeles; but their powers was ſo weake, and their purſes ſo empty, (that entring into conference with *Edward Dacres* at *Naworth*, of their deſperate eſtate) the night following they left their Army, and fled into *Scotland*, leaving their intrapped traine, as ſheep without a ſhepheard, who ſtood gazing at their own deſtructions, whilſt *Suſſex* ſurr riſed them without any ringleaders, and at *Durham*, executed marſhall Law on an Alderman, a Prieſt, and 66 Conſtables, with a great many others that were any thing forward in the action.

Not warned by theſe ſucceſſes (which uſually prove unhappy, in ſuch diſloyall attempts) *Leonard Dacres* of *Harſley* began to gather head againe; whoſe ayders were the more reſolute, in revenge of their friends executed, and women alſo became ſtout Souldiers in quarrell of their husbands, theſe upon a moore neere *Naworth*, to impeach the Lord *Hunſdon* that came thitherward, had ſet downe their Battaile in a triangle forme, where they continued a long and moſt deſperate conflict, but in the end were forced to give backe, and *Dacres* to flie from his ſlaine, wounded, and ſcattered people, toward *Scotland*, the then refuge of traiterous tranſfugers. *Scotland* harbouring thoſe diſloyall *Engliſh*, and a faction growing amongſt their owne Lords, *Weſtmerland* was ſhifted away into *Flanders*, and *Northumberland* by the regent was ſent into *England*, where being attainted by Parlament, upon the 22 of *Aug.* was beheaded at *Yorke*, theſe Battailes be ſtyled the riſing of the *North*.

Anno 1588.

THis yeere the King of *Spaine* prepares his great Armado, for the ſubduing of *England*, in which he had 72 Galliaſers and Gallions 47 Ships and Hulkes, 11 Pinaſes and Carvalls, furniſhed with 2843 great Ordinance, 8094, Saylers, 18658 Souldiers, 2088 Galley ſlaves: the Generall of this mighty Army, was

Don Lodovicus Perez, Duke of *Medina Sidonia*, the Admirall was *Don Iohn Martinez de Richald*, the marſhall *Don Franciſco Bovadille*. Of voluntary adventurers were one hundred twenty foure Noble men of great account, all furniſhed at their owne charge; neither was there a noble houſe of *Spaine*, but had a ſonne, brother, or Nephew in this voyage, in hope of revenewes, the Duke of *Parma* was likewiſe in readines (to joyne his forces with this Navy) in the haven of *Newport*, at *Dunkirke* lay 37 Ships of warre furniſhed with all ſtore of munition, fit for ſuch a deſigne, and for land forces hee had 30 companies of *Italians*, two of *Wallons*, and 8 of *Burgunois*, every company being 100 men. At *Dixmew* he muſtered 80 Companies of *Netherlands*, 60 of *Spaniards*, 60 of *Dutch*, and 7 of *Engliſh* fugitives, whereof Sir *William Stanley* was Generall; at Corick alſo were 4000 lodged, and at *Watene* 900 horſe, over whom the Marqueſſe of *Guaſt* was Commander. Beſides there came to this land ſervice, the Duke of *Paſtrana*, the Marqueſſe of *Burgon*, *Don Veſpaſian Conſagua*, *Don Iohn de Medices*, *Don Amedus baſtard* of *Savoy*, with many others of great eſtate; The *French* King, who ever honoured and admired Queene *Elizabeths* great and gratious vertues, having more particular intelligence, that this great preparation was made againſt *England*, gave ſpeedy and ſecret notice thereof to her Majeſty; whereupon ſhee commanded the generall forces of the Realme in their ſeverall Shires to be muſtered, trayned, and put in a readineſſe for the defence of the whole; appointing *Robert Dudley* Earle of *Leiceſter*, her Lieutenant, and *Tilbury* in *Eſſex* was the place appointed for the Campe, whereunto was appointed 1500 horſemen 22000 foote, & 2352 horſemen out of ſeverall Counties to guard her Majeſties perſon, & 34050 foote, and for the Sea, the Lord *Charles Howard* Baron of *Effingham*, was Admirall, and that worthy Sir *Francis Drake* his Vice-Admirall, accompanied with noble and heroick Noblemen, and Gentlemen, having in all 100 Ships; The Invincible Navy (as it was termed) having all things prepared, looſed anchor from *Lisbon*, upon the 19 of *May*, and made unto the *Groine* in *Gallicia*, it being the nereſt haven to *England*, whence hoiſing ſailes with great hope and pride, made thitherward: but preſently by an unexpected tempeſt, the Fleete was diſperſed to the rage of the Seas, and the Duke of *Medina* driven backe againe into the *Groine*: *Charles Howard* Admirall of *England* hearing for certaine that their Fleete was ready to hoyſe up ſayles, ſent Sir *Francis Drake* with ſome 50 Ships into the Weſt parts, and himſelfe minding to follow ſet out of *Plimmouth*, *May* 30th. aſſaying to put forth to Sea, but the winde was ſo croſſe that paſſe, the *Sillies* they could not attaine, wher lying at anchor, they had intelligence, that the *Spaniſh* great Ships were diſperſed, the reſt ſtorme ſhaken, and their men dying by multitudes of the Peſtilence; the Lord Admirall meaning to uſe the advantage, with the firſt *North* winde, he ſet up ſayle and came almoſt within ſight of *Spaine*, when ſodainly it changed in the South, and he wiſely forſeeing, that the enemy might paſſe without his diſcovery; preſently returned and ankered his Ships in the haven of *Plimmouth*, ſuffering his men to releeve themſelves on land: but the *Spaniards* Ships, new rigged and their wants ſupplyed, and the King ſtill hot in his former reſolutions, inſtantly urged & haſtened his chiefetaines to put to Sea againe, which accordingly was done upon the 11 of *June*, and with full Seas came to the channels of the narrow Seas, where they caſt anchor and diſpatcht certaine ſmall Pinaces to the Duke of *Parma* to ſignify their arrivall and readineſſe: in the meane time the *Engliſh* Fleete being in harbour and many men on ſhore, Captaine *Thomas Flemming* deſcried the *Spaniard* upon the point of the *Lizard*, the wind being then South and by Weſt: hee haſtened to

Plimmouth

Plimmouth, made relation thereof to the Lord Admirall, which ſodaine newes was moſt fearfull to all, in regard they had diſunited ſome part of their Fleete, expecting no aſſaults from the *Spaniard* that yeere, whereup ō all hands were ſet on work to warpe out the Ships, the wind blowing hard and hindring the ſame: the next day by noone this terrible Fleet, was deſcried by the *Engliſh*, who with a ſouthweſt wind came forwards a maine, and (as ſeemed) they made for *Plimmouth*, but whether their commiſſion were otherwiſe, or for that they ſaw the *Engliſh* out of harbour, they paſſed by towards *Callis*, well hoping about theſe coaſts to meete with the Prince *Parma*, by which meanes the *Engliſh* got the wind and eſtſoones gave them chaſe, and encounter, where fire ſmoak, & echoing Cannons began to parley. The next day the two Fleetes fought within *Muſket* ſhot, where the *Engliſh* Admirall fell moſt hotly upon the vice Admirall of *Spaine*, at which preſent they well perceaved their own overſight; their great Ships (like Caſtles) powerfull to defend, but not offend, and far unfit for fight in thoſe narrow Seas: their enemy nimble, and ready at all ſides to annoy them, which they perceaving, gathered themſelves cloſe in the forme of a halfe Moone, and ſlackned their ſailes, that their whole fleet might keepe together, notwithſtanding one of their great Gallions, wherein was *Don Pedro de valdez*, *Vaſques de ſilva*, *Alonzo de Sayas*, and other Noblemen, was ſore battered by the *Engliſh* ſhot; in avoyding whereof ſhee fell fowle on another Ship, and ere ſhe could be cleared, had her fore maſt broken off, which ſo hindred her ſayle, that ſhee was unable to keepe way with the Fleete. And ſo all that night lay lagging by her ſelfe: the next morning Sir *Francis Drake* eſpying her, ſent a Pinnace to command them to yeeld, but *Valdez* anſwered that they were 450 ſtrong, and that himſelfe was *Don Pedro*, and ſtood on his honour, and thereupon propounded certaine conditions; but the Knight ſent reply that he had no time to parley, if he would preſently yield to doe it; if not he ſhould very well proove that *Drake* was no daſtard; whereupon *Pedro* hearing that it was the fiery *Drake* (ever terrible to the *Spaniard*) that had him in chaſe, with forty of his followers came on board Sir *Francis* Ship, and proteſted, he and all his followers were reſolved to dye in defence, had they not fallen under his power. Sir *Francis* entertained them very reſpectively, and ſent them to *Plimmouth*, in the Ship were 55000 Ducates of Gold, which the Souldiers merily ſhared amongſt themſelves. Likewiſe the ſame day another great Gallion was fired, wherein the vice Admirall of the whole Fleete was, and at length taken, and ſent to *Plimmouth*, to the great joy of the *Engliſh*.

Upon *Tueſday* the 23 of *Iuly*, the *Spaniards* approching right againſt *Portland*, the winde came about into the *North*, which was fitting for their deſignes; but the *Engliſh* agile, and forſeeing all harmes, recovered the advantage thereof from the *Spaniards*, and continued from morning till night battering their unweldy bulkes, which forced them for their further ſafety to gather themſelves into a rundell, their greateſt Ships ſtanding without, ſecuring their battered and leſſe: on this day the ſoreſt fight was performed, wherein beſides other remarkable harmes, a great *Venetian* Ship, with ſome other ſmaller, were ſurpriſed, and taken by the *Engliſh*.

The 24th of this preſent month, the fight was only betweene the foure great Galliaſſes, and the *Engliſh* Ships, the *Spaniards* having the advantage, theirs being rowed, and our ſailes unfilled, by reaſon of the calme, yet notwithſtanding they ſore galled the enemy with their chaine ſhot, therewith cutting their tacklings, cables, and cordage; but the *Engliſh* wanting powder (having ſpent ſo much) was forced to ſurceaſe, in the meane time a councell was called, wherein

was decreed that the *Engliſh* Fleete ſhould be divided into 4 ſquadrons, & thoſe committed unto 4 worthy Captaines, and moſt skilfull navigators, whereof the Admirall in the arke royall was chiefe, Sir *Francis Drake* in the revenge led the ſecond, Captaine *Hawkings* the third, and captaine *Frubbiſher* the 4th, other moſt valiant Captaines were in her Majeſties Ships, as the Lord *Thomas Howard* in the Lyon, the Lord *Sheffield* in the Beare, Sir *Robert Southwell* in the *Elizabeth Ionas*, Captaine *Baker* in the victory, and Captaine *George Fenner* in the Galleon *Leiceſter*: the 25 of *July* the *Spaniards* were arrived againſt the *Iſle* of *Wight*, where the *Engliſh* moſt terribly encountred them, each ſhooting off their whole ſids, being not above 6 ſcore yards the one from the other, till at length the *Engliſh* ſo battered the *Spaniſh* high turrets, that they were forced once more to ſecure themſelves in a rundell, after which ſervice performed, the Lord Admirall beſtowed knighthood upon the Lords, *Howard*, and *Sheffield*, Mr *Iohn Hawkings* & Mr. *Martin Frubbiſher*, and others. The *Spaniard* making away about ſunſet, upon the 27 of the ſame Month came to *Dover*, and ankered within ſight of *Callis*, intending for *Dunkirk*, there to joyne with the Duke of *Parma*, without whom they well ſaw they could doe nothing. The *Engliſh* Fleete following hard upon them, caſt anchor ſo neare, that they lay within *Culvering* ſhot, meane while the D. of *Medina* ſent unto *Parma*, to make ready his long expected forces, D. *Parma* hearing the beſt of this voyage, makes all things ready that lay in his charge, his hopes being only fixed for the Crowne of *England*: the *Spaniards* lying at anker neere *Callis*, to joyne with *Parma*, were forced thence by a politique ſtratagē, for on the 28 of the ſame mōeth, being ſunday, the *Engliſh* filled 8 of their worſt Ships, with gunpowder, pitch, brimſtone, and other combuſtible matters, their Ordinance charged with bullets, ſtones, chaines and the like; diſcharging al men out of thē, and at two a clock after midnight, let them paſſe with winde and tyde, amongſt the *Spaniſh* Fleete, whoſe pylots returning, and their traines taking fyer, ſuch a ſudaine thūderclap was given, that the *Spaniards* affrighted in the dead of night were ſtricken into a horrible feare, leſt all their Ships ſhould be fired by theſe; which preſent miſchiefe to avoyd, in great perplexity, they haſted to cut their own cables, the time being too ſhort to waigh up ankers, and hoyſing their ſailes did drive at randome into the Seas, in which haſt and confuſion, the greateſt of their Galleys fell fowle on another Sip, & loſt her rudder, ſo that guideleſſe, ſhe drove with the tyde upon a ſhelfe in the ſhore of *Callis*, where ſhe was aſſaulted by Sir *Amias Preſton*, and was found in her fifty thouſand Ducats of the *Spaniſh* Kings treaſure: the next morning being the 29 of *July*, they ranged themſelves againe into order, and aproached over againſt *Greveling*, where once againe the *Engliſh* getting the wind, deprived them of *Callis* rode and hindred them of ſupply from *Dunkirk*, and ſo charged them from morning till night, that the conflict proved diſmall to the invincible *Armado*, for therein a Gallion of *Biſcay* periſhed & alſo 2 other great Ships preſently ſunk likewiſe, two Portugall Gallions were ſo torne with the ſhot, that their Captaines were forced to forſake them, & one of them, taken by the *Vliſhingers*; and the other taken on the coaſt of *Flanders* and carried into *Zealand*, to conclude, the whole *Armado* was diſperſed and put to flight, and was ſo followed by the Lord Admirall, that they receaved great loſſes on the coaſts of *Scotland*, and *Ireland*, there were in all loſt of the *Spaniſh* parts, foureſcore and one veſſels little and great; 13500 Souldiers ſlaine, and ſome 2000 taken priſoners in *England* and *Ireland*: and to be briefe, there was no famous or worthy family in all Spaine, which loſt not a ſonne, a brother, or a kinſman.

The end of the Engliſh battailes.

A

BRIEFE OF THE Battailes in *France*, by the *Engliſh*.

The 15th of King *William* the Conquerour.

Philip King of *France* envying King *Williams* proſperity, and dreading his ſuddaine riſe; moved his eldeſt Sonne *Robert Courtoiſe* to rebell againſt him, who entred *Normandy* in a hoſtile manner, pretending that his Father, when he was but Duke of *Normandy*, promiſed him freely that Country, when hee had attained to the *Engliſh* Crowne, King *William* hearing hereof, paſſeth with an Army into *Normandy*, where at *Tenarchbray* hee met with his Sonne, betwixt whom was fought a bloudy and unnaturall Battaile, wherein King *William* was unhorſed, and had hee not beene relieved by his Sonne *Robert* (though his enemy) had beene in danger to have loſt his life, in concluſion King *Williams* Battaile was overthrowne, and he forced to flye.

The 7th. *of King* Henry *the firſt.*

KIng *Henry* being in poſſeſſion of the Crowne of *England*, his elder Brother *Robert* being yet alive, ſought meanes how to gaine his right, and for that purpoſe gathered an Army, and began to ſeize of ſuch Lands and Caſtles as King *Henry* had in *France*. King *Henry* on the other ſide, thinking hee could not bee ſecure ſo long as *Robert* was alive, with a competent Army paſſed into *Normandy*, where at *Tenerchbray*, a ſore Battaile was fought, where Duke *Roberts* Army was diſcomfitted, and himſelfe taken priſoner, with the Earle of *Mortaigne* and divers others, all which was brought into *England*, where *Robert* ended his dayes.

The 21 *of King* Henry *the firſt.*

A Battaile was fought at *Awdley* in *Normandy*, betweene King *Henry* and the *French* King, where many thouſands of the *French* were ſlayne, amongſt thoſe of the chiefe was *Baldwin* Earle of *Flanders*, and *Criſpin Count* of *Eureux*, after which King *Henry* returned with triumph into the City of *Roan*.

The 6th *of King* Richard *the firſt.*

THe Battaile of *Vendoſme* or *Vendome* in *Touraigne*, betweene King *Richard*, and *Philip* King of *France*, where the *French* Army was overthrowne, and forced to flye, King *Richard* making ſpoyle of their Campe: this is noted to

be twice that the *French* King was forced to flye from King *Richard*, not without great losse and disgrace.

The 4th *of King* Iohn.

Arthur Duke of *Brittaine* sonne of *Gefferey Plantagiuet* (4th sonne of King *Henry* the 2th) elder brother of King *Iohn*, being supported by the *French* King, made incursions into *Normandy*, King *Iohn* hearing hereof hasteth to meete him, where at *Mirabeau* in *Aniow*, a Battaile was fought, where *Arthurs* Battaile was discomfitted, himselfe with his sister *Eleanor* called the faire *Damosell* of *Brittaine* with most of his Nobility was taken prisoners, and carryed to *Roan*, where hee thinking to escape, leapt out of a Window and was drowned in a Ditch.

The 15th *of King* John.

Lewis the *French* Kings sonne being sent for into *England*, by the Barons thereof, to take the Crowne upon him provided a great Navy, whereof King *Iohn* having intelligence, thought it best policy to pursue them which intended to pursue him, and under three brave Generalls, his brother *William* Earle of *Salisbury*, *William* Duke of *Normandy*, and Reginald Earle of *Bulloigne*, he manned forth a Fleete of 500 Ships, who with happy gales surprising the *French* Navy at the port of *Damme*, (whilst most of the *French* Souldiers were on land dispoyling the Earle of *Flanders* Country) seized on them all, 300 of which Ships, laden with provision, armes, and other costly fraught, they sent for *England*, whither at first they were bound, and above one hundred other they burnt or sunke.

The 22 *of King* Edward *the first.*

A Battaile at the Sea betweene the Lord *Robert Tiptoft* Admirall of *England*, and *Charles* Earle of *Valoiis* for the *French* King, where the said Earle and his Fleet was put to the worst, the most of their Fleet taken, and some 1500. of their men slaine.

The 26 *of King* Edward *the first.*

THe battell of *Belguard* in *Gascoyne* by the Earle of *Lincolne*, for King *Edward* the first against the Earle of *Artoys*, for the King of *France*, where the *English* was overthrowne and the *French* proved victors.

The 18th *of King* Edward *the second.*

THe Battaile of *Ryoll* in *Guien*, by *Edmund* Earle of *Kent* Generall for King *Edward* against the *French* King, where 1700 *French* were slayne, and the rest put to flight, after which a peace was concluded betweene both the Realmes.

The 8th *of King* Edward the *third.*

A Great Battaile was fought at *Morlies* in *France*, where the *English* had the victory, and discomfited the *French*. But afterwards the Earles of *Salisbury* and *Suffolke*, having done many honorable services, presuming too much of their owne courages were taken prisoners.

The 20th *of King* Edward *the third.*

THe Battaile of *Cressy*, betweene *Edward* the blacke Prince sonne to King *Edward* the third, against *Philip* the *French* King, wherein the *French* receaved

ceaved a great overthrow, and loſt 12 Princes, 80 Barons, 1200 and 30000 Souldiers, amongſt which of account was the King of *Bohemia*, the King of *Majorca*, the Earle of *Alanſon*, the Dukes of *Loraine*, & *Burbon*, the Earle of *Flanders*, with others of great account.

It is reported by moſt writers, that King *Edward*, himſelfe being in the field firſt let his ſonne give the onſet, and himſelfe would afterwards, it neede were, come on with his freſh ſuccors, Prince *Edward* by that meanes was ſomething diſtreſſed, as being overcharged with the multitudes of his enemies, therfore King *Edward* himſelfe was ſent unto, (who lay hard by with his Army ready to come in, if neceſſity required) by a meſſenger from the Earle of *Northampton*, and others, to let him know that his ſonne was in danger, but hee returned this anſwere by the Meſſenger ſaying, *Let them ſend two more to mee whilſt my ſonne is alive, but let him either vanquiſh or die, becauſe the honour of the day ſhall bee his, if God ſuffer him to ſurvive*; the meſſenger returning with this anſwer, brought ſuch acceſſion of courage and ſpirit, that immediately the *French* was wholly defeated; after which Battaile King *Edward* returned to *Callis*, againſt which Towne he layd a ſtrong ſiege almoſt for the ſpace of one whole yeere, which in concluſion was delivered to him, all relying on the Kings mercy.

About this time likewiſe Sir *Thomas Dagworth*, with 800 Archers, and 100 men of Armes overthrow the Lord *Charles Bloys* in little *Brittaine*, who having twice in one day with incredible ods in the numbers, aſſayled that brave Knight, was beaten back, with marvailous loſſe of his Nobles, not long after that the ſame Sir *Thomas*, having onely 300 men of Armes, and 400 Archers aſſayled the Lord *Charles*, lying at the ſiege of *Roch Darien*, with a great Army, where he tooke the ſaid Lord *Charles* priſoner, driving his whole forces, with admirable *Manhood*, and great deſtruction out of the Field.

The 30th *of King* Edward *the third.*

PRince *Edward* being in *France*, and having atchieved great adventures, and being ſatisfied for the preſent, deſired to returne into *England*, (having in his army ſome eight thouſand well experienced Souldiers) and ſo took his way through *Turain*, *Poictou*, and *Saintoin*, to his chiefe City *Burdeaux*, but *Iohn* King of *France* (haſting to go beyond his Father in misfortune) having aſſembled a great hoaſt, followed, and about the City of *Poictiers* overtook the invincible Prince, where the *French* being ſix to one, the battels joyne, and after a bloody tryall, the *French* were diſcomfited, the King himſelfe, with *Philip* his youngeſt ſonne, were taken priſoners: beſides there fell in this battell, of the *French* 52 Lords, 1700 Knights, Eſquires, and Gentlemen, all bearing Coat-Armour; beſides common Souldiers, the Liſt of Priſoners comprehended theſe great names, *Iohn* King of *France*, *Philip* his Sonne, afterwards Duke of *Burgundy*; *Iames Burbon*, Earle of *Ponthieu*; *Iohn* of *Artoys*, Earle of *Eu*; *Charles* his brother, Earle of *Longevile*; *Charles*, Earle of *Vendoſme*; the Earles of *Tankervile*, *Salbruch*, *Naſſaw*, *Donup Martin*, *la Roch*, and many other great Lords, and about 2000 Knights, Eſquires, and Gentlemen, the *Engliſh* at this journey took 100 Enſignes.

Many other Caſtles and Holds were wonne from the *French*, beſides many skirmiſhes were fought, wherein for the moſt part the *Engliſh* ſtill continued victors.

In the time of King *Richard* the ſecond, there was ſome ſmall incurſions betwixt

twixt the two Nations of *France* and *England*, but not any memorable act performed, and therefore I cease to speak of them.

The 3. *of King* Henry *the* 5.

KIng *Henry* being a Prince of high spirit, and having received some discontents from the *French* by the advice, and generall good liking of his Counsell he sent Ambassadors to the King of *France*, to demand the Dutchies of *Normandy*, *Guien*, and *Aquitaine*, in derision whereof, the *Daulphin* of *France* sent him a Tonne of tennis Balls, as Bullets more fit for his tender hands, the present receaved King *Henry* promised to repay it with fire balls back againe, upon which an Army was levyed, and the King himselfe with some 30000, came to *Northampton*, where having 1500 saile of Ships embarqued, and the 15 of the same month, cast anchor some three miles from *Harflew*, at length landed his Souldiers, and layd siege to the same Towne, which upon the 22 of *September* was delivered to him; after some rest, the King passed into *France*, and passing the River of *Soame*, The Constable, the Dukes of *Orleance*, and *Burbon* sent a Herald to him with defiance, demanding Battaile upon *Thursday* following; but the King of *England* having his Army much weakened, and impoverished by long travell, was not desirous to fight, and therefore returned answer, that hee meant to keepe on his march towards *Callis*, and would not seeke them, but if they would disturbe him, he would defend himselfe as well as God would give him leave, and so passing forward he came to *Agincourt* in the County of S*t*. *Paul*, where the *French* with an infinite hoast (at a place of advantage) had pitcht their Battaile, of purpose to hinder his passage. The Constable of *France* conducted it, whose power consisted of fifty thousand strong, and according to most writers, they were 10 times so many as the *English*, King *Henry* perceaving himselfe so farre ingaged, (and many of his men sick of the *Flux*.) sent unto them, that hee would surrender *Harflew*, and what else he had wonne, so as without disturbance he might returne to *Callis*: but the young Princes, refused all conditions of peace, making an assured confidence of a present victory; upon which King *Henry* prepared for Battaile, seeing he had no other way but either to dye in the Field, or else to open his way for *Callis* thorough his enemies bosomes: the next morning the Battailes joyne. Wherein, for all the bravadoes of the *French*, their whole Army was wholy discomfited, and a miserable slaughter made of them: there were slayne of account in this Battaile the Constable of *France*, the Marshall of *France*, the Admirall, the *Dolphin* of *Arragon*, and divers others: their owne Historians report, there was slayne 4 Dukes, 9 Earles, one Archbishop, and 10000 common Souldiers, and as others say 126 Princes, the Dukes of *Orleance* and *Burbon*, and others of great account were taken prisoners. Of King *Henries* part was slayne the Duke of *Torke*, and the Earle of *Suffolke*, and as one writer affirmeth, but 26 persons, but it is more probable according to another, which setteth downe 400. King *Henry* after this great victory atchieved, with his prisoners returned unto *Callis*, from whence he set saile and arrived at *Dover*, to the great joy of his subjects.

The 4th *of* Henry *the* 5th.

AFter the last Battaile fought at *Agincourt*, The Emperour *Sigismund* came first into *France*, and afterwards into *England*, to treate of a peace betwixt the two Kings, and his endeavours were so well imployed, that he had almost

almoſt brought King *Henry* to that paſſe, by his pithy perſwaſions, as had not the *French* at that very inſtant beſieged *Harflew* (both by Sea, and Land) it had been effected. For the King of *England* hearing that *Harflew* was beſieged, and alſo that *Charles* King of *France* made a league with the States of *Genoua*, by whom he was ſupplied, with 600 Croſſe-bowes, 8 tall Ships, and as many Gallies with munition, and victualls, which waſted upon the Seas with many bravadoes, upon which King *Henry* ſent *Iohn* Duke of *Bedford*, accompanied with the Earles of *March*, Marſhall, *Oxford*, and other brave commanders, theſe falling on the Viſcount *de Narbon*, a fierce encounter was begun, and long fought, till at length the victory fell to the *Engliſh*, ſo that the *French* Navy was moſt of them battered, ſunke and taken, amongſt others, three great *Carricks* of *Genoaes* were ſent into *England*, with whom the baſtard of *Burbon* was brought away priſoner, and the reſt chaſed into *Brittaine*: this victory obtained, the Duke paſſed to *Harflew*, and without any impeachment, refreſhed it with victualls, and raiſed the ſiege.

The 8th *of King* Henry *the* 5th.

Iohn Earle of *Bucquhan*, and *Archibald Douglas*, two valiant leaders repaired into *France* to ayd the *Daulphin*, having in their company 700 reſolute Souldiers, and joyning with the *French* in *Anion*, meant to have ſurpriſed the Duke of *Clarence* (Generall for the King of *England*) before hee had beene aware, but 4 ſtragling *Scots* being taken, was brought before the Duke, as hee ſat at dinner, and revealed the ſtrength, and intent of the enemy, whoſe approach was very neare at hand, this newes the Duke no ſooner heard, but overhaſtily hee got to horſe, leaving his troopes to follow him with what ſpeede they might. His ſuddaine and unlooked for approach, cauſed the *Scots* to take into the Church of *Bangie* for their ſafety, where whilſt they were making their defence, the reſt tooke the alarme, and the Earle of *Bucquhan* manned the bridge, to whoſe ayde *Hugh Kenedy*, with 100 horſe preſented himſelfe; the Duke of *Clarence* ſeeing no poſſibility to free the paſſage with his ſlender troope of horſe, allighted on foot, where they came to blowes, either ſide fighting with equall courage and rancor, but in the concluſion the Duke of *Clarence* was ſlaine. With the Earle of *Kime*, the Lords *Grey*, and *Roſſe*, beſides other men of marke, and 1500 common Souldiers, the Earles of *Huntington*, and *Somerſet*, with *Thomas Beauford* his brother, where taken priſoners. And of the *French* was ſlaine 1100, the cauſe of this overthrow is imputed to the Dukes haſt in not ſtaying for his horſemen.

After this victory the *Daulphin* beſieged *Alenzon*, which the Earle of *Salisbury* with his beſt forces ſought to relieve; but finding the enemies too ſtrong, retired to the Abbey of *Becq*; in whoſe retrait the *French* charged upon him, and ſlew 300 of his troopes, but finding no meanes to poſſeſſe *Alenzon* raiſed his ſiege, and returned to *Anion*.

Beſides theſe Ba tailes in this Kings raigne, there were many skirmiſhes, of both ſides, and one thing is worthy to bee noted, that King *Henry* wonne the moſt of the ſtrongeſt holds in *France*, maryed the *French* Kings, Daughter and was himſelfe proclaimed heire apparant to the Kingdome.

The ſecond of King Henry the 6th.

FAmous King *Henry* being dead, left his ſonne King *Henry* the 6th to ſucceed him, who was not above 8 months old at his fathers death, but having

Uncles

Uncles of approved valour, *Humfrey* Duke of *Gloceſter* was choſen protectour for *England*, and *Iohn* Duke of *Bedford* Regent of *France*. Who uſing all the meanes hee could to preſerve the ſtate of *France*, firſt renued the league with the Dukes of *Burgoigne*, and *Brittaine*, and ſtrengthened the confines with Gariſons; *Charles* the *French* King being dead, the *Daulphin* entytled himſelfe King of *France*, by the name of *Charles* the ſeventh, and raiſed all the meanes he could to oppoſe the *Engliſh*, and the firſt deſigne hee underwent was to raiſe the ſiege at *Crepan* or *Cravant*, where being encountered by the *Engliſh* loſt about 2000 of his Souldiers, but this loſſe was preſently recovered againe, by an overthrow in skirmiſh they gave to the *Engliſh*, from whom (with the ſlaughter of about 1500 of their men) they recoved a great booty, ſpecially of Cattell which the *Engliſh* had gotten in the Countries of *Nugion* and *Main*, from whence the *French* beſieged *Meulan* upon *Sein*, tooke it and put all the *Engliſh* to death, but *Iohn* Earle of *Salisbury* recovers the place preſently againe, killing all the *French* which were found therein. The regents chiefe deſigne, this while, was to draw *Charles* to fight, and for this cauſe he drew into *Normandy*, and takes many a Towne of good importance, preſuming ſo to dare the *French* out to Battaile, *Charles* was then in *Tourain*, who not being ſuffered to hazard his own perſon, ſent the Earle of *Alanzon*, with an Army and inſtructions to fight, if occaſion ſerved, at *Vernoil* the Battailes, joyne, where for ſome howers, was maintained a conſtant, and doubtfull Battaile, with great fury on both ſides, but at laſt the *French* was overthrowne, amongſt whom was ſlayne of chiefe account, *Iohn* Earle of *Bucquhanan* Conſtable of *France*, *Archibald Douglas* Duke of *Tourain*, and Lieutenant of *France* with his ſonne the Earle of *Wigton*, and the Earle of *Vantadour*, in all there dyed 9700, the Duke of *Allanſon* himſelfe was taken priſoner, the *Engliſh* loſt at this Battaile ſome 2000 men, after this the regent conquerour beſiegeth *Mantz*, & taketh it, but it being but weakely manned by the *Engliſh* Garriſon left therein, after the taking, not being ſufficient to keepe the Towne in due ſubjection, is compelled to flye to a Tower for their ſafety, but the renowned Lord *Talbot*, preſently arrives to the reſcue, and puts the malefactours to death.

The 6th *of King* Henry *the ſixth.*

A Strong ſiege was layd to the City of *Orleaunce*, by the worthy Earle of *Salisbury*, the valiant Lord *Talbot*, and a great puiſſance of expert Commanders, thoſe lay before it for the ſpace of 60 dayes, where there was much blond ſpilt on both ſides, the Earle of *Salisbury* impatient of ſuch delay purpoſeth to give a generall aſſault, and the better to conſider upon the courſe, he ſtands to take view at a window, barred with Iron, which overlooked the City towards the Eaſt, but a peece of Ordinance which lay ready levied at that window, was diſcharged, ſo that the Bullet ſtriking the grate, ſplitted the Irons, by which the Earle was ſo wounded with one of the ſplinters, and likewiſe Sir *Thomas Gargrave*, that within few dayes after they both dyed, to the great griefe of the *Engliſh*, for it is obſerved by moſt writers, that after the death of this valiant Earle the fortune of warre changed, and by little and little the *Engliſh* loſt their poſſeſſions in *France*, and albeit that ſomewhat they got after, yet for one they won, they loſt three, howbeit the ſiege did not determine with his life, yet *William* Earle of *Suffolke*, and the Lord *Talbot* maintained it all the Winter, but the Duke of *Allanzon* entring the Towne with more forces and victualls, the *Engliſh* were forced to raiſe the ſiege with great

loſſe

losse, the *English* lost in this siege the Earle of *Salisbury*, and Sir *Thomas Gargrave* before spoken of, with the Lords *Molins* and *Poynings* and many others, and according to our writers 600, after this siege there was an interchangable taking of Townes of all sides.

After the foresaid passages the Duke of *Alanson*, the Constable of *France*, the Earle of *Vandome*, the Lord *Dalbert*, with an Army of some 23000 men, encountered the valiant Lord *Talbot* (who had scarce the fifth part of their number) at a Village called *Patay*, whom they charged so sodainly, that his archers had no time to fortifie themselves, so that the chiefe fight must bee made on horseback: after three houres bloody resistance, the *English* were put to the worst, the Lord *Scales*, the Lord *Hungerford*, Sir *Thomas Rampston*, and the Lord *Talbot* himselfe (being wounded thorough the back) were taken prisoners, besides there was slayne of the *English* 1000 Souldiers, and of the *French* 600.

The 12th *of King* Henry *the* 6th.

THe E. of *Arundell* and the Lord *Talbot* now at liberty, carry about victorious Armes, and terrify *Anion*, *Maine* and other places, with their successes in *Normandy*, nevertheless the cõmon people of *Normandy*, pretending a dislike of the *English* government, rose up by great companies in rebellion: to stop this head the Earle of *Arundell*, *Robert* Lord *Willoughby*, with about 1300 light horse and 6000 Archers marched against them, who meeting with the rebels a 1000 of them was slayne with their chiefe ring-leaders, This Earle of *Arundell* having done sundry noble deeds during the warres of *France*, shortly after receaved his deaths wound, in a skirmish at *Gerberoy* in *Beauvosine*, where *Labire* (a famous Captaine among the enemies) had the day.

The 14th. *of King* Henry *the sixth.*

THe *French* King perceaving he could not worke no advantages against the *English* so long as the Duke of *Burgundy* was in league with them, he therefore prevailes with the Duke by giving to him great riches and territories, to forsake the *English*, and enter amity with him, after which revolt, the Duke of *Bedford* presently dyed at *Paris*, with him as some Authors say dyed all the *Englishmens* good fortune in *France*. After the Regents death, *Richard* Duke of *Torke* was created Regent, but before he could arrive, to take possession of his new honour, *Paris* was lost, *Robert* Lord *Willoughby* was Captaine thereof, who had with him about 2000, they relying on the fayth of the Citizens to make up the rest, but the Citizens perceaving upon what tearmes the *English* affaires stood in *France*, chiefly after their late Regẽts death, they begin a secret conspiracy, and all the Townesmen, lately vassalls, turne enemies: of a sudden the *French* advance their banners, where many are beaten downe and massacred in the streetes, amongst which *Thomas* Lord *Beaumont* with many hundred others were slayne, The Lord *Willoughby* governour of *Paris*, *Lewis* of *Luxenburg* Bishop of *Therrovenne*, the Bishops of *Lisieux* and *Meaux*, all fly to St. *Anthonies Gate*, and the *Bastile*, which they had reserved for defence upon extreame necessity: presently after the losse of this City they of *Caux* in *Normandy* rebell; but the Lord *Scales* and the Lord *Hoo* destroyed, and brought to confusion some 5000 of them, burnt their dwellings and made booty of their goods. The Lord *Scales* not long after discomfited *Labire*, and his companies not farre from *Roan*. The war was handled on all sides without full or compleate Armies; skirmishes were the ordinary formes of fighting; the

French

French were schooled from setling their rest upon a pitcht Field. Thus hovered the affayres.

The 7th. of King Henry *the 6th.*

KIng *Charles* being of late faine into some mislike of his people, to redeeme his credit he attempts the recovery of *Pontoyse*, a Towne neare *Paris*, of which the Lord *Clifford* was governour, there attended him for this enterprise, about ten or 12000 men: against whom the Lord *Clifford* makes a brave defence. The Duke of *Yorke*, as Regent, being landed with fresh supplies, and being 7 or 8000 strong offers the *French* King Battaile; he keepes himselfe within his trenches, but the Duke desirous to fight, unexpectedly passeth the River of *Oyse*, which the *French* King perceaving, dislodgeth his Army, whereby the Duke had the spoyle of his Camp. The Duke pursues him to *Poisse* where againe he provokes him to fight, but *Charles* not willing thereto, indures his bravado, by which meanes King *Charles* ran into such obloquie with his people, that if he had not attempted againe, and prevailed against *Pontoyse*, it might have jeoparded his whole estate: hee returnes in great fury to the siege, and finally enters the Towne with the slaughter of some 500 *Englishmen*, King *Charles* himselfe being the first man that entred the Towne, this exploit established his opinion amongst the people.

After this a peace was established, which continued for a great season, till in the 26 yeare of King *Henry*, one Sir *Francis Surien* an *Arragonois*, serving under the Regent (which then was the Duke of *Somerset*) unlawfully surprized Fougers a Towne of *Brittaine*, upon the confines of *Normandy*, Restitution is demanded, but the Duke of *Somerset* denyed any, cherishing his Souldiers in their riote, and disorders: the *French* make this their example, and surprise *Port de L'arch*, and Towne after Towne, so many and so fast, that at length they recovered *Roan*, *Caue*, and all *Normandy* within a short space after, after which likewise they recover *Gascoigne* after it had continued in the *English* hands 289 yeares, to the immortall dishonour and damage of our Nation.

The 31 of King Henry *the 6th.*

THe *Gascoigns* sent messengers to King *Henry*, that *Burdeaux*, and the chiefe Cities would yield to the King of *England*, if they might be supported with an Army, upon this an Army is decreed, and *Iohn* Lord *Talbot* Earle of *Shrewsbury* is appointed Generall; hee lands in *Gascoigne*. where he doth sundry exployts, *Burdeaux* it selfe yields, and receaves the *English*, after which the Lord *Talbot* Earle of *Shrewesbury* removed to *Chastillion*, where he heard the *French* lay, but being assayled by the *French* on a suddaine, with unequall forces, himselfe, and his sonne the Viscount *Lisle* manfully fighting were slayne, this was the end of that great Earle, after he had for the space of 24 yeares served his Prince, and Country in the *French* warrs, with high commendations; he became so terrible to the *French*, that the Women if their children cryed, to make them fearefull, would cry the *Talbot* comes, the *Talbot* comes, after this Earles death, *Burdeaux* and all other places were brought againe to the *French* subjection, himselfe prosecuting those affayres in person: from that time forward the *English* never obtained there any hold or further footing: thus was the whole Dutchy of *Aquitaine* lost, after it had continued *English* for the space of 300 yeares.

The 5th of King Henry *the 8th.*

KIng *Henry* after hee had raigned ſome two yeares, being ambitious of honour and glory, by the inſtigation of the Pope, he ſent *Clarentius* King of Armes, to the *French* King to demand the Dutchies of *Normandy*, *Guien*, *Anjow*, and *Maine*, and with them alſo the Crowne that King *Lewis* ware, but having a ſlight anſwer, he joyned a league with *Maximilian* the Emperour, *Ferdinando* King of *Spaine*, and other great Princes, then propounding his purpoſes in Parliament, ſent over certaine Nobles before him into *France*, himſelfe after following, pitched downe his Tents before the Towne of *Terwin*, where he begirt the ſaid City with a ſtrong ſiege: to this place *Maximillian* the Emperour came, and to the great honour of *Henry*, entred into his pay, wearing the croſſe of S*t*. *George* with a roſe (the Kings badge) as his faithfull Souldier, and receaved wages by day for every of his, according to their degree. The *French* ſeeing their Towne in diſtreſſe ſent the Duke of *Longevile* well accompanied to raiſe the ſiege, or elſe to relieve the Towne with victualls and men, but they were ſo encountred by the King and his company; as the Duke himſelfe with moſt of his choyce Captaines were taken priſoners, and ſix of their ſtandards won, the reſt for ſafegard of life ſo poſted away, that this conflict was called the Battaile of ſpurs; after this the Towne was rendered to the King, after which he ſent away their ordinance, filled up their ditches, & fired the Towne, except the cathedrall Church and Biſhops pallace. Then was the ſiege removed to *Tournay*, which likewiſe was yielded to him with 10000l ſterling for the Citizens redemption, after which he appointed Sir *Edward Poynings* lieutenant thereof, and the yeare being ſpent, he returned into *England*.

The 36th of King Henry the 8th.

KIng *Henry* perceaving that in the troubles hee had of late with the *Scots*, they were chiefly countenanced and ſupported by the *French* King, wherfore having joyned with him the Emperour againſt the *French*, ſent *Garter* King at armes to demand covenants, which if he refuſed, to proclaime defiance to open warres, but he not ſuffered to doe his meſſage to the King, returned, and *Henry* prepared an expedition againſt *France*, wherein hee imployed the Dukes of *Norfolke*, and *Suffolke*, the Earles of *Arundell*, *Oxford*, and *Surry*, the Lords *Ruſſell*, *Grey*, *Ferrers*, *Mountjoy* and S*t*. *Iohn*, beſides many other ſerviceable men, and S*r*. *Io*: *Dudley* appoynted Admirall for the Seas, they paſſe the Seas, where King *Henry* of one ſide, and the Duke of *Suffolke* of the other, layd ſuch a ſtrong ſiege to the Towne of *Bulloigne*, that in ſhort time it was yielded to him, and the King in a triumphant way entred the gates, having his ſword borne before him.

The 37th of King Henry *the 8th.*

THe Towne of *Boloigne* was a great ſore in the *French mens* eyes, in ſo much that the *Reingrave*, with a great power came to victuall a fort, neere unto *Bolloigne*; to impeach which the Earle of *Surry* Lieutenant of the Towne, and Sir *Edward Poynings* made forth, but was wholly diſcomfitted. Sir *Edward Poynings* with 15 other Captaines beſides common Souldiers were ſlayne; at length a peace was concluded, and that the *French* King ſhould pay King *Henry* 800000 crownes in eight yeares ſpace, and then to reenter upon *Bolloigne*, but in the meane time it to remaine under the *Engliſh*.

The 4th of Queene Elizabeth.

THe *French* shewing some hostile actions, on the Seas against the Queene of *Englands* subjects by taking their ships and goods, without shewing any lawfull cause, this misdemeanour *Englands* great Queene tooke not well, and being solicited by the *French* themselves to bee their protectresse in religion (as those of *Roane, Diep* and *Newhaven*) she sent a competent power to their reliefe under the leading of *Ambrose Dudley* Earle of *Warwick*, who following his charge arrived at *Newhaven* the 29 of *October*, where his commission was proclaimed, and receaved into his hands the Townes of *Newhaven, Roane*, and *Diep*, which were willingly delivered into the Queene of *Englands* hand, with this reservation by the Queene her selfe inserted, no wayes to prejudice the Kings soveraigne authority nor the state of the Realme, To withstand the *English* thus setled in *Normandy* the Count *Reingrave* was sent, and at *Newhaven* in familiar conference told the Earle of *Warwick*, that he was come to be his Neighbour; but proved indeed so covetous an encrocher, as lastly hee dispossessed the Earle of the Towne, for albeit that many manly feates were therein performed by the *English*, and the place stored with wines, yet wanting fresh victualls and fresh water, their calamities grew to be great, so that the *English* having possest the Towne 11 moneths, now were constrained to render it up upon composition, bringing thence many sick souldiers, that dangerously infected *England* with a continuall plague.

The end of the French *Battailes.*

THE BATTAILES FOVGHT, And mantained by the *Engliſh* againſt the *Iriſh*.

THe Battaile of *Oſſy*, by *Fitz Stephen* for King *Henry* the ſecond againſt *Donell* King of *Oſſy*, which *Donall* had the worſt, and was put to flight.

THe Battaile of *Dublin* by *Miles Cogan*, for King *Henry* the ſecond againſt *Haſulphus* who had the worſt, and was forced to retire.

THe Battaile of *Downe* by *Iohn Coury* for *Henry* the ſecond, againſt *Rotericke* King of *Conuay*, and *Gotred* King of Man, where both the Kings were overthrowne.

THe ſecond Battaile of *Downe* by *Hugh Lacy* for King *Iohn*, who got the victory with great ſpoyle of the *Iriſh*.

THe Battaile of King *Iohn* againſt the *Lacyes*, where the *Lacyes* were overthrowne, and King *Iohn* returned victor.

THe Battaile of *Conagh* by *Ieffery Maurice*, for King *Henry* the third, where the King of *Conagh* was ſlayne, and his Souldiers fled.

THe Battaile of *Barnath*, by *Richard de Clare* for King *Edward* the ſecond againſt the Earle of *Vlſter*, where the ſaid Earle was taken priſoner.

THe Battaile of *Coveyres* by *Edmond Butler* Lord chiefe Juſtice of *Ireland*, againſt *Edward Bruſe* where the ſayd *Bruſe*, was victor, and crowned himſelfe King of *Ireland*.

THe Battaile of *Kenlos* by *Roger* Lord *Mortimer*, for King *Edward* the ſecond againſt *Edward Bruſe*, where the ſaid *Bruſe* againe was victor.

THe Battaile of *Athenry* by the Lord *Brimingham*, for King *Edward* the ſecond againſt the King of *Conaght*, where the ſaid King was ſlayne.

THe Battaile of *Armagh* by the Lord *Brimingham*, for King *Edward* the ſecond againſt *Edward Bruſe*, where the ſaid *Bruſe* was ſlayne.

THe Battaile of *Ivor* by *Iavico*, for King *Henry* the fifth againſt the Lord *Mackmore* who got the victory.

The

THe Battaile of *Redmore Athie* by the Earle of *Ormond*, for King *Henry* the 5th againſt *Omore*, wher the Sun (as ſome ſay) ſtood ſtill in the Epicicle the ſpace of 3 howers, till the Earle had vanquiſhed *Omore* with his terrible Army.

THe ſecond Battaile of *Athie* by the Earle of *Ormond*, for King *Henry* the fifth againſt *Morogh*, who with the *Iriſh* was put to flight.

A Battaile fought in the time of King *Henry* the ſeventh againſt *William Burgh* who was put to the worſt.

THe Battaile of *Derry* by Sir *Henry Sidney* Lord *Deputy* of *Ireland*, and *Coronell Randolſe* for Q. *Elizabeth* againſt *Shan-Oneale* where the ſayd *Coronell Randolph* was ſlayne but yet they gave the *Oneale* ſuch an overthrow, that he could never afeer recover forces to make heade againſt his ſoveraigne.

THe Battaile of *Conxlow* by Sir *Nicholas Manny* for Q. *Elizabeth* againſt Sir *Iohn Deſmond*, where the ſayd Sir *Nicholas* with his *Iriſh* were put to flight.
Marck Guir was likewiſe diſcomfited by Sir *Richard Bingham*.

THe Battaile of *Bellabo* by the Lord *Grey* for Q. *Elizabeth* againſt *Oneile* that was put to flight, and his *Iriſh* overthrowne.
The Lord *Burrough* deputy of *Ireland*, encountred *Tiroen* at black water at a place called the *Moiry* where the ſaid Lord made the way, and moſt valiantly won the fort of Blackwater.

THe Battaile of *Armagh* by *Tir-Oen*, againſt Sir *Henry Bagnall* where the ſayd Sir *Henry* was ſlayne, and his forces overthrowne.
Sr. *Conyers Clifford*, and Sir *Alexander Ratcliffe* were ſurpriſed by the *Iriſh* in the Mountaines of *Curlew* by *Orwrke* and his rebels, where both the ſayd Noblemen were ſlayne.

SO after, the concluſion of thoſe *Iriſh* warres was effected by *Charles Blunt*, Lord *Montioy* who going Lieutenant into *Ireland*, ſlew *Ony-Mack Rory-ogo* chiefe of the *Family* of the *Omores*, and divers other rebels; and laſtly brought the great *Tir-Oen* priſoner into *England* to the great joy, and comfort of all *Engliſhmen*, and peace of the Common-wealth.

FINIS.

THE NAMES AND ARMES

of ſuch Engliſh Viſcounts and Barons, whoſe Fathers beare no higher Titles, and firſt of the Viſcounts.

The Lord *Browne* Viſcount *Montagne* of *Cowray*.



Sable 3 Lyons paſſant, in bend betweene 4 Cottiſes argent.

The Lord *Villiers* Viſcount *Purbecke* of *Stoke*.



Argent on a Croſſe gules, 5 Eſcalops or, a mullet for a difference.

The Lord *Fines* Viſcount Say and Seale, Lord Say and Seale.



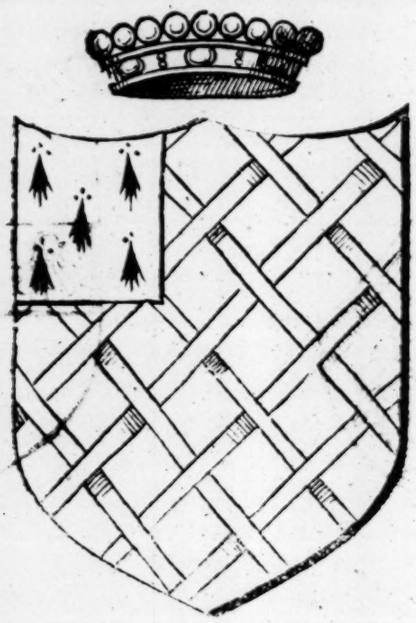
Azure 3 Lyons Ramp. Or,

The Lord *Conway* Viſcount *Conway Killultagh*, & Baron *Conway* of *Ragley*.



Sable on a bend betweene 2 Cottiſes argent, a Roſe gules, betweene 2 Annulets of the firſt.

The Lord *Noell* Viſcount *Cambden*, and Baron *Noell* of *Ridlington*.



Or fretty gules a canton Ermine

The Names and Armes of ſuch Engliſh Barons, as are now extant in England.

The Lord *Nevill*, Baron of *Abergavenny*.



Gules a Bilet argent, thereon a Roſe of the firſt.

The Lord *Touchet*, Baron *Audley* of *Highligh*.



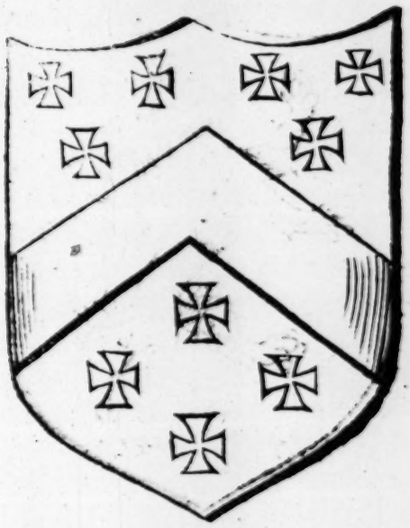
Ermine a Cheveron Gules.

The Lord *Weſt*, Baron *Delaware*.



Argent a Feſſe dancette ſable.

The Lord *Barkley*, Baron of *Barkley* Caſtle.



Gules a Cheveron between 10 Croſſes barry, 6 and 4 argent.

The Lord *Parker*, Baron *Morley* and *Monteagle*.



Argent a Lyon pass. gules, betweene 2 barres sable, thereon 3 beasants in chiefe as many Bucks heads caboſed of the third.

The Lord *Leonard* Baron *Dacres* of *Hurſtmonſteux*.



Or on a fesse gules 3 flowres delices of the first.

The Lord *Sutton*, Baron *Dudley* of *Dudley* Caſtle.



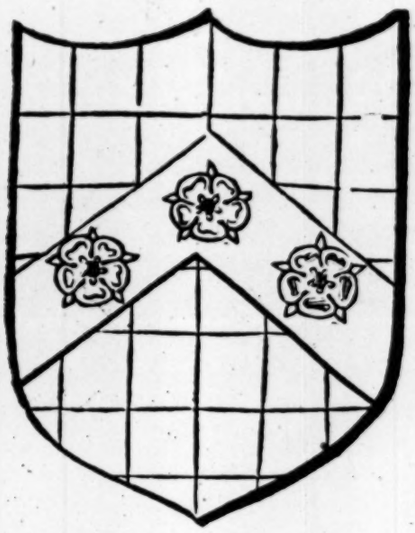
Or a Lyon ramp. his tayle double forked vert

The Lord *Stourton*, Baron of *Stourton*.



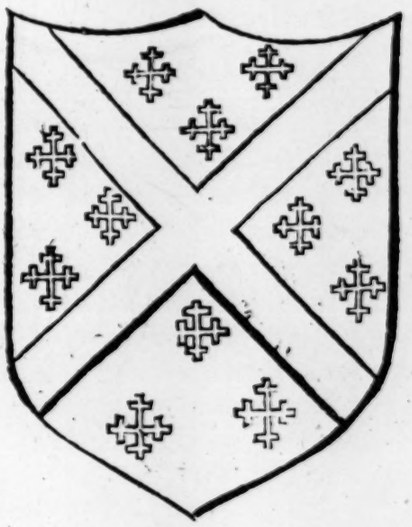
Sable a bend argent betweene 6 fountaines proper.

The Lord *Vaux*, Baron of *Harrowden*.



Checky argent and azure, on a cheveron of the first 3 Roſes gules.

The Lord *Windſor*, Baron of *Bradenham*.



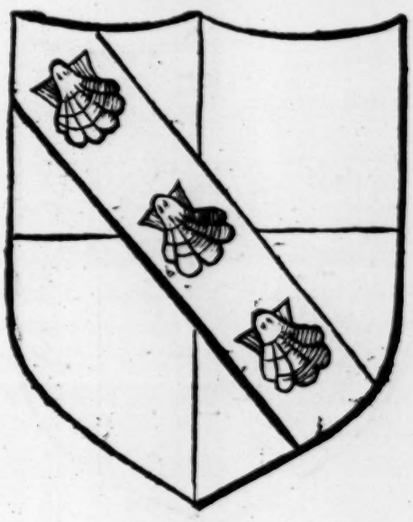
Gules a ſaltier argent betweene 12 croſſe croſſets or.

The Lord *Cromwell*, Baron of *Ockham*.



Quarterly per feſſe indented or and azure 4 Lyons paſſant counter-changed.

The Lord *Eure*, Baron of *Whitton*.



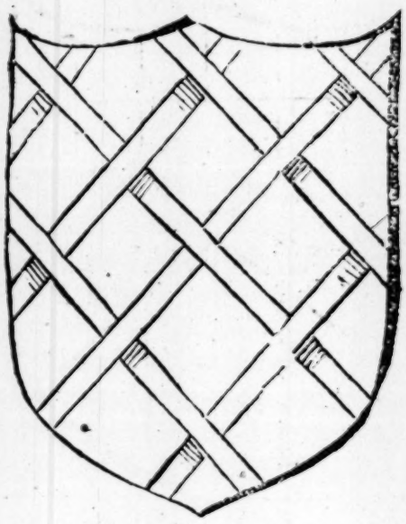
Quarterly or and gules, on a bend ſable, 3 eſcalops argent.

The Lord *Wharton*, Baron of *Wharton*.



Sable a March argent, on a bordure or, an orle of Lyon pawes in saltier gules.

The Lord *Willoughby*, Baron of *Parham*.



Azure a Frett of 8 peeces or

The Lord *Paget*, Baron of *Beaudesert*.



Sable on a crosse engrailed, betweene 4 Eagles displayed argent, 5 Lyoncels passant of the first.

The Lord *North*, Baron of *Carthlidge*.



Azure a Lyon passant or, betweene 8 Flower argent.

The Lord *Bridges*, Baron *Shandos* of *Sudley*.



Argent on a croſſe ſable, a Leopard head or.

The Lord *Peter* Baron of *Writtell*.



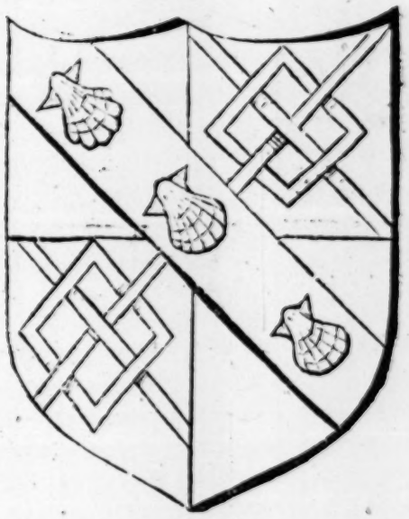
Gules a bend betweene 2 eſcalops argent.

The Lord *Gerrard* Baron of *Gerrards Bromley*.



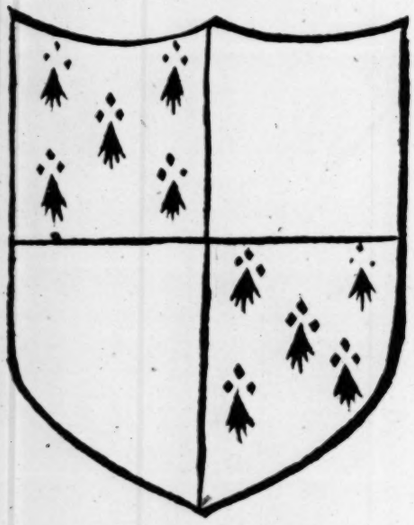
Argent a ſaltier gules.

The Lord *Spencer*, Baron of *Wormeleighton*.



Quarterly argent and gules. a fret or, on a bend table 3 eſcalops argents

The Lord *Stanhope*, Baron *Stanhope* of *Harington*.



Quarterly Ermine and Gules.

The Lord *Arrundell*, Baron of *Wardour*.



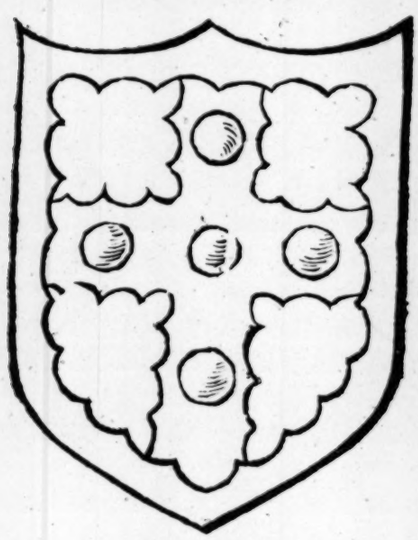
Sable 6 Swallowes, 3 2 & 1 argent.

The Lord *Roper*, Baron of *Tenham*.



Party per fesse azure and or, a pale counterchanged, 3 Roe bucke heads erased of the second.

The Lord *Grevill*, Baron *Brook* of *Beauchamp-court*.



Sable a bordure and crosse engrailed or, thereon 5 pellets.

The Lord *Harvy*, Baron of *Kidbrooke*.



Gules on a bend arg. 3 trey foyles slipped vert

The Lord *Brudenell*, Baron of *Stouton*.



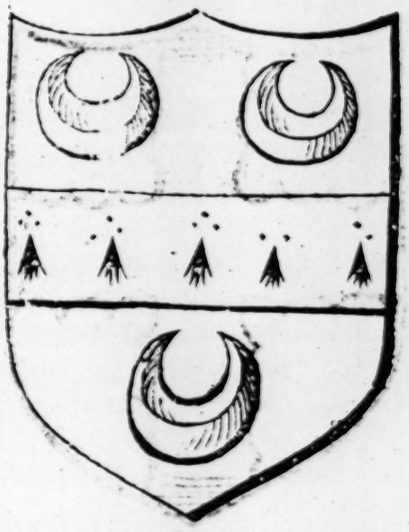
Argent a Cheveron gules betweene 3 Chappewes azure.

The Lord *Maynard*, Baron of *Estains*.



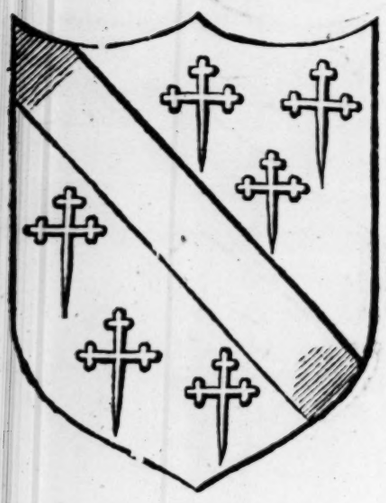
Argent a Cheveron azure betweene 3 dexter hands gules.

The Lord *Coventry*, Baron of *Alesborough*.



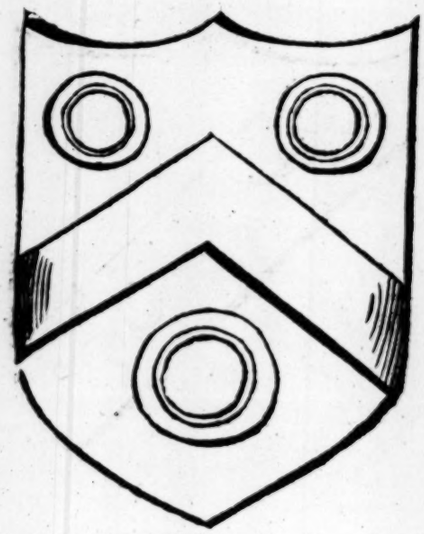
Sable a fesse Ermine betweene 3 creslants or.

The Lord *Howard*, Baron of *Eſtrick*.



Gules a bend betweene 6 croſſe croſſets fitchy argent, a mullet for a difference.

The Lord *Goring*, Baron of *Hurſt-perpoint*.



Argent a cheveron between 3 Annulets gules.

The Lord *Mohun*, Baron of *Okehampton*.



Sable a croſſe engrailed or.

The Lord *Savill*, Baron of *Pomfract*.



Argent on a bend table 3 owles of the firſt.

The Lord *Montague*, Baron of *Boughton*.



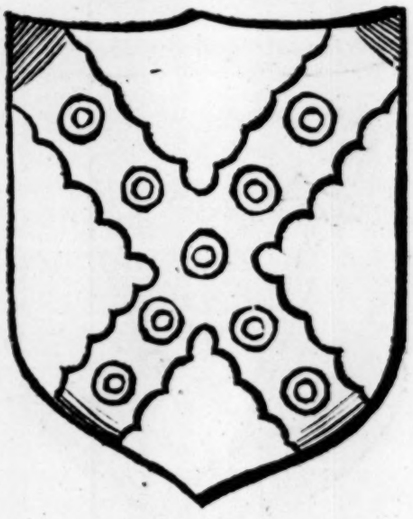
Argent 3 fuſils in feſſe gules, and border ſable.

The Lord *Grey*, Baron of *Warke*.



Gules a Lyon ra up within a border engrailed argent.

The Lord *Leake*, Baron *Deincourt* of *Sutton*.



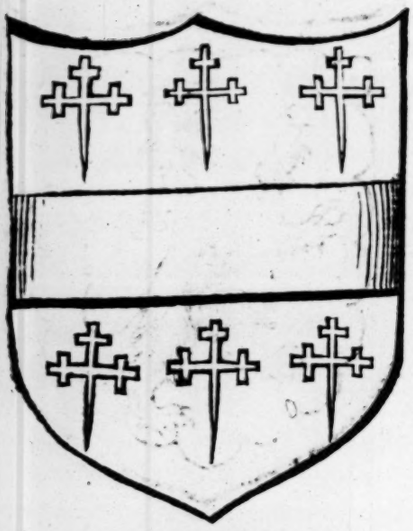
Argent on a ſaltier engrailed Sable 9 annulets or.

The Lord *Roberts*, Baron of *Truro*.



Azure 3 eſtoyles and a chiefe wavy or.

The Lord *Craven*, Baron of *Hamsted Marshall*.



Argent a fesse, between 6 crosse crosslets fitchy gules.

The Lord *Bellassise*, Baron *Faulconbridge* of *Yarom*.



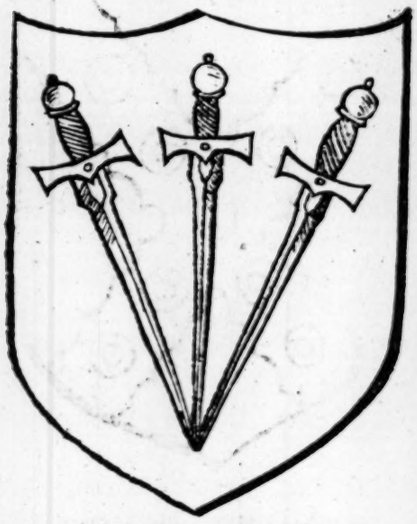
Argent a cheveron gules, betweene 3 Flowerdeluces azure.

The Lord *Lovelace*, Baron of *Hurley*.



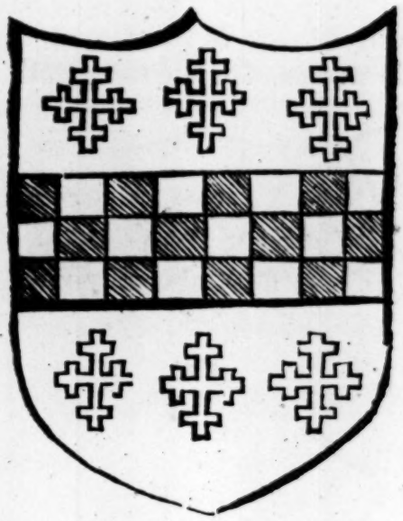
Gules on a cheefe indented sable, 3 Martlets or, a mullet for a difference.

The Lord *Paulet*, Baron of *Hinton S. George*.



Sable 3 swords poynts in pyle argent.

The Lord *Butler*, Baron of *Bramfield*.



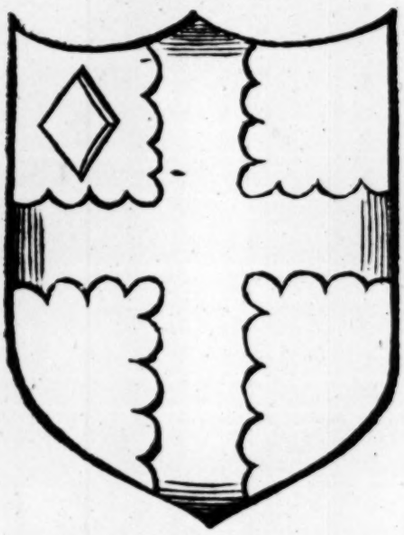
Gules a fesse Chacky argent and sable betweene 6 crosse crosslets or.

The Lord *Herbert*, Baron of *Powis*.



Party per pale azure and gules, 3 lyons rampant argent.

The Lord *Leigh*, Baron of *Dunsmore*.



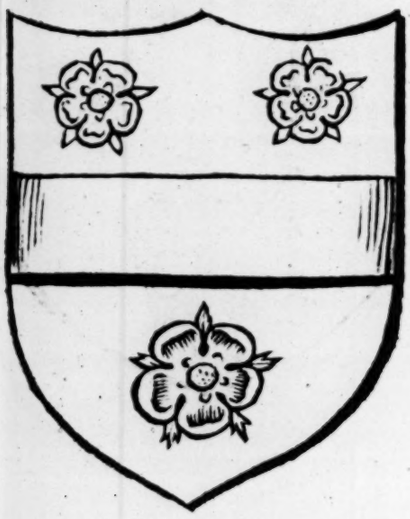
Gules a crosse ingrailed argent, on the dexter Canton a lozenge of the second.

The Lord *Herbert*, Baron of *Cherbury*.



Party per pale azure and gules, 3 lyons rampant argent, a cressant for difference.

The Lord *Cottington*, Baron of *Hanworth*, maſter of the Court of Wards, and one of his Maieſties moſt honorable privie Councell.



azure a feſſe betweene 3 Roſes or.

The Lord *Finch*, Baron of *Forditch*, Lord keeper of the great Seale of *England*, and one of his Maieſties moſt honorable privie Councell.



argent a cheveron betweene 3 Griffins paſſant ſable, a creſſant for difference.

The

The names and precedency of the Engliſh Dukes, Marqueſſes and Earles.

Charles Prince of Wales, Duke of Cornewall and *Earle* of Cheſter.

Iames Duke of Yorke, ſecond ſonne to king *Charles*.

George Villiers Duke Marqueſſe and Earle of Buckingham and Coventry, Viſcount Villiers, Baron of Whadden.

The Lord *Paulet* Marqueſſe of Wincheſter, Earle of Wiltſhire, and Lord Saint *Iohn* of Baſing.

The Lord *Howard*, Earle of Arundell and Surrey, Primere Earle and Earle *Marſhall* of *England*, knight of the garter, and one of his Maieſties privy Councell.

The Lord *Awbery de Vere* Earle of Oxford, &c.

The Lord *Percy* Earle of Northumberland, Lord high Admirall of *England*, knight of the garter, and one of his Maieſties privie councell, &c.

The Lord *Talbot* Earle of Shrewesbury, &c.

The Lord *Grey* Earle of Kent, &c.

The Lord *Stanly* Earle of Derby, knight of the garter, &c.

The Lord *Somerſet* Earle of Worceſter, &c.

The Lord *Mannors* Earle of Rutland, &c.

The Lord *Clifford* Earle of Cumberland, &c.

The Lord *Radcliffe* Earle of Suſſex, &c.

The Lord *Haſtings* Earle of Huntingdon, &c.

The Lord *Bourchier* Earle of Bath, &c.

The Lord *Wriotheſley* Earle of Southampton, &c.

The Lord *Ruſſell* Earle of Bedford, &c.

The Lord *Herbert* Earle of Penbroke and *Montgomery*, Lord chamberlaine of his Maieſties houſehold, knight of the garter, and one of the moſt honorable privie Councell, &c.

The

The Lord *Seymour* Earle of Hartford,&c.

The Lord *Devereux* Earle of *Eſſex*,&c.

The Lord *Fines* Earle of Lincolne,&c.

Earles made by King *Iames*.

THe Lord *Howard* Earle of Suffolke, Lord Warden of the cinque Ports, knight of the garter, and one of his Maieſties privy Councell.

The Lord *Sackvile* Earle of Dorſet, Lord chamberlaine to the Queenes Maieſtie, knight of the garter, and one of the privie Councell, &c.

The Lord *Cecill* Earle of Salisbury, knight of the garter, and one of his Maieſties privie councell,&c.

The Lord *Cecill* Earle of *Exeter*, knight of the garter, and one of the privie Councell,&c,

The Lord *Carre* Earle of *Somerſet*, knight of the garter,&c.

The Lord *Egerton* Earle of Bridgewater, Lord Preſident of Wales, and one of his Maieſties privie Councell,&c.

The Lord *Sidney* Earle of *Leiceſter*,&c.

The Lord *Compton* Earle of Northampton,&c.

The Lord *Rich* Earle of Warwicke,&c.

The Lord *Cavendiſh* Earle of Devonſhire,&c.

The Lord *Hamilton* Earle of Cambridge, Marqueſſe *Hamilton*, Maſter of the Horſe, knight of the garter, and one of the privie Councell,&c.

The Lord *Stewart* Earle of *March*, Duke of Lenox, knight of the garter, and one of the privie Councell.

The Lord *Hay* Earle of Carlile,&c.

The Lord *Fielding* Earle of Denbigh,&c.

The Lord *Digby* Earle of *Briſtoll*,&c.

The Lord *Cranfield* Earle of *Middleſex*,&c.

The Lord *Villiers* Earle of Angleſey,&c.

The Lord *Rich* Earle of Holland, Knight of the Garter, and one of the privie Councell,&c

The Lord *Hollis* Earle of Clare,&c.

The Lord St. *Iohn* Earle of Bullinbrooke,&c.

The Lord *Fane* Earle of Weſtmerland,&c.

Earles made by King *Charles*.

THe Lord *Montague*, Earle of Mancheſter, Lord privie Seale, and one of his Maieſties privie Councell,&c.

The Lord *Howard* Earle of Barkſhire, knight of the garter, &c.

The Lord *Wentworth* Earle of Cleveland, &c.

The Lord *Sheffield*, Earle of Mulgrave, knight of the garter, &c.

The Lord *Danvers* Earle of Danby, knight of the garter, and one of the privie Councell, &c.

The Lord *Cary* Earle of Monmouth,&c.

The Lord *Ley* Earle of Marleborough,&c.

The Lord *Darcy* Earle *Rivers*,&c.

The Lord *Bartu* Earle of Lindſey, Lord high Chamberlaine of *England*, knight of the garter, and one of the privie Councell,&c.

The Lord *Cavendiſh*, Earle of Newcaſtle,&c.

The Lord *Cary* Earle of Dover,&c.

The Lord *Mordant* Earle of Peterborough.

The Lord *Grey* Earle of Stanford,&c.

The Lord *Finch* Earle of Winchelſey,&c.

The Lord *Perpoint* Earle of Kingſton upon Hull, &c.

The Lord *Dormere* Earle of Carnarvan,&c.

The Lord *Blount* Earle of Newport,&c.

The Lord *Stanhope* Earle of Cheſterfield,&c.

The Lord *Tufton* Earle of the Iſle of Thanet,&c.

The Lord *de Burgh* Earle of Saint Albans and Clanricard,&c.

The Lord *Weſton* Earle of Portland,&c.

The Lord *Wentworth* Earle of Strafford,&c.

To the Gentlemen of Lincolnſhire.

Worthy Gentlemen,

I Have adventured to adde this as a corollary to my work before done, namely a Catalogue of the Names and Armes of ſuch Gentlemen as I have had knowledge of being in *Lincolneſhire*. To rancke them according to their true antiquities, qualities or worths, were a work above the Element of my underſtanding; I have therefore for the preſervation of your courteous acceptance of my paines & labour herein taken; choſen to relate by an Alphabeticall way, what my induſtry hath diſcovered concerning the ſaid catalogue; and whereas *I* have not placed the nobility of our Country (ſuch as the Earles of *Rutland*, *Lincolne*, *Exceter*, *Lindſey* & *Mulgrave*, the Lords, *Willoughby*, *Brudenell* and others) which have eſtates and being there, *I* thought it not pertinent, being *I* have deſcribed them according to their honours in the precedent of my booke: theſe things being well conſidered, *I* truſt will defend me from any aſperſion; this being a path untrodden by any former foote; nay *I* truſt, be an apologie for any errour ſlipt from my leſſe able pen, and perhaps ſtirre up ſome more iudicious, either in the ſame affection to our Country, or for ſome other reaſon, to make a more compleat narration of that which *I* hereby intended, by either of which, what profit, or other pleaſure you ſhall thereby reape, may compell you at the leaſt to thanke

Your Humble ſervant

James Yorke.

THE NAMES AND ARMES OF the Gentry of Lincolneſhire.

Aiſcough.



Sable, a feſſe or, betweene 3 aſſes paſſant argent maned and unguled of the ſecond.

Ailmer.



argent a croſſe betweene 4 cornish choughs sable.

Amcots.



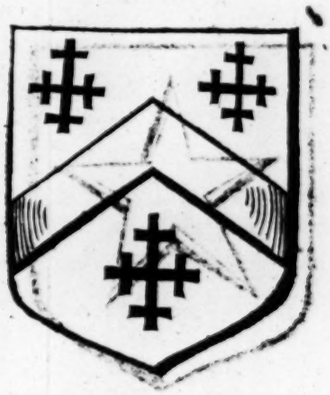
argent a caſtle betweene 3 cups covered azure.

Armine.



Ermine a ſaltier engrailed gules, on a chiefe of the ſecond a Lyon paſſant or.

Anderſon.



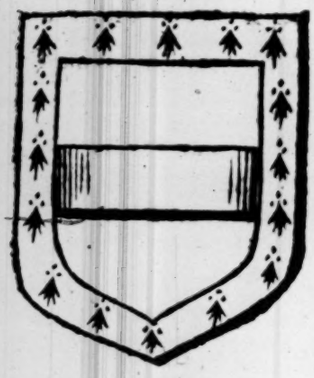
argent a cheveron betweene 3 croſſe croſſets sable.

Armeſtrong.



Gules 3 right armes coped and armed barre wise proper.

Anton.



Azure a feſſe or, and border ermine.

Addams.



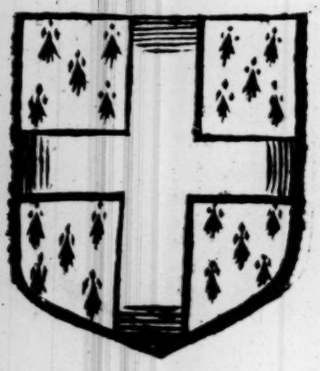
Vert a pale argent, betweene 2 Griffins ſergreant or.

Affordby.



Or a ſaltier engrailed ſable.

Archer.



Ermine a plaine croſſe fablet

Alleyn.



Party per cheveron gules and Ermine, in chiefe 2 Lyons heads craſed or, a creſſant for difference.

Angevine.



Argent 2 barres gules, on a chiefe vert 3 beaſants.

Appleyard.



Azure a Cheveron or, betweene 3 owles argent.

Aſhton.



Argent a mullet in foſſe ſable.

Audley.



Quarterly firſt ermine, a cheveron gules, the ſecond gules a frett or, the third as the ſecond, the laſt as the firſt, a bordure gobbone, arg. & azu.

Asterby.



Sable a bend betweene 6 enoyles or.

Booles of *Louth*.



Azure 3 cups arg. holding as many bore heads erected or.

Berrisford.



argent 3 flower deluces betweene 8 croſſe croſſets fitchy, and bordure engrailed ſable.

The Lord *Beaumont*, Viſcount *Beaumont* of *Swords*.



Azure ſemy de liz and a Lyon rampant or.

Burgh.



Azure 3 flower deluces ermine.

Bushy.



argent 3 barres ſable.

Booles of *Scampton*.



Azure 3 cups argent, holding as many bore heads erected or, a flower deliz for difference.

Browne.



argent 3 Martlets in pale between 2 flanches ſable, thereon as many Lyons paſſant of the firſt.

Butler.



argent on a cheveron azure inter 3 demy Lyons paſſant gardant gules, crowned or, as many cups covered of the laſt.

Broxholme.



argent a cheveron betweene 3 brocke heads eraſed azure.

Bogg.



Or on a feſſe ſable 3 water budgets argent.

Bard.



Sable on a cheveron betweene 10 Martlets argent 5 pellets.

Brownlow.



Or an eſcutcheon and in a orle of Martlets ſable.

Bellingham.



argent 3 hunters hornes ſable ſtringed gules

Brighouſe.



Sable on a feſſe betweene 3 Lyons rampant or, as many creſſants of the firſt.

Booth.



Argent 3 bores heads eraſed anderected ſable.

Bradſton.



Arg. on a canton gules, a Roſe or.

Barnes.



Azure 3 Leopard heads or.

Billesby.



Argent a cheveron betweene 3 fteele gads ſable.

Boraſton.



Quarterly argent and ſable, on a bend betweene 2 Cottiſes gules, 3 croſſes formy fitchy or.

Bowdan.



Quarterly ſable and or, on the dexter poynt a Lyon paſſant argent, armed and langued gules, a mullet for difference.

Blundeſton.



argent 6 croſſe croſſets fitchy ſable 3 2 and 1. a chiefe vaire.

Biſhop.



argent on a bend betweene 2 cotiſes gules, 3 plates.

Bullingham.



Azure an Eagle diſplayed argent holding in beake a branch of beech or, on a chiefe of the laſt a roſe betweene 2 croſſes bottone gules.

Beſtow.



argent a bend betweene 3 gad flies volant ſable.

Baſſet.



Or 3 piles gules, a canton barry wavy argent, of the ſecond

Barron.



Azure a Mullet or, in chiefe an increſſant and decreaſant argent.

Bawde.



Gules 3 cheveron argent.

Bryar.



Or 3 pales azure, a bordure engrailed ermine.

Burneby.



Argent a Barrel, and a Lyon passant in chefe gules.

Barnard.



Argent a beare rampa t, and border engrailed sable.

Buck.



Barry bendy or and azure, a canton ermine.

Bradley.



Or a cheveron gules, betweene 3 croslets formy fitchy sable.

Boodam.



Party per pale sable and ermine an Eagle d spl yed or.

Ballet.



argent a Lyon rampant sable, on a chefe gule , 3 cinque foyles of the first.

Benson.



Gules one cheveron or, 3 croslets sable.

Bingham.



Or on a feſſe gules, 3 water boudgets argent.

Blithe.



or a cheveron betweene 3 Lyons rampant ſable.

Carr.



Gules on a cheveron argent 3 mullet ſable.

Blewit.



Argent a feſſe ſable in chiefe 3 lozenges gules.

Bird.



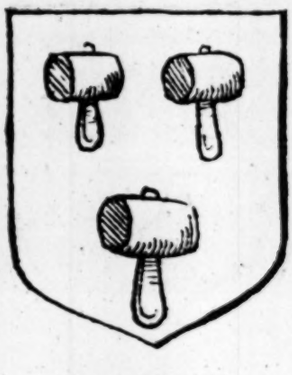
Or, on a cheveron engrailled gules, 3 Lyons rampant ſable, as many flower deluces of the firſt.

Conſtable.



Quarterly gules and vaire a bend or.

Browne of *Stanford.*



ſable 3 mullets argent.

CAvendiſh.



Sable 3 buck heads caboſed argent attired or, a creſſant for difference.

Clifford.



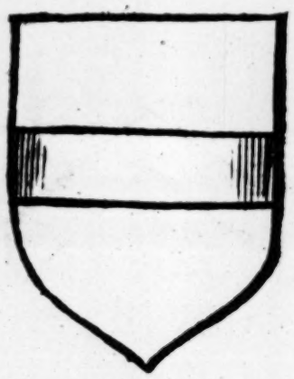
Checky or and azure, a feſſ gules a creſſant for difference.

Coupledike.



argent a cheveron betweene 3 croſſe croſlets Gules.

Covill.



Or a feſſe gules.

Cony.



Sable a barre and 2 barrulets, betweene 3 Conies currant argent.

Cornwallis.



Sable gutte argent on a feſſe of the ſecond 3 corniſh choughs of the firſt, a creſſant for difference.

Caldwall.



Azure a croſſe formy fitchy argent, and an orle of eſtoyles or.

Callis.



Quarterly argent and gules, a Lend purpure.

Compton.



Sable a Lyon paſſant gardant or, betweene 3 helmets argent a creſſant for difference.

Craycroft.



Party per pale vert and gules, on a bend indented or. 3 martlets sable.

Coningsby.



Gules 3 Conies Seigant and bordure engrailed argent, a creſſant for difference.

Caldron.



Argent a cheveron between 3 martlets sable, on a chiefe of the second 3 crosse crosslets or.

Cholmeley.



Gules 2 garbes in chiefe, and a helmet in base or.

Courtis.



Pally of six or and azure, a fesse compone sable and argent.

Coldicot.



Party per pale or and azure, on a chiefe of the second 2 Leopard heads of the first.

Cressey.



Argent a Lyon rampant sable, in the dexter poynt a sinque foyle gules, thereon a mullet or.

Carter.



Gules a crosse patonce or, on a chiefe az. 3 ermeanes of the first.

Clarke of *Creeton*.



Gules a fesse engrailed inter 3 Nags heads coped one in chiefe and 2 in fesse or.

Cater.



Ermine on a pile gules, a Lyon passant gardant Or.

Colston.



Argent 2 Dolphins harriant sable, respectively conioyned with collers & chayne pendant or, a cressant for difference.

Calverley.



Sable an eſcucheon in an orle of owles or, a creſſant for difference.

Clipſham.



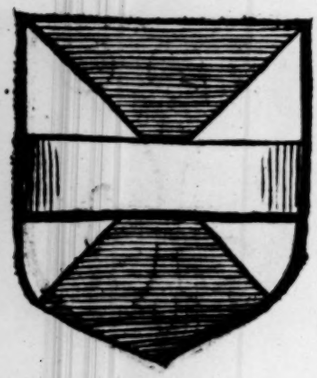
Azure, 2 Cheverons betweene 3 ſinque foyles Or.

Corbet.



Or 3 Rookes ſable.

Carſey.



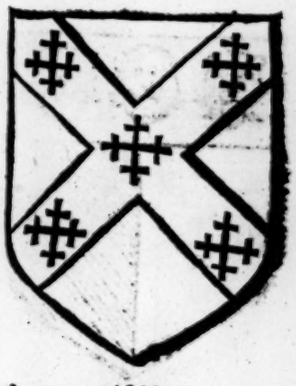
Party per ſaltier Or and Azure, a feſſe Gules.

Childe.



Gules a cheveron engrailed ermine, betweene 3 Doves Argent.

Crathorne.



Argent on a ſaltier Gules, 5 croſſe croſſets Or.

Columball.



Sable 3 Doves Argent, each holding an olive branch in the mouth propper beaked & membred gules.

Chippindale.



Azure, ſemy deliz Or, a beares pawes eraſed & croſſed argent.

Clarke of *Leddenham.*



Ermine on a feſſe Gules, 3 beaſants a canton of the ſecond, thereon a bucke head caboſed Argent, attired Or.

Dymocke.



Sable a Lyons paſſant gardant Argent crowned Or.

Diſney.



Argent on a feſſe Gules, 3 Flower deliz. Or.

Dalyſon.



Gules 3 creſſants or, a canton erm.

Delyne.



Or a bend Gules, a Chiefe checky Argent and Azure.

Dighton.



Argent a Lyon paſſant, betweene 3 crowe crollets fitchy Gules.

Darrell.



Azure, a Lyon rampant argent, crownd or, armed & langued gules.

Dolman.



Azure a feſſe dancette, inter 6 Garbes Or, banded Gules.

Darby.



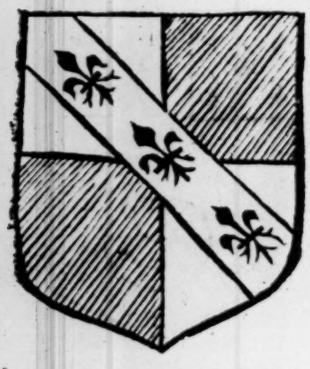
Argent a cheveron inter 3 Garbes Sable.

Doughty.



Argent 2 barres betweene as many Mullets ſable, pierced Or.

Eure.



Quarterly or and gules on a bend Sable, 3 flower deluces argent.

Ellis of *Wellenor*.



Or on a plaine crosse sable, 5 cressants argent.

Ellis of *Wyam*.



Gules on a fesse argent betweene 3 cressants or, as many escalops azur.

Eresby.



Or, on a cheveron betweene 3 Annulets gules, as many cressants arg.

Enderby.



Argent 5 barres dancette sable, a pale in chiefe ermine.

Earle.



Gules 3 escalops and a border engrailed argent.

Ely.



argent a fesse engrailed, betweene 6 flower deluces sable.

Empson.



Azure a cheveron betweene 3 crosse patte argent.

Emerson.



azure on a bend argent 3 torteauxes a cressant for difference.

Ferrers.



Argent on a bend gules, betweene 2 cottiſes azure, 3 horſe ſhooes or.

Fitz-Williams.



Lozengy Argent and Gules.

Filkin.



Argent 6 billets and an orle ſable, thereon a ſinque foyle Gules.

Forſter.



Sable, 3 Pheons argent.

Freeſton.



Azure on a feſſe or, 3 Leopard heads gules.

Grantham.



Ermine a Griffin ſergreant his taile nowed Gules.

Fulnetby.



Gules 3 creſſants argent, a Chiefe Ermine.

Friskney.



Azure a ſaltier betweene 4 croſſe croſſets or.

Gedney.



argent 2 lucies ſaltier wayes azure

Gilby.



Azure a fesse Nebule betweene 3 estoyles argent.

Girlington.



Argent a cheveron betweene 3 butterflies sable.

Goodhand



Checky argent and gules on a fesse azure 3 left hand gantlets of the first.

Goare.



Barry of 10 argent and gules, a crosse parance vaire and a martlet for difference.

Gravenour.



Azure a garbe or, and border arg.

Garnon



argent a bucks head caboshed gules, a mullet for difference.

Goodwin.



Or a Lyon passant gardant sable, on a chiefe gules, 3 lozenges vair.

Goodricke.



Argent on a fesse gules, betweene 2 Lyons passant guardant sable, a flower deluce betweene 2 crescents or.

Gouch alias Googe.



Azure 3 bores passant argent.

Gregory.



Or 2 barres and a Lyon in chiefe azure, a creſſant for difference.

Gray.



Barry of 6 argent and azure, a bend compone or and gules.

Hickman.



Party per pale indented argent and azure.

Gannocke.



Ermine a fret and chiefe gules, thereon 3 creſſants argent

Huſſey.



Or a plaine croſſe vert.

Hennidge.



Or a greyhound currant ſable, betweene 3 Leopardshe ds azure a border engrailed gules.

Gearing.



Gules on 2 barres or, 6 maſcles of the firſt, on a canton Sable a Leopard head of the ſecond, an annulet for difference.

Hanſard.



Gules 3 mallets argent.

Hollis.



ermine 2 pikes pointed to bill ſable a creſſant for difference.

Hanby.



Azure 3 Helmets argent.

Hellwiſſe.



Or a feſſe azure, and bend gules.

Hatcliffe.



Azure 3 caterfoyles, pierced and ſlipped argent.

Herron.



Sable a cheveron Ermine, betweene 3 Herrons Or.

Halton.



Party per pale Gules and vert a Lyon rampant argent.

Hall.



argent on a cheveron engrailed inter 3 Lyon heads eraſed ſable, an eſtoyle or.

Harrington.



argent a fret ſable.

Harvy.



Azure a feſſe dancette, betweene 10 billets, 4 3 2 and 1, or.

Howſon.



ſable, a feſſe betweene 3 Eagles legs eraſed alaquiſe or.

Horneſey.



Or a feſſe per pale barry wavy argent and azure counterchanged, in chiefe 2 annulets Sable, and an ogreſſe in baſe.

Howe.



Argent a feſſe inter 3 wolues heads craſed fable, langued gules, an mullet for difference.

Hunſton.



Sable 4 fuſils ermine, a border engralled argent.

Hobſon.



Sable a ſingue foyle argent, a Chiefe Checky Or & Azure.

Hummerſton.



Barry of 6 Argent and ſable, in chiefe 3 ogreſſes.

Irby.



Argent a fret of 8 peeces ſable, on a camō. Gules, a chaplet Or.

Holland.



Party per pale indented or & gules.

Hollingworth.



Sable on a bend Argent, 3 holly leaves proper.

Iulian.



Argent a Iulian croſſe ſable.

Ienkinſon.



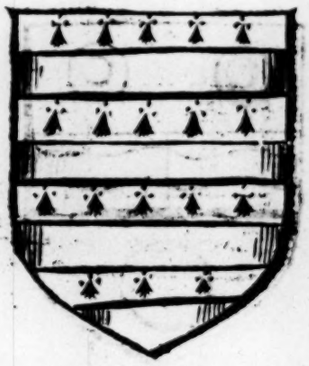
Azure a feſſe wavy argent, in Chiefe 3 eſtoyles or.

King.



ſable, on a cheveron engrailed argent, 3 escalops of the firſt.

Kirton.



Barry of 8 Ermine and Gules.

Ironmonger.



Argent à cheveron vair, inter 3 Boreheads coped ſable.

Kent.



Azure, a Lyon paſſant gardant or a Chiefe ermine.

Kydall.



ſable, a ſaltier Raguled argent.

Kelke.



Sable a bend flory argent.

Kyme.



Gules a cheveron betweene 3 croſſe croſſets or.

Langton:



Quarterly ſable and or, a bend arg.

Landen.



Gules a Lyon rampant or, a canton party per bend ſinister erm. & ſable.

Langholme.



Azure a chevron embattailed betweene 3 ſinque foyles or.

Littlebury.



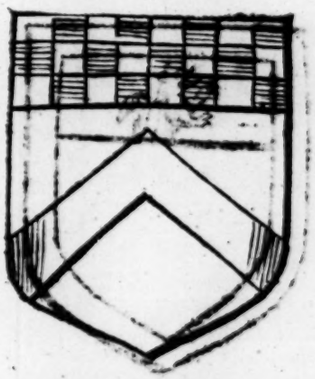
argent 2 Lyons paſſant gardant gules.

Luddington.



Pally of 6 argent and azure on a chiefe gules, a Lyon paſſant or.

Lambert.



Gules a cheveron argent, and chiefe Checky or and azure.

Locton.



argent a cheveron azure.

Litſter.



Ermine on a foſſe ſable, 3 mullets argent.

Lound.



Argent a feet of 8 peeces ſable, on a canton gules a Lyons head eraſed o.

Lucas.



argent a cheveron gules, betweene 3 oureſſes on a chiefe argent, a Cocke inter 2 croſſe croſſets fitchy or.

Monſon. *

* As for this worthy Family of the *Monſons*, my duty binds mee to acknowledge their favours receaved from them in this worke. As alſo to expreſſe that ſince their being in the Country, they have matched, and allyed themſelves with moſt of the ancient Families of this County.



Or 2 chevrons Gules.

Meres.



Gules, a feſſe betweene 3 water boudgets ermine.

Metham.



Quarterly Azure and Argent, on the firſt a flower deliz or.

Metcalfe.



Argent 3 Calves ſable, a creſſant for difference.

Markham.



Azure in a chiefe or, a Lyon iſſuant Gules, and border Argent.

Maſſingbeard.



Azure, 3 fiuque foyles and a beare paſſant in chiefe or, thereon a croſſe pattonce Gules.

Madiſon.



Argent on a Cheveron betweene 3 martlets ſable, as many mullets of the firſt.

Manby.



Argent a Lyon rampant Sable, in an orle of ſtralops gules.

Marbury.



Argent on a feſſe engrailed Azure 3 garbes or.

Moyne.



Sable, a fesse dancette betweene 6 annulets Argent.

Morrison.



Or on a crosse sable, 5 flower deluces of the first.

Mussinden.



Or a crosse engrailed gules, on the first poynt a Cornish chough sable.

Marsh.



Argent, 2 barres and canton sable, thereon a Mascle of the first.

Maudit.



Gules 3 pallets indented Argent.

Miclethait.



Checky Argent and Gules, 2 chiefe indented Azure.

Milner.



Sable, a Cheveron betweene 3 fusilles or.

Marshall.



Sable, 3 barres argent, and canton ermine.

Morley.



Argent a Lyon rampant sable crowned or, a mullet for difference.

Nethercoats



Ermine a bend wavy gules and chiere Azure.

Nelthrop.



Argent on a pale Sable a sword erected proper hilted or.

Ogle.



argent a fesse betweene 2 creſſants Iellant, as many flower delizgules.

Nevill of *Haddington*



Gules a saltier Ermine.

Newcomen.



Argent a Lyons head erased sable, betweene 3 creſſants gules.

Oldfield.



[illegible] on a fesse engrailed [illegible] of the field.

Nevil of *Faldingworth*



Or a bend Gules, and Chiefe indented vert.

Newton.



Sable a shin bones in saltier argent, a marke for difference.

Osneyll



Azure a Lyon rampant gardant, within an orle of [illegible] argent, 8 cannond or.

Ormesby.



Gules a bend betwixt 6 croſſe croſlets or, a mullet for difference.

Pelham.



Azure 3 pellicans argent.

Pell.



Ermine, on a canton azure, a pellicanor.

Pilkinton.



Argents a croſſe pattonce voyded gu.

Pyſter.



argent, on a peele ſable, 3 manchets proper.

Paſhley.



argent a cheveron between 3 mullets ſable, an annulet for difference.

Palmer.



ſable, a cheveron or, betweene 3 crelſants argent.

Perkins of *Grantham*.



Argent a feſſe dancette, betweene 3 10 billets, 4 3 2 and 1, Ermine.

Perkins of *Aſhby*.



Vert a cheveron betweene 3 eſtridg feathers argent, and a border or.

Pount.



Gules, 2 wings conioyned in feſſe argent, and border engrailed or, and creſſant for difference.

Pickring.



Ermine a Lyon rampant azure, crowned or.

Pigot.



Sable, 3 pick axes Argent.

Phillips.



Azure, a cheveron betweene 3 Falcons argent.

Pigg.



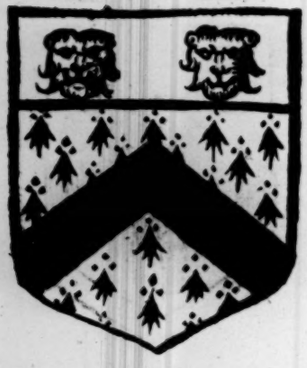
Argent a cheveron betweene 3 boare heads craſed ſable

Porter.



ſable, 3 bels argent, a canton erm.

Preſcot.



Ermine a cheveron & chiefe ſable, thereon 2 Leopards heads or.

Pannell.



Gules 2 cheverons Argent.

Parke.



Argent on a feſſe ſable, 3 eſcalops of the firſt, and canton ermins.

Pulvertoft.



Or a mullet pierced Gules, an orle of flower deluces Azure.

Roſceter of *Somerby*.



Argent on a bend ſable, 3 Roſes of the firſt.

Robinſon.



Vert on a Cheveron betweene 3 bucks paſſant or, as many ethoyles gules.

Quatherine.



ermine, a feſſe engrailed Gules.

Rands.



Azure on a cheveron or, 3 Roſes Gules, and canton ermine.

Rothwell.



argent on a cheveron engrailed ſable, 3 beſſanes, a mullet for difference.

Reade.



Gules on a bend argent, 3 ſhovellers ſable, beaked or.

Roſceter of *Lincolne*.



argent on a cheveron gules 3 Pheons of the firſt.

Rowe.



Gules, a trey foyle ſlipped or, betweene 3 holy lambes argent, banners of the ſecond.

Nicholas *Saunderſon*
Viſcount *Caſtleton.*



Pally of ſix Argent and Azure, on a bend ſable, 3 annulets or.

Sheffield.



Argent a cheveron betweene 3 garbes gules.

S. Paul.



Argent a Lyon rampant, his tayle double forked Gules, crowned Or.

Skipwith.



Argent 3 horſes Gules in chiefe, a grey hound current ſable.

Skearne.



Gules a Lyons and as many caſtles (alternatiuely) argent.

Saltmarſh.



Argent 3 fleurs ſurley pierced betweene 3 cotizes gules.

Scroope.



Azure a bend Or.

Savile.



Argent on a bend ſable, 3 owles of the firſt, a mantlet for difference.

Sleeford.



Argent a cheveron Gules, betweene 3 trefoiles ſlipped vert.

South.



argent a beares Gules, in chiefe a mullet sable, creffant for difference.

Sutton.



Or on a cheveron betweene 3 annulets Gules, as many creffants arg.

Simcoates.



Sable on a cheveron engrailed or betweene 3 ſpeare heads argent as many Torteauxes.

Sherrard.



argent a cheveron gules, betweene 3 torteauxes, a creffant for difference.

Snowden.



Argent a Lyon rampant ea.

Stourton.



Sable a bend engrailed or betweene 6 fountaines proper.

Scopholme.



argent a ſtolpe and 6 water creſſes in pale Sable

Sands.



Sable Cheveron betweene 3 bulls heads cabaſhed argent.

Sandwich.



Azure ſemy delis arg. 2 chiefs or.

Scepter.



Ermine on a cheveron Gules 3 Roſes or.

Smith of *Boſton*.



Party per bend indented Azure and Or, 2 croſſes patte counterchanged.

Smith of *Elſham*.



Azure, on a bend argent, 3 Unicorn heads eraſed of the firſt.

Stukeley.



Argent on an eagle diſplayed with 2 necks ſable, a treyfoyle ſlipped or.

ſmith of *Lincoln* caſtle



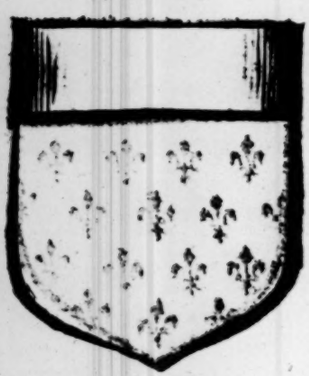
argent a feſſe dancetty, between 3 Roſes pierced Gules.

Tirwhit.



Gules 3 Pewits Or.

Santon.



Or a Chief Azure.

Smith of *Thedlethorp*.



Sable, on a cheveron engrailed or, between 6 croſſes patty fitchy argent 3 flower delices azure, each charged on the top with a plate.

Tharrold.



3 Goats ſaliant argent.

Thimbleby.



argent 3 pallets and 4 mullets in bend ſable.

Towneley.



argent a feſſe and 3 mullets in Chiefe ſable.

Tourney.



argent a cheveron betweene 3 buls paſſant ſable armed or.

Totheby.



Azure a Lyons head eraſed in an orle of croſſe croſſets argent.

Trueſdale.



Argent a feſſe Gules, 3 piles poynts in baſe ſable, and a canton Ermine.

Tompſon.



Asure a Lyon paſſant gard. Or.

Thornehill.



Gules 2 berres gemelles & a chiefe argent, thereon a creſſant ſable charged with an annulet or.

Thornedike.



Argent gutte and a Chiefe Gules thereon 3 Leopard heads of the firſt.

Towneraw.



Gules a Croſſe Argent betweene 4 Beaſants.

Thorpe.



Azure an eſtoyle or betweene 3 creſſants argent, a creſſant for difference.

Towers.



Sable a caſtle Or.

Vavaſour.



Argent a feſſe dancette fable, a mullet for difference.

Tilney.



Argent a cheveron, betweene 3 Griffins heads eraſed gules.

Thorneton.



Argent on a bend Gules, 3 eſcarbuncles pomette and florette or, a border Sable.

Vandelour.



Or 3 mullets purpure, a martlet for difference.

Trowlop.



Vert 3 Bucks paſſant Argent tired maind and unguled or, a border arg.

Vpton.



Argent a croſſe moline ſable, upon the chiefe thereon a Beaſant.

Wray.



Azure on a chiefe or, 3 martlets gu.

Wilſon.



Sable a wolfe ſalliant or, in Chiefe 3 eſtoyles argent.

Wolin.



argent, on a cheveron ſable, an eagle diſplayed of the firſt.

Walcot.



argent a cheveron betweene 3 cheſſe rookes ſable.

Walpoole.



Argent, on a bend vert betweene 2 cottiſes gules. 3 Lyons paſſant of the firſt.

Walpoole.



Or on a feſſe betweene 2 cheverons ſable, 3 croſſes paſte of the firſt.

Welcome.



argent, on a croſſe betweene 4 Doves Gules, 5 beaſants.

Wingfield.



Argent a bend Gules, int. 2 cottiſes azure, 3 payre of wings of the firſt.

Welby.



ſable a feſſe betweene 3 flower deluces argent.

Wimberley.



Azure 2 barres betweene 3 bucke heads caboſed or.

Whetſtone.



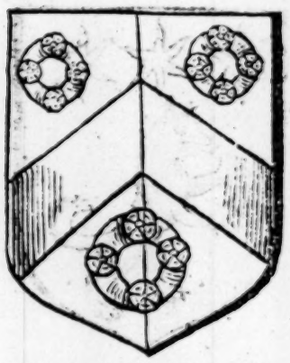
Argent a Lyon rampant ſable, on a canton Gules, a Cinqueſoile Ermine.

Woolmer.



Gules a cheveron betweene 3 eſcalops Argent.

Yarborough



Party per pale Argent and Azure, a cheveron betweene 3 chaplets counterchanged.

Wake.



Or 2 barres Gules, in Chiefe 3 Torteauxes.

Williams.



Gules on a bend Argent, a Lyon paſſant ſable.

Yorke.



Azure a ſaltier Argent, a mullet for difference.

Witherwike.



Azure on a mullet argent, an annulet gules, a border of the ſecond.

Wright.



Azure 3 martletsin a double treſſure flory Argent.

Theſe Gentlemen omitted in Printing of the reſt.

Radley.



Argent a cheveron engrailed gules, betweene 3 adders nowed ſable.

Danby.



Argent 3 cheveronals braced in baſe ſable on a chiefe of the ſecond 3 mullets of the firſt.

Leedes.



Argent a feſſe gules betweene 3 Eaglets diſplayed ſable.

Bowyer.



Argent a Lyon rampant betweene 3 croſſe croſſets fitchy Gules.

Eaſtoft.



Sable 6 eſcalops 3 2 and 1 Or.

Thory.



Argent on a bend ſable, 3 manches of the firſt.

Tooley.



Argent on a cheveron engrailed Sable, 3 eſcalops or.

Guevero.

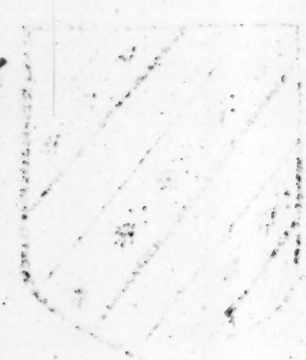


Or 3 bendlets Ermine.

Here ends the Armes of the *Lincolneſhire* Gentlemen.

O







COurteous Reader, I deſire thee doe me that favour, as to mend with your penne what is noted unto thee, being the eſcapes of moſt conſequence; for the reſt, I muſt leave them to thine owne obſervation and courteous correction.

ALl the Kings till the time of King *Edward* the third, ought to have this Crowne placed over their Armes.



Page 6. line 18 for 1221, reade 1121, page 15 line 14 Biſhop of the Sea, Reade Biſhop of that See, p. 44. Minſter, r. *Weſtminſter*, p. 46 *Henry* the eldeſt ſonne, r. *Henry* the ſecond ſonne, p. 47 l. 44 *Bulleni*, r. *Bullein*, p. 56 ſecond columb, Boronet, r. Banneret: and betwixt Viſcounts y. unger ſons and Barons younger ſonnes, r. Baronet, p. 66 l. 43. *Edward*, r. *Edward, Francis*, & l. 49 *Edward*, r. *Henry*, p. 74 l. 16 r. *Philipfredericke*, p. 89 l. 35 r. and widow of *Edward Seymour*, p. 91 l. 34 *Ralph*, r. *Henry*, p. 95 l. 26 betwixt *Henry* and *Elizabeth*, r. *William* and *Francis*, p. 96 l. 30 *Mapier*, r. *Napier*, p. 98 l. 5 daughter to *Horatio*, Lord *Vere*, r. daughter and heire to *Pawlet*, p. 104 l. 3 *Katherine*, r. *Margaret*, p. 112 l. 4 Sir .... *Stanope*, r. Sir *Thomas* p. 116 l. 11 r. after *Dorſet*, and ſecondly married to *Philip Herbert*, Earle of *Penbroke* & *Montgomery*, p. 117 l. 8 r. *Netleſtead*, and l. 14 r. *Anne*, married to the Lord *Lovelace*, and *Mary* unmarried, p. 133 l. 12 after *Portland*, r. and ſecondly the daughter and heire of Sir *John Lambe*, Knight, p. 137 l. 36 *Lanckeford*, r. *Hanckford*, & l. *ibid. Iohn*, r. *Foulke*, p. *ibid.* l. 37 *Henry*, r. *Iohn*, p. 139 l. 6 *Ochampton*, r. *Ockham*, p. 140 l. 12 *Lisbon*, r. *Roan*, p. 156 l. 8 *Edmund*, r. *Edward*. p. *ibid.* l. 28 *Henry Percy*, r. *Thomas Percy*. p. 157 l. 27 leave out by letters pattents, to the word inſtituted, & r. *William Seymour*, grandchild to *Edward* the Earle by his eldeſt ſon. *Edward*, after the death of his grandfather ſucceeded in the Earledome, p. 173 l. 10 *Davers*, r. *Davis*, p. 195 l. 25. *Henry*, r. *Ferdinando*, p. *ibid.* l. 26 r. *Arabella*, married to *Iſaack Johnſon*, p. 196 l. 13 Alderman, r. Sir *William*, p. *ibid.* l. 15 for divers children, r. iſſue foure ſons *Rrbert*, *Peregrine*, *Richard* and *Vere*, and three daughters, *Elizabeth*, *Bridget* and *Katherine*, p. *ibib.* l. 20 *Robert* and *Vere*, r. *Robert*, *Henry*, *Vere*, p. *ibid.* l. 21 *Oxint*, r. *Paſton*, p. 199 l. 20 r. *Anne*, married to the ſonne and heire of the Marqueſſe *Douglaſſe* of *Scotland*, p. 221 l. 18 deduct *Mary*, wife to Sir *Thomas Grey* of *Northumberland*, p. 215 l. 17 Lord, r. Earle, p. 231 l. 4 *Lincolne*, r. *Northamptonſhire*, p. 331 l. 29 wife, r. mother, page 24 in the *Lincolnſhire Gentlemen* Na, reade an in *Brownlow* Armes. p. 41 in the *Lincolnſhire Gentlemen*, in the blaſon of *Moyn's* Armes, Anulets, reade Mulets.

C 26103 FOL.
79921 SL

REPRODUCED FROM THE COPY IN THE

HENRY E. HUNTINGTON LIBRARY

FOR REFERENCE ONLY. NOT FOR REPRODUCTION